Pygmalion

George Bernard Shaw
## Contents

PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR ................................................................. 1  
PREFACE TO PYGMALION ............................................................... 3  
ACT I .............................................................................................. 7  
ACT II ........................................................................................... 23  
ACT III ......................................................................................... 61  
ACT IV ........................................................................................... 85  
ACT V ........................................................................................... 97  
GLOSSARY .................................................................................. 141
PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR

Designed for school districts, educators, and students seeking to maximize performance on standardized tests, Webster’s paperbacks take advantage of the fact that classics are frequently assigned readings in English courses. By using a running thesaurus at the bottom of each page, this edition of *Pygmalion* by George Bernard Shaw was edited for students who are actively building their vocabularies in anticipation of taking PSAT®, SAT®, AP® (Advanced Placement®), GRE®, LSAT®, GMAT® or similar examinations.¹

Webster’s edition of this classic is organized to expose the reader to a maximum number of synonyms and antonyms for difficult and often ambiguous English words that are encountered in other works of literature, conversation, or academic examinations. Extremely rare or idiosyncratic words and expressions are given lower priority in the notes compared to words which are “difficult, and often encountered” in examinations. Rather than supply a single synonym, many are provided for a variety of meanings, allowing readers to better grasp the ambiguity of the English language, and avoid using the notes as a pure crutch. Having the reader decipher a word’s meaning within context serves to improve vocabulary retention and understanding. Each page covers words not already highlighted on previous pages. If a difficult word is not noted on a page, chances are that it has been highlighted on a previous page. A more complete thesaurus is supplied at the end of the book; Synonyms and antonyms are extracted from Webster’s Online Dictionary.

Definitions of remaining terms as well as translations can be found at www.websters-online-dictionary.org. Please send suggestions to websters@icongroupbooks.com

The Editor
Webster’s Online Dictionary
www.websters-online-dictionary.org

¹ PSAT® is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT® is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE®, AP® and Advanced Placement® are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT® is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT® is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.
As will be seen later on, Pygmalion needs, not a preface, but a sequel, which I have supplied in its due place. The English have no respect for their language, and will not teach their children to speak it. They spell it so abominably that no man can teach himself what it sounds like. It is impossible for an Englishman to open his mouth without making some other Englishman hate or despise him. German and Spanish are accessible to foreigners: English is not accessible even to Englishmen. The reformer England needs today is an energetic phonetic enthusiast: that is why I have made such a one the hero of a popular play. There have been heroes of that kind crying in the wilderness for many years past. When I became interested in the subject towards the end of the eighteen-seventies, Melville Bell was dead; but Alexander J. Ellis was still a living patriarch, with an impressive head always covered by a velvet skull cap, for which he would apologize to public meetings in a very courtly manner. He and Tito Pagliardini, another phonetic veteran, were men whom it was impossible to dislike. Henry Sweet, then a young man, lacked their sweetness of character: he was about as conciliatory to conventional mortals as Ibsen or Samuel Butler. His great ability as a phonetician (he was, I think, the best of them all at his job) would have entitled him to high official recognition, and perhaps enabled him to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>abominably: (adv) atroiously, awfully, terribly, repulsively, badly, frightfully, awful, sadly, hideously, sickeningly, rottenly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>conciliatory: (adj) complaisant, pacific, mollifying, propitiatory, friendly, appeasing, conciliating, compromising, pacificatory, assuaging, quiet. ANTONYMS: (adj) provocative, challenging, hostile, aggressive, stubborn, bellicose, belligerent, fighting, antagonizing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uncompromising, antagonistic.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>courtly: (adj) civil, stately, polite, elegant, gallant, dignified, respectful, noble, formal; (adj, n) refined; (adv) wooly. ANTONYMS: (adj) boorish, rude, unrefined, unpolished, uncivil, churlish, impolite, rough.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mortals: (n) people.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>patriarch: (n) forefather, paterfamilias, father, head, chief, old man, antediluvian, head of household, elder, founder, senior. ANTONYM: (n) matriarch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>phonetic: (adj) vocal, phonic, outspoken, spoken; (adj, v) oral; (v) lingual, unwritten; (n) phonetics.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>phonetician: (n) linguist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reformer: (n) emancipationist, abolitionist, activist, hippie, demonstrator, crusader, insurgent, prohibitionist, meliorist, rebel, radical.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
popularize his subject, but for his Satanic contempt for all academic dignitaries and persons in general who thought more of Greek than of phonetics. Once, in the days when the Imperial Institute rose in South Kensington, and Joseph Chamberlain was booming the Empire, I induced the editor of a leading monthly review to commission an article from Sweet on the imperial importance of his subject. When it arrived, it contained nothing but a savagely derisive attack on a professor of language and literature whose chair Sweet regarded as proper to a phonetic expert only. The article, being libelous, had to be returned as impossible; and I had to renounce my dream of dragging its author into the limelight. When I met him afterwards, for the first time for many years, I found to my astonishment that he, who had been a quite tolerably presentable young man, had actually managed by sheer scorn to alter his personal appearance until he had become a sort of walking repudiation of Oxford and all its traditions. It must have been largely in his own despite that he was squeezed into something called a Readership of phonetics there. The future of phonetics rests probably with his pupils, who all swore by him; but nothing could bring the man himself into any sort of compliance with the university, to which he nevertheless clung by divine right in an intensely Oxonian way. I daresay his papers, if he has left any, include some satires that may be published without too destructive results fifty years hence. He was, I believe, not in the least an ill-natured man: very much the opposite, I should say; but he would not suffer fools gladly.

Those who knew him will recognize in my third act the allusion to the patent Shorthand in which he used to write postcards, and which may be acquired from a four and six-penny manual published by the Clarendon Press. The postcards which Mrs. Higgins describes are such as I have received from Sweet. I would decipher a sound which a cockney would represent by zerr, and a Frenchman by seu, and then write demanding with some heat what on earth it meant. Sweet, with boundless contempt for my stupidity, would reply that it not only meant but obviously was the word Result, as no other Word containing that sound, and capable of making sense with the context, existed in any language spoken on earth. That less expert mortals should require fuller indications was beyond Sweet’s patience. Therefore, though the whole point of his "Current Shorthand" is
that it can express every sound in the language perfectly, vowels as well as consonants, and that your hand has to make no stroke except the easy and current ones with which you write m, n, and u, l, p, and q, scribbling them at whatever angle comes easiest to you, his unfortunate determination to make this remarkable and quite legible script serve also as a Shorthand reduced it in his own practice to the most inscrutable of cryptograms. His true objective was the provision of a full, accurate, legible script for our noble but ill-dressed language; but he was led past that by his contempt for the popular Pitman system of Shorthand, which he called the Pitfall system. The triumph of Pitman was a triumph of business organization: there was a weekly paper to persuade you to learn Pitman: there were cheap textbooks and exercise books and transcripts of speeches for you to copy, and schools where experienced teachers coached you up to the necessary proficiency. Sweet could not organize his market in that fashion. He might as well have been the Sybil who tore up the leaves of prophecy that nobody would attend to. The four and six-penny manual, mostly in his lithographed handwriting, that was never vulgarly advertised, may perhaps some day be taken up by a syndicate and pushed upon the public as The Times pushed the Encyclopaedia Britannica; but until then it will certainly not prevail against Pitman. I have bought three copies of it during my lifetime; and I am informed by the publishers that its cloistered existence is still a steady and healthy one. I actually learned the system two several times; and yet the shorthand in which I am writing these lines is Pitman's. And the reason is, that my secretary cannot transcribe Sweet, having been perforce taught in the schools of Pitman. Therefore, Sweet railed at Pitman as vainly as Thersites railed at Ajax: his raillery, however it may have eased his soul, gave no popular vogue to Current Shorthand. Pygmalion Higgins is not a portrait of Sweet, to whom the adventure of Eliza Doolittle would have been impossible; still, as will be seen, there are touches of Sweet in the play. With Higgins's physique and temperament Sweet might have set the Thames on fire. As it was, he impressed himself professionally on Europe to an extent that made his comparative personal obscurity, and the failure of Oxford to do justice to his eminence, a puzzle to foreign specialists in his subject. I do not blame Oxford, because I think

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>cloistered: (adj) secluded, solitary, claustral, isolated, recluse, cloisteral, conventual, monastic, monastical, private, sequestered. ANTONYMS: (adj) public, conspicuous, open.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inscrutable: (adj) inexplicable, incomprehensible, mysterious, weird, cryptic, cryptical, deep, enigmatic, uncanny, hidden, arcane. ANTONYMS: (adj) transparent, expressive, clear, straightforward.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>legible: (adj) readable, distinct, fair, plain, clean, definite, explicit, understandable, direct, cloudless, light. ANTONYM: (adj) unreadable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>perforce: (n) on compulsion; (adv) needs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>raillery: (n) mockery, joke, irony, quiz, persiflage, derision, ridicule, pleasantry, tease, jest, badinage.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tore: (v) tare; (n) moulding, molding.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>transcribe: (n, v) copy, reproduce; (v) record, transiterate, note, put down, write down, write, paraphrase; (n) duplicate, imitate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vainly: (adv) uselessly, futilely, fruitlessly, conceitedly, in vain, worthlessly, abortively, bootlessly, arrogantly, unproductively; (adj, adv) foolishly. ANTONYM: (adv) fruitfully, successfully, effectively.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vulgarly: (adv) crudely, commonly, plebeianly, grossly, smuttily, uncouthly, boorishly, cheaply, rudely, vilely, tastelessly. ANTONYM: (adv) decently.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Oxford is quite right in demanding a certain social amenity from its nurslings (heaven knows it is not exorbitant in its requirements!); for although I well know how hard it is for a man of genius with a seriously underrated subject to maintain serene and kindly relations with the men who underrate it, and who keep all the best places for less important subjects which they profess without originality and sometimes without much capacity for them, still, if he overpowers them with wrath and disdain, he cannot expect them to heap honors on him.

Of the later generations of phoneticians I know little. Among them towers the Poet Laureate, to whom perhaps Higgins may owe his Miltonic sympathies, though here again I must disclaim all portraiture. But if the play makes the public aware that there are such people as phoneticians, and that they are among the most important people in England at present, it will serve its turn.

I wish to boast that Pygmalion has been an extremely successful play all over Europe and North America as well as at home. It is so intensely and deliberately didactic, and its subject is esteemed so dry, that I delight in throwing it at the heads of the wiseacres who repeat the parrot cry that art should never be didactic. It goes to prove my contention that art should never be anything else.

Finally, and for the encouragement of people troubled with accents that cut them off from all high employment, I may add that the change wrought by Professor Higgins in the flower girl is neither impossible nor uncommon. The modern concierge's daughter who fulfils her ambition by playing the Queen of Spain in Ruy Blas at the Theatre Francais is only one of many thousands of men and women who have sloughed off their native dialects and acquired a new tongue. But the thing has to be done scientifically, or the last state of the aspirant may be worse than the first. An honest and natural slum dialect is more tolerable than the attempt of a phonetically untaught person to imitate the vulgar dialect of the golf club; and I am sorry to say that in spite of the efforts of our Academy of Dramatic Art, there is still too much sham golfing English on our stage, and too little of the noble English of Forbes Robertson.

---

**Thesaurus**

**aspirant:** (n) applicant, claimant, amateur, contender, contestant, postulant, entrant; (adj, n) hopeful; (adj) aspiring, ambitious, wishful.

**didactic:** (adj) didactical, tutorial, preceptive, moralistic, enlightening, academic, edifying, informative, moralizing, pedantic, sentimental.

**disclaim:** (v) deny, renounce, abjure, disavow, disown, abdicate, gainsay, waive, repudiate, disaffirm, abnegate. ANTONYMS: (v)

**esteem:** (v) acknowledge, admit, accept.

**esteem:** (adj) dear, reputable, respected, honorable, noble, honored, prestigious, important, distinguished, August, respect. ANTONYMS: (adj) disreputable.

**honors:** (n) formality.

**profess:** (v) assert, feign, affirm, avow, state, pretend, claim, confess, allege, aver; (n, v) protest. ANTONYMS: (v) repress.

**underpreciate:** (v) underestimate, depreciate, misjudge, disparage, undervalue, play down, detract, decry, belittle, disdain, slight. ANTONYMS: (v)

**untaught:** (adj) illiterate, ignorant, unschooled, uninformed, untutored, uninstructed, uncultivated, unlicked, unnurtured, unhatched, unfledged. ANTONYMS: (adj) trained, educated, literate, economical.
ACT I

[Covent Garden at 11.15 p.m. Torrents of heavy summer rain. Cab whistles blowing frantically in all directions. Pedestrians running for shelter into the market and under the portico of St. Paul's Church, where there are already several people, among them a lady and her daughter in evening dress. They are all peering out gloomily at the rain, except one man with his back turned to the rest, who seems wholly preoccupied with a notebook in which he is writing busily.]

[The church clock strikes the first quarter.]

THE DAUGHTER.

[in the space between the central pillars, close to the one on her left] I'm getting chilled to the bone. What can Freddy be doing all this time? He's been gone twenty minutes.

THE MOTHER.

[on her daughter's right] Not so long. But he ought to have got us a cab by this.

A BYSTANDER.

[on the lady's right] He won't get no cab not until half-past eleven, missus, when they come back after dropping their theatre fares.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>chilled:</strong> (adj) frozen, freezing, cool, refrigerated, icy, inhibited, restrained, confined, shivering, iced, stiff.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>eleven:</strong> (adj, n) xi; (n) eight, squad, football team, team.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>frantically:</strong> (adv) frenziedly, desperately, wildly, distractedly, furiously, excitedly, deliriously, ravingly, distraughtly, fiercely, crazily. ANTONYMS: (adj) sensibly, cautiously, peacefully, sluggishly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gloomily:</strong> (adv) murkyly, obscurely, drearily, darkly, somberly, morosely, sadly, sorrowfully, despondently, unhappily, glumly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, favorably, happily, optimistically, contentedly; (adj) auspiciously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>missus:</strong> (n) lady, wife, matron, married woman.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>notebook:</strong> (n) book, exercise book, exercise-book, jotter, books, laptop, pad, notebook computer, folder, agenda, note pad.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>peering:</strong> (adj) nosy, prying, snoopy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>portico:</strong> (n) portal, arcade, entrance, veranda, corridor, mouth, lips, inlet, chops, balcony, orifice.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>preoccupied:</strong> (adj) absorbed, abstracted, thoughtful, lost, rapt, distracted, faraway, inattentive, deep in thought, engrossed, pensive. ANTONYMS: (adj) alert, carefree, uninterested.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>torrents:</strong> (n) white water, rapids.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE MOTHER.
But we must have a cab. We can't stand here until half-past eleven. It's too bad.

THE BYSTANDER.
Well, it ain't my fault, missus.

THE DAUGHTER.
If Freddy had a bit of gumption, he would have got one at the theatre door.

THE MOTHER.
What could he have done, poor boy?

THE DAUGHTER.
Other people got cabs. Why couldn't he?

Freddy rushes in out of the rain from the Southampton Street side, and comes between them closing a dripping umbrella. He is a young man of twenty, in evening dress, very wet around the ankles.

THE DAUGHTER.
Well, haven't you got a cab?

FREDDY.
There's not one to be had for love or money.

THE MOTHER.
Oh, Freddy, there must be one. You can't have tried.

THE DAUGHTER.
It's too tiresome. Do you expect us to go and get one ourselves?

FREDDY.
I tell you they're all engaged. The rain was so sudden: nobody was prepared; and everybody had to take a cab. I've been to Charing Cross one way and nearly to Ludgate Circus the other; and they were all engaged.

THE MOTHER.
Did you try Trafalgar Square?
FREDDY.
There wasn't one at Trafalgar Square.

THE DAUGHTER.
Did you try?

FREDDY.
I tried as far as Charing Cross Station. Did you expect me to walk to Hammersmith?

THE DAUGHTER.
You haven't tried at all.

THE MOTHER.
You really are very helpless, Freddy. Go again; and don't come back until you have found a cab.

FREDDY.
I shall simply get soaked for nothing.

THE DAUGHTER.
And what about us? Are we to stay here all night in this draught, with next to nothing on. You selfish pig--

FREDDY.
Oh, very well: I'll go, I'll go. [He opens his umbrella and dashes off Strandwards, but comes into collision with a flower girl, who is hurrying in for shelter, knocking her basket out of her hands. A blinding flash of lightning, followed instantly by a rattling peal of thunder, orchestrates the incident]

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Nah then, Freddy: look wh' y' gowin, deah.

FREDDY.
Sorry [he rushes off].

THE FLOWER GIRL
[picking up her scattered flowers and replacing them in the basket] There's

---

**Thesaurus**

| blinding: (adj) dazzling, blazing, amazingly impressive, bisson, blatant, fulgent, glary; (n) clogging, blind blocking, blindage. |
| collision: (n) clash, hit, conflict, crash, smash, clashing, accident, rencounter, jar, striking, hitting. |
| don't: (adv) not; (n) taboo, prohibition. |
| draught: (n, v) draft, sketch, design, potation, plan; (n) dose, air current, wind, gulp, outline; (v) blueprint. |
| flowers: (n) analecta, anthology. |
| hurrying: (n) hastening, speed, quickening, rushing, early, speeding, speeding up, stepping up, amphetamine, forward, eager. |
| knocking: (n) sound, bang, beating, hit, rap, strike, belt, criticism, bash. |
| lightning: (n) levin, electricity, thunderbolt, Leven, ignis fatuus, heat lightning, forked lightning, fetter, dart, chain lightning; (adj) wind. |
| peal: (n) ding, noise, clang, dingdong, blast; (v) chime, knell, toll, echo; (adj) |
| n) swell; (n, v) bang. |
| rattling: (adj) lively, brisk, racy, marvelous, fantastic, zippy, snappy, spanking, merry; (adv) real. |
| soaked: (adj) wet, drenched, sopping, soggy, soaking, drunk, wet through, soaking wet, damp, sloshed; (adv) sodden. ANTONYM: (adj) dry. |
| thunder: (adj, n, v) boom; (n, v) roar, bang, roll, bellow; (adj) peal; (adj, v) explode, detonate; (v) howl, rumble, fulminate. |
Pygmalion

menners f' yer! Te-oo banches o voylets trod into the mad. [She sits down on the plinth of the column, sorting her flowers, on the lady's right. She is not at all an attractive person. She is perhaps eighteen, perhaps twenty, hardly older. She wears a little sailor hat of black straw that has long been exposed to the dust and soot of London and has seldom if ever been brushed. Her hair needs washing rather badly: its mousy color can hardly be natural. She wears a shoddy black coat that reaches nearly to her knees and is shaped to her waist. She has a brown skirt with a coarse apron. Her boots are much the worse for wear. She is no doubt as clean as she can afford to be; but compared to the ladies she is very dirty. Her features are no worse than theirs; but their condition leaves something to be desired; and she needs the services of a dentist].

THE MOTHER.

How do you know that my son's name is Freddy, pray?

THE FLOWER GIRL.

Ow, eez ye-ooa san, is e? Wal, fewd dan y' de-ooty bawmz a mather should, eed now bettern to spawl a pore gel's flahrzn than ran awy atbaht pyin. Will ye-oo py me f'them? [Here, with apologies, this desperate attempt to represent her dialect without a phonetic alphabet must be abandoned as unintelligible outside London.]

THE DAUGHTER.

Do nothing of the sort, mother. The idea!

THE MOTHER.

Please allow me, Clara. Have you any pennies?

THE DAUGHTER.

No. I've nothing smaller than sixpence.

THE FLOWER GIRL

[hopefully] I can give you change for a tanner, kind lady.
THE MOTHER
[to Clara] Give it to me. [Clara parts reluctantly]. Now [to the girl] This is for your flowers.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Thank you kindly, lady.

THE DAUGHTER.
Make her give you the change. These things are only a penny a bunch.

THE MOTHER.
Do hold your tongue, Clara. [To the girl]. You can keep the change.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Oh, thank you, lady.

THE MOTHER.
Now tell me how you know that young gentleman's name.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
I didn't.

THE MOTHER.
I heard you call him by it. Don't try to deceive me.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[protesting] Who's trying to deceive you? I called him Freddy or Charlie same as you might yourself if you was talking to a stranger and wished to be pleasant. [She sits down beside her basket].

THE DAUGHTER.
Sixpence thrown away! Really, mamma, you might have spared Freddy that. [She retreats in disgust behind the pillar].

[An ELDERLY GENTLEMAN of the amiable military type rushes into shelter, and closes a dripping umbrella. He is in the same plight as FREDDY, very wet about the ankles. He is in evening dress, with a light overcoat. He takes the place left vacant by the daughter's retirement.]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>amiable:</strong> (adj) friendly, genial, agreeable, benign, complaisant, sweet, cordial, pleasant, likable, nice, lovely. ANTONYMS: (adj) disagreeable, argumentative, aggressive, antisocial, unkind, hateful, mean, quarrelsome, rude, surly, cold.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bunch:</strong> (n, v) crowd, clump, pack, bundle, group, huddle; (n) batch, lot, band, troop, gang. ANTONYMS: (v) spread, separate, scatter; (n)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>deceive:</strong> (v) cheat, circumvent, bamboozle, pretend, hoax, fool, cozen, trick, beguile; (n, v) dupe; (n) fraud. ANTONYMS: (v) guide, inform, undeceive, protect.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>disgust:</strong> (n) antipathy, aversion, abhorrence, abomination, detestation, dislike, repugnance; (n, v) shock, distaste; (v) nauseate, displease. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (n) love, attraction, liking, adoration; (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mamma:</strong> (n) breast, mother, ma, knocker, boob, mum, mammy, mom, momma, mommy, mummy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>overcoat:</strong> (n) greatcoat, coat, cloak, robe, topcoat, surcoat, coating, overcoating, capote, chesterfield, gown.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>plight:</strong> (n) condition, predicament, fix, fettle, quandary, dilemma, case, guarantee; (n, v) engage, promise; (v) covenant.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE GENTLEMAN.
Phew!

THE MOTHER
[to the gentleman] Oh, sir, is there any sign of its stopping?

THE GENTLEMAN.
I'm afraid not. It started worse than ever about two minutes ago. [He goes to the plinth beside the flower girl; puts up his foot on it; and stoops to turn down his trouser ends].

THE MOTHER.
Oh, dear! [She retires sadly and joins her daughter].

THE FLOWER GIRL
[taking advantage of the military gentleman's proximity to establish friendly relations with him]. If it's worse it's a sign it's nearly over. So cheer up, Captain; and buy a flower off a poor girl.

THE GENTLEMAN.
I'm sorry, I haven't any change.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
For a sovereign? I've nothing less.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Garn! Oh do buy a flower off me, Captain. I can change half-a-crown. Take this for tuppence.

THE GENTLEMAN.
Now don't be troublesome: there's a good girl. [Trying his pockets] I really haven't any change--Stop: here's three hapence, if that's any use to you [he retreats to the other pillar].
THE FLOWER GIRL

[disappointed, but thinking three halfpence better than nothing] Thank you, sir.

THE BYSTANDER

[to the girl] You be careful: give him a flower for it. There's a bloke here behind taking down every blessed word you're saying. [All turn to the man who is taking notes].

THE FLOWER GIRL

[springing up terrified] I ain't done nothing wrong by speaking to the gentleman. I've a right to sell flowers if I keep off the kerb. [Hysterically] I'm a respectable girl: so help me, I never spoke to him except to ask him to buy a flower off me. [General hubbub, mostly sympathetic to the flower girl, but deprecating her excessive sensibility. Cries of Don't start hollerin. Who's hurting you? Nobody's going to touch you. What's the good of fussing? Steady on. Easy, easy, etc., come from the elderly staid spectators, who pat her comfortingly. Less patient ones bid her shut her head, or ask her roughly what is wrong with her. A remoter group, not knowing what the matter is, crowd in and increase the noise with question and answer: What's the row? What she do? Where is he? A tec taking her down. What! him? Yes: him over there: Took money off the gentleman, etc. The flower girl, distraught and mobbed, breaks through them to the gentleman, crying mildly] Oh, sir, don't let him charge me. You dunno what it means to me. They'll take away my character and drive me on the streets for speaking to gentlemen. They--

THE NOTE TAKER

[coming forward on her right, the rest crowding after him] There, there, there, there! Who's hurting you, you silly girl? What do you take me for?

THE BYSTANDER.

It's all right: he's a gentleman: look at his boots. [Explaining to the note taker] She thought you was a copper's nark, sir.

THE NOTE TAKER

[with quick interest] What's a copper's nark?

| Thesaurus | comfortingly: (adv) consolatorily, satisfyingly, cheeringly, encouragingly, soothingly. | brawl. ANTONYM: (n) calm. |
|crowding: (n) plough crowding, bunch, jostlement, overcrowding. | hysterically: (adv) feverishly, frantically, agitatedly, worriedly, wildly, violently, turbulently, excitedly, emotionally, passionately, stormily. ANTONYM: (adv) peacefully. |
deprecating: (adj) deprecatory, belittling, ironic, deprecative, slighting, deadpan, critical, captious, depreciatory, depressive, insulting. | mobbed: (adj) packed, congested. |
hubbub: (n) commotion, uproar, disorder, din, noise, bustle, tumult, bedlam, brouhaha; (n, v) racket, | nark: (v) provoke, displease, annoy, irritate, rile, frustrate, get, harry, exasperate; (n) informer, narc. |
remoter: (adj) ulterior, further, more | distant. |
spectators: (n) wagerer, user, customer, beggar, client, captor, stealer, respecter, punter, parasite, better. | staid: (adj, v) serious, sedate, grave, solemn, sober, demure; (adv) calm, quiet, composed, somber, decorous. ANTONYM: (adj) frivolous, exciting, funny, daring, playful, bright, relaxed. |
taker: (n) spectator, gallery, viewer, viewers, attendance. |
THE BYSTANDER
[inept at definition] It's a--well, it's a copper's nark, as you might say. What else would you call it? A sort of informer.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[still hysterical] I take my Bible oath I never said a word--

THE NOTE TAKER
[overbearing but good-humored] Oh, shut up, shut up. Do I look like a policeman?

THE FLOWER GIRL
[far from reassured] Then what did you take down my words for? How do I know whether you took me down right? You just show me what you've wrote about me. [The note taker opens his book and holds it steadily under her nose, though the pressure of the mob trying to read it over his shoulders would upset a weaker man]. What's that? That ain't proper writing. I can't read that.

THE NOTE TAKER.
I can. [Reads, reproducing her pronunciation exactly] "Cheer ap, Keptin; n' haw ya flahr orf a pore gel."

THE FLOWER GIRL
[much distressed] It's because I called him Captain. I meant no harm. [To the GENTLEMAN] Oh, sir, don't let him lay a charge agen me for a word like that. You--

THE GENTLEMAN.
Charge! I make no charge. [To the note taker] Really, sir, if you are a detective, you need not begin protecting me against molestation by young women until I ask you. Anybody could see that the girl meant no harm.

THE BYSTANDERS GENERALLY
[demonstrating against police espionage] Course they could. What business is it of yours? You mind your own affairs. He wants promotion, he does. Taking down people's words! Girl never said a word to him. What harm if

| distressed: (adj) worried, distraught, anxious, sad, disturbed, downcast, hurt, distracted, wretched, shocked, troubled. ANTONYMOS: (adj) composed, content, euphoric, happy, comforted, glad, joyful, collected, unconcerned, unaffected. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| hysterical: (adj, n) feverish; (adj) wild, violent, eccentric, frenzied, emotional, fitful, febrile, erratic; (n) fanatical, hysterics. ANTONYMOS: (adj) relaxed, composed, restrained. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| espionage: (n) reconnaissance, spy, intelligence, spying, watch, autopsy, speculation. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| good-humored: (adj) affable, cheerful, good-natured, pleasant, sweet, funny, amicable, congenial, mild, obliging. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| oath: (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| pronunciation: (n) accent, articulation, enunciation, elocution, delivery, pronouncing, speech, inflection, homophony, mispronunciation, pronounce. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| reassured: (adj) hopeful, reinsured, secure, confident. |
|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|__________________________|
| reproducing: (adj) fruitful, fecund. |
she did? Nice thing a girl can't shelter from the rain without being insulted, etc., etc., etc. [She is conducted by the more sympathetic demonstrators back to her plinth, where she resumes her seat and struggles with her emotion].

THE BYSTANDER.
He ain't a tec. He's a blooming busybody: that's what he is. I tell you, look at his boots.

THE NOTE TAKER
[turning on him genially] And how are all your people down at Selsey?

THE BYSTANDER
[suspiciously] Who told you my people come from Selsey?

THE NOTE TAKER.
Never you mind. They did. [To the girl] How do you come to be up so far east? You were born in Lisson Grove.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[appalled] Oh, what harm is there in my leaving Lisson Grove? It wasn't fit for a pig to live in; and I had to pay four-and-six a week. [In tears] Oh, boo--hoo--oo--

THE NOTE TAKER.
Live where you like; but stop that noise.

THE GENTLEMAN
[to the girl] Come, come! he can't touch you: you have a right to live where you please.

A SARCASTIC BYSTANDER
[thrusting himself between the note taker and the gentleman] Park Lane, for instance. I'd like to go into the Housing Question with you, I would.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[subsiding into a brooding melancholy over her basket, and talking very low-spiritedly to herself] I'm a good girl, I am.
THE SARCASTIC BYSTANDER
[not attending to her] Do you know where _I_ come from?

THE NOTE TAKER
[promptly] Hoxton.

Titterings. Popular interest in the note taker's performance increases.

THE SARCASTIC ONE.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[still nursing her sense of injury] Ain't no call to meddle with me, he ain't.

THE BYSTANDER
[to her] Of course he ain't. Don't you stand it from him. [To the note taker] See here: what call have you to know about people what never offered to meddle with you? Where's your warrant?

SEVERAL BYSTANDERS
[encouraged by this seeming point of law] Yes: where's your warrant?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Let him say what he likes. I don't want to have no truck with him.

THE BYSTANDER.
You take us for dirt under your feet, don't you? Catch you taking liberties with a gentleman!

THE SARCASTIC BYSTANDER.
Yes: tell HIM where he come from if you want to go fortune-telling.

THE NOTE TAKER.
Cheltenham, Harrow, Cambridge, and India.

THE GENTLEMAN.
Quite right. [Great laughter. Reaction in the note taker's favor. Exclamations of He knows all about it. Told him proper. Hear him tell the toff where he come from? etc.]. May I ask, sir, do you do this for your living at a music hall?

---

| **dirt** | (n, v) soil, grime; (n) filth, dust, scandal, garbage, ground, earth, crap, mire, contamination. ANTONYMS: (n) cleanliness, purity, luxury, cleanliness, newness. |
| **favor** | (n, v) countenance, aid, grace, support, benefit, boon; (adj, n) kindness; (n) advantage; (v) befriend, encourage, patronize. ANTONYMS: (v) hinder, contradict, dislike, hurt, differ, thwart, reject, demean; (n) derogation, disapproval, unkindness. |
| **increases** | (adj) increasing; (n) augmentation, addition. |
| **liberties** | (n) freedoms, familiarity, intimacy. |
| **meddle** | (v) intervene, interfere, intrude, monkey, interpose, fiddle, pry, dabble, interlope; (n) interference; (adj) moil. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard. |
| **seeming** | (adj) ostensible, superficial, illusory, outward, probable, deceptive, specious; (adj, n) appearance, semblance; (n) aspect, show. ANTONYMS: (adj) actual, deep, inner. |
| **toff** | (n) fop, man of means, rich man. |
| **truck** | (n, v) barter, traffic; (n) lorry, van, hand truck, car, cart, trade, bogie; (v) swap, swop. |
| **warrant** | (n, v) permit, vouch, license, assure, sanction, empower; (n) authority, authorization, security; (v) justify, ensure. ANTONYMS: (n) break; (v) debar. |
I've thought of that. Perhaps I shall some day.

The rain has stopped; and the persons on the outside of the crowd begin to drop off.

[resenting the reaction] He's no gentleman, he ain't, to interfere with a poor girl.

[out of patience, pushing her way rudely to the front and displacing the gentleman, who politely retires to the other side of the pillar] What on earth is Freddy doing? I shall get pneumonia if I stay in this draught any longer.

[to himself, hastily making a note of her pronunciation of "monia"] Earlscourt.

[vio\lently] Will you please keep your impertinent remarks to yourself?

Did I say that out loud? I didn't mean to. I beg your pardon. Your mother's Epsom, unmistakeably.

[advancing between her daughter and the note taker] How very curious! I was brought up in Largelady Park, near Epsom.

[uproariously amused] Ha! ha! What a devil of a name! Excuse me. [To the daughter] You want a cab, do you?

Don't dare speak to me.

Oh, please, please Clara. [Her daughter repudiates her with an angry shrug]
and retires haughtily.] We should be so grateful to you, sir, if you found us a cab. [The note taker produces a **whistle**]. Oh, thank you. [She joins her daughter]. The note taker blows a **piercing** blast.

**THE SARCASTIC BYSTANDER.**

There! I knowed he was a plain-clothes **copper**.

**THE BYSTANDER.**

That ain't a police whistle: that's a **sporting** whistle.

**THE FLOWER GIRL**

[still preoccupied with her **wounded** feelings] He's no right to take away my character. My character is the same to me as any lady's.

**THE NOTE TAKER.**

I don't know whether you've noticed it; but the rain stopped about two minutes ago.

**THE BYSTANDER.**

So it has. Why didn't you say so before? and us **losing** our time listening to your **silliness**. [He walks off towards the Strand].

**THE SARCASTIC BYSTANDER.**

I can tell where you come from. You come from Anwell. Go back there.

**THE NOTE TAKER**

[helpfully] Hanwell.

**THE SARCASTIC BYSTANDER**

[affecting great distinction of speech] Thenk you, teacher. Haw haw! So long [he touches his hat with **mock** respect and strolls off].

**THE FLOWER GIRL.**

Frightening people like that! How would he like it himself.

**THE MOTHER.**

It's quite fine now, Clara. We can walk to a motor bus. Come. [She gathers her skirts above her ankles and hurries off towards the Strand].

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>copper</strong></th>
<th><strong>piercing</strong></th>
<th><strong>whistle</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(n) brass, bull, cop, Cu, constable, gold, fuzz, pig, cent, bobby, coin.</td>
<td>(adj, n) sharp, cutting; (adj, v) keen, penetrating, biting, bitter, harsh, shrill; (adj) high, raw, loud.</td>
<td>(v) sing, twitter, hiss, warble, tweet, cheep, chirp, wheeze; (n, v) cry; (n) whistling, tin whistle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>losing</strong></td>
<td><strong>silliness</strong></td>
<td><strong>wounded</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(v) lose; (n) loss; (adv) lossingly, behind; (adj) unbefitting.</td>
<td>(n) absurdity, foolishness, folly, nonsense, giddiness, fatuousness, fatuity, lunacy, idiocy, inanity, stupidity.</td>
<td>(adj, v) hurt; (n) casualty, maimed; (adj) bruised, injured, bloody, aggrieved, saddened; (v) stricken, wound, struck.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mock</strong></td>
<td><strong>sporting</strong></td>
<td>clean, gambling, betting, dissipated, athletic, adventurous, sporty; (v) tauromachy; (n) diversion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(adj, v) counterfeit; (n, v) ridicule, jeer, gib, laugh at, flout; (adj, n, v) burlesque, sham; (v) mimic, ape, taunt.</td>
<td>(adj) fair, sportsmanlike,</td>
<td>(adj) unsporting.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>keen,</strong></td>
<td><strong>logic,</strong></td>
<td><strong>stricken,</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>penetrating, biting, bitter, harsh, shrill; (adj) high, raw, loud.</td>
<td>maturity, wisdom, responsibility, sensibleness.</td>
<td>wound, struck.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (adj) quiet, dull, soft, behind; (adj) unbefitting.</td>
<td><strong>ANTONYM:</strong> (adj) lucrative.</td>
<td><strong>ANTONYM:</strong> (adj) unaffected.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (n) logic, maturity, wisdom, responsibility, sensibleness.</td>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (n) clean, gambling, betting, dissipated, athletic, adventurous, sporty; (v) tauromachy; (n) diversion.</td>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (adj) unsporting.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---
THE DAUGHTER.
But the cab--[her mother is out of hearing]. Oh, how tiresome! [She follows angrily].

[All the rest have gone except the NOTE TAKER, the GENTLEMAN, and the FLOWER GIRL, who sits arranging her basket, and still pitying herself in murmurs.]

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Poor girl! Hard enough for her to live without being worrited and chivied.

THE GENTLEMAN
[returning to his former place on the note taker's left] How do you do it, if I may ask?

THE NOTE TAKER.
Simply phonetics. The science of speech. That's my profession; also my hobby. Happy is the man who can make a living by his hobby! You can spot an Irishman or a Yorkshireman by his brogue. I can place any man within six miles. I can place him within two miles in London. Sometimes within two streets.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Ought to be ashamed of himself, unmanly coward!

THE GENTLEMAN.
But is there a living in that?

THE NOTE TAKER.
Oh yes. Quite a fat one. This is an age of upstarts. Men begin in Kentish Town with 80 pounds a year, and end in Park Lane with a hundred thousand. They want to drop Kentish Town; but they give themselves away every time they open their mouths. Now I can teach them--

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Let him mind his own business and leave a poor girl--
THE NOTE TAKER
[explosively] Woman: cease this detestable boohooing instantly; or else seek the shelter of some other place of worship.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[with feeble defiance] I've a right to be here if I like, same as you.

THE NOTE TAKER.
A woman who utters such depressing and disgusting sounds has no right to be anywhere—no right to live. Remember that you are a human being with a soul and the divine gift of articulate speech: that your native language is the language of Shakespear and Milton and The Bible; and don't sit there crooning like a bilious pigeon.

THE FLOWER GIRL
[quite overwhelmed, and looking up at him in mingled wonder and deprecation without daring to raise her head] Ah--ah--ah--ow--ow--oo!

THE NOTE TAKER
[whipping out his book] Heavens! what a sound! [He writes; then holds out the book and reads, reproducing her vowels exactly] Ah--ah--ah--ow--ow--ow--oo!

THE FLOWER GIRL
[tickled by the performance, and laughing in spite of herself] Garn!

THE NOTE TAKER.
You see this creature with her kerbstone English: the English that will keep her in the gutter to the end of her days. Well, sir, in three months I could pass that girl off as a duchess at an ambassador's garden party. I could even get her a place as lady's maid or shop assistant, which requires better English. That's the sort of thing I do for commercial millionaires. And on the profits of it I do genuine scientific work in phonetics, and a little as a poet on Miltonic lines.

THE GENTLEMAN.
I am myself a student of Indian dialects; and--

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>bilious:</strong> (adj) abstrusible, liverish, dyspeptic, queasy, irascible, saturnine, touchy, testy, splenetic, peppery; (v) jaundiced. <strong>deprecation:</strong> (n) defamation, condemnation, disparagement, denigration, calumny, aspersion, censure, disfavour, denunciation, blame, criticism. ANTONYMS: (n) approval, commendation. <strong>detestable:</strong> (adj) hateful, abhorrent, damnable, odious, offensive, despicable, execrable, horrible, infamous; (adj, v) cursed; (adj, adv) atrocious. ANTONYMS: (adj) admirable, adorable, sweet, loveable, lovable, likable, delightful, cherished, honorable, desirable, nice. <strong>gutter:</strong> (n) groove, trough, ditch, drain, chute, trench, canal, furrow, conduit, waterway, gully. <strong>kerbstone:</strong> (n) curbstone, kerb, curb. <strong>mingled:</strong> (adj) miscellaneous, complex, indiscriminate, heterogeneous, medley, confused, eclectic, motley, different; (v) blended, blent. <strong>pigeon:</strong> (n) dove, gull, gudgeon, cully, ringdove, victim, cushat, gobemouche, cull; (v) bilk, mulct. <strong>spite:</strong> (n) malice, grudge, hatred, malevolence, rancour, venom, rancor, maliciousness, ill will, animosity; (n, v) pique. ANTONYMS: (v) please; (n) benevolence, goodwill, love, affection, harmony.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE NOTE TAKER  
[eagerly] Are you? Do you know Colonel Pickering, the **author** of Spoken Sanscrit?

THE GENTLEMAN.  
I am Colonel Pickering. Who are you?

THE NOTE TAKER.  
Henry Higgins, author of Higgins's Universal Alphabet.

PICKERING  
[with enthusiasm] I came from India to meet you.

HIGGINS.  
I was going to India to meet you.

PICKERING.  
Where do you live?

HIGGINS.  
27A Wimpole Street. Come and see me tomorrow.

PICKERING.  
I'm at the Carlton. Come with me now and let's have a jaw over some **supper**.

HIGGINS.  
Right you are.

THE FLOWER GIRL  
[to PICKERING, as he passes her] Buy a flower, kind **gentleman**. I'm short for my **lodging**.

PICKERING.  
I really haven't any change. I'm sorry [he goes away].

HIGGINS  
[shocked at girl's **mendacity**] Liar. You said you could change half-a-crown.

THE FLOWER GIRL  
[rising in **desperation**] You ought to be **stuffed** with nails, you ought. [Flinging the basket at his feet] Take the whole blooming basket for **sixpence**.

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>author: (n) writer, producer, founder, creator, inventor, parent, originator, architect, maker; (v) compose, create. ANTONYM: (n) reader.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>desparation: (adj, n) despair, fury, rage; (n) recklessness, foolhardiness, desperateness, burst, confusion, trouble, misery; (adj) raving. ANTONYMS: (n) optimism, confidence, hopefulness, hope, happiness, caution, prudence, calmness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flinging: (n) casting, cast.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gentleman: (n) gent, Mr, male, patrician, sir, adult male, esquire, sahib, gentlemen; (adj) gentilhomme, gentlemanly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lodging: (n) abode, apartment, accommodation, housing, hostel, residence, quarter, home, lodgement, address, hospice.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mendacity: (n) falsehood, falsity, deception, lie, deceit, falseness, fabrication, untruth, untruthfulness;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| (v) perjury; (adj) untrue. ANTONYM: (n) veracity. |
| sixpence: (n) bender, coin, teston, testern. |
| stuffed: (adj) crammed, packed, congested, replete, loaded, filled, fraught, chock-full, crowded, jammed, gorged. ANTONYMS: (adj) hungry, lacking. |
| supper: (n) meal, tea, lunch, repast, reception, mealtime, siesta, social affair; (v) dejeuner, bever, whet. |
[The church clock strikes the second quarter.]

HIGGINS

[hearing in it the voice of God, rebuking him for his Pharisaic want of charity to the poor girl] A reminder. [He raises his hat solemnly; then throws a handful of money into the basket and follows PICKERING].

THE FLOWER GIRL


FREDDY

[springing out of a taxicab] Got one at last. Hallo! [To the girl] Where are the two ladies that were here?

THE FLOWER GIRL.

They walked to the bus when the rain stopped.

FREDDY.

And left me with a cab on my hands. Damnation!

THE FLOWER GIRL

[with grandeur] Never you mind, young man. I'm going home in a taxi. [She sails off to the cab. The driver puts his hand behind him and holds the door firmly shut against her. Quite understanding his mistrust, she shows him her handful of money]. Eightpence ain't no object to me, Charlie. [He grins and opens the door]. Angel Court, Drury Lane, round the corner of Micklejohn's oil shop. Let's see how fast you can make her hop it. [She gets in and pulls the door to with a slam as the taxicab starts].

FREDDY.

Well, I'm dashed!

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

damnation: (n) damn, condemnation, anathema, state, curse, execration, judgment, oath, imprecation, denunciation, denouncement.
dashed: (v) ashamed, cut up, sunk; (adj) broken, done for, deserted, discouraged, dotted.
grandeur: (n) dignity, splendor, magnitude, brilliance, glory, pomp, elegance, majesty, magnificence, grandness; (adj, n) solemnity.
ANTONYMS: (n) modesty,
simplicity.
grins: (n) merriment, amusement, entertainment, fun, gaiety, levity, diversion, mirth, recreation, sport.
hallo: (n) hi, hullo.
mistrust: (adj, n, v) distrust; (n, v) doubt, query; (n) suspicion, misgiving, disbelief, apprehension, wariness; (v) suspect, disbelieve, discredit. ANTONYM: (v) believe.
slam: (n, v) knock, slap, smash, hit, bat; (n) sweep, crash, clap, shot, gibe; (v) shut. ANTONYM: (v) open, commend.
solemnly: (adv) earnestly, gravely, majestically, stately, sternly, staidly, thoughtfully, soberly, formally, ceremoniously, importantly.
ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, flippantly.
taxicab: (n) hack, cab, yellow cab, jade, car, political hack, plug, nag, motorcycle, hack writer, drudge.
walked: (adj) exempt; (v) yode.
ACT II

[Next day at 11 a.m. Higgins's laboratory in Wimpole Street. It is a room on the first floor, looking on the street, and was meant for the drawing-room. The double doors are in the middle of the back hall; and persons entering find in the corner to their right two tall file cabinets at right angles to one another against the walls. In this corner stands a flat writing-table, on which are a phonograph, a laryngoscope, a row of tiny organ pipes with a bellows, a set of lamp chimneys for singing flames with burners attached to a gas plug in the wall by an indiarubber tube, several tuning-forks of different sizes, a life-size image of half a human head, showing in section the vocal organs, and a box containing a supply of wax cylinders for the phonograph.]

[Further down the room, on the same side, is a fireplace, with a comfortable leather-covered easy-chair at the side of the hearth nearest the door, and a coal-scuttle. There is a clock on the mantelpiece. Between the fireplace and the phonograph table is a stand for newspapers.]

[On the other side of the central door, to the left of the visitor, is a cabinet of shallow drawers. On it is a telephone and the telephone directory. The corner beyond, and most of the side wall, is occupied by a grand piano, with the keyboard at the end furthest from the door, and a bench for the player]
extending the full length of the keyboard. On the piano is a dessert dish heaped with fruit and sweets, mostly chocolates.]

[The middle of the room is clear. Besides the easy chair, the piano bench, and two chairs at the phonograph table, there is one stray chair. It stands near the fireplace. On the walls, engravings; mostly Piranesis and mezzotint portraits. No paintings.]

[PICKERING is seated at the table, putting down some cards and a tuning-fork which he has been using. HIGGINS is standing up near him, closing two or three file drawers which are hanging out. He appears in the morning light as a robust, vital, appetizing sort of man of forty or thereabouts, dressed in a professional-looking black frock-coat with a white linen collar and black silk tie. He is of the energetic, scientific type, heartily, even violently interested in everything that can be studied as a scientific subject, and careless about himself and other people, including their feelings. He is, in fact, but for his years and size, rather like a very impetuous baby "taking notice" eagerly and loudly, and requiring almost as much watching to keep him out of unintended mischief. His manner varies from genial bullying when he is in a good humor to stormy petulance when anything goes wrong; but he is so entirely frank and void of malice that he remains likeable even in his least reasonable moments.]

HIGGINS

[as he shuts the last drawer] Well, I think that's the whole show.

PICKERING.

It's really amazing. I haven't taken half of it in, you know.

HIGGINS.

Would you like to go over any of it again?

PICKERING

[rising and coming to the fireplace, where he plants himself with his back to the fire] No, thank you; not now. I'm quite done up for this morning.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>appetizing: (adj) delectable, delicious, appetising, luscious, savory, palatable, scrumptious, alluring, exquisite; (adj, v) tantalizing, spicy. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteless, unsavory, sickening, nauseating, inedible, distasteful, repulsive, revolting, unappealing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heaped: (adj) dense, cumulative, concentrated, collective, coacervate, thick.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humor: (n, v) caprice, freak, humour; (n) temper, mood, disposition, wit; (v) indulge, gratify; (adj, n) spirit, frame of mind. ANTONYMS: (n) seriousness, gravity, solemnity; (v) displease.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>impetuous: (adj) boisterous, hasty, fiery, headlong, heady, hot, brash, foolhardy, dashing, fierce; (adj, v) impulsive. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, careful, slow, sensible, patient.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mezzotint: (n) mezzotinto, lithotint, etching; (v) engrave.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>petulance: (n) touchiness, testiness, tetchiness, crossness, choler, fretfulness, peevishness, temper, acerbity; (adj) petulant, flippancy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seated: (adj) sat, sedentary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shuts: (adj) closed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thereabouts: (adj, adv) about; (adv) nearly, generally, around, approximately, in the region of, more or less, something like, almost, so; (adj, n) hereabouts.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS  
[following him, and standing beside him on his left] Tired of listening to sounds?

PICKERING.  
Yes. It's a fearful strain. I rather fancied myself because I can pronounce twenty-four distinct vowel sounds; but your hundred and thirty beat me. I can't hear a bit of difference between most of them.

HIGGINS  
[chuckling, and going over to the piano to eat sweets] Oh, that comes with practice. You hear no difference at first; but you keep on listening, and presently you find they're all as different as A from B. [MRS. PEARCE looks in: she is Higgins's housekeeper] What's the matter?

MRS. PEARCE  
[hesitating, evidently perplexed] A young woman wants to see you, sir.

HIGGINS.  
A young woman! What does she want?

MRS. PEARCE.  
Well, sir, she says you'll be glad to see her when you know what she's come about. She's quite a common girl, sir. Very common indeed. I should have sent her away, only I thought perhaps you wanted her to talk into your machines. I hope I've not done wrong; but really you see such queer people sometimes-- you'll excuse me, I'm sure, sir--

HIGGINS.  
Oh, that's all right, Mrs. Pearce. Has she an interesting accent?

MRS. PEARCE.  
Oh, something dreadful, sir, really. I don't know how you can take an interest in it.

HIGGINS  
[to PICKERING] Let's have her up. Show her up, Mrs. Pearce [he rushes

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>fancied: (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fearful: (adj, n) afraid; (adj, v) dreadful, cowardly; (adj) terrible, apprehensive, awful, timid, anxious, craven, frightful, eerie. ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, calm, confident, bold, unimpressed, charming, fearless, courageous, reassuring, unafraid, wonderful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>housekeeper: (n) factotum, mistress, shepherd, householder, housewife, domestic, cleaning woman, croupier, domestic help, seneschal, house servant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>perplexed: (adj) confused, puzzled, baffled, confounded, doubtful, distracted, disconcerted; (adj, v) intricate, complicated, lost, involved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unperplexed, assured, clear, knowing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pronounce: (v) articulate, declare, affirm, say, assert, express, vocalize, proclaim; (n, v) allege; (adj, v) deliver, utter. ANTONYM: (v) mumble.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>queer: (adj) fantastic, odd, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish. ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vowel: (n) ablaut, consonant, diphthong, gradation, stem vowel, letter of the alphabet, schwa, shwa; (adj) vocal prayer, oral, sonant.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
across to his working table and picks out a cylinder to use on the phonograph.

MRS. PEARCE
[only half resigned to it] Very well, sir. It's for you to say. [She goes downstairs].

HIGGINS.
This is rather a bit of luck. I'll show you how I make records. We'll set her talking; and I'll take it down first in Bell's visible Speech; then in broad Romic; and then we'll get her on the phonograph so that you can turn her on as often as you like with the written transcript before you.

MRS. PEARCE
[returning] This is the young woman, sir.
[The FLOWER GIRL enters in state. She has a hat with three ostrich feathers, orange, sky-blue, and red. She has a nearly clean apron, and the shoddy coat has been tidied a little. The pathos of this deplorable figure, with its innocent vanity and consequential air, touches PICKERING, who has already straightened himself in the presence of MRS. PEARCE. But as to HIGGINS, the only distinction he makes between men and women is that when he is neither bullying nor exclaiming to the heavens against some featherweight cross, he coaxes women as a child coaxes its nurse when it wants to get anything out of her.]

HIGGINS
[brusquely, recognizing her with unconcealed disappointment, and at once, baby-like, making an intolerable grievance of it] Why, this is the girl I jotted down last night. She's no use: I've got all the records I want of the Lisson Grove lingo; and I'm not going to waste another cylinder on it. [To the girl] Be off with you: I don't want you.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Don't you be so saucy. You ain't heard what I come for yet. [To MRS.
PEARCE, who is waiting at the door for further instruction] Did you tell him I come in a taxi?

MRS. PEARCE.
Nonsense, girl! what do you think a gentleman like Mr. Higgins cares what you came in?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Oh, we are proud! He ain't above giving lessons, not him: I heard him say so. Well, I ain't come here to ask for any compliment; and if my money's not good enough I can go elsewhere.

HIGGINS.
Good enough for what?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Good enough for ye--oo. Now you know, don't you? I'm come to have lessons, I am. And to pay for em too: make no mistake.

HIGGINS
[stupent] WELL!!! [Recovering his breath with a gasp] What do you expect me to say to you?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Well, if you was a gentleman, you might ask me to sit down, I think. Don't I tell you I'm bringing you business?

HIGGINS.
Pickering: shall we ask this baggage to sit down or shall we throw her out of the window?

THE FLOWER GIRL
[running away in terror to the piano, where she turns at bay] Ah--ah--ah--ow-ow--ow--oo! [Wounded and whimpering] I won't be called a baggage when I've offered to pay like any lady.

[Motionless, the two men stare at her from the other side of the room, amazed.]

---

**Thesaurus**

- **baggage**: (n) bag, bags, trunk, pack, gear, equipment, stuff, effects, suitcases, woman, thing.
- **brining**: (n) delivery, consignment, serving, service, passage, post.
- **compliment**: (n, v) praise, honor; (v) laud, flattery, applaud, greet, adulation, congratulate, belaud; (n) eulogy, tribute. ANTONYM: (n) criticism, reproach, disparagement; (n, v) slander, libel; (v) criticize, denounce, disparage, denigrate.
- **complain**, belittle.
- **gasp**: (n, v) pant; (v) puff, blow, breathe, sigh, heave, wheeze, breathe heavily, gag; (n) inhalation, breath.
- **motionless**: (adj) inactive, inert, immobile, stationary, fixed, unmoving, quiescent, dead, torpid; (adj, adv) calm, at rest. ANTONYMS: (adj) mobile, active, alive, flowing.
- **recovering**: (v) recover, regain, restore; (adj) better; (n) rehabilitation, recovery, rescue, relaxation; (adv) getting better, on the road to recovery, improving.
- **stare**: (n, v) gaze, look; (v) gape, glare, peer, squint, goggle, see, outface; (n) regard, contemplation. ANTONYM: (v) glance.
- **taxi**: (n) hack, taxicab, automobile, drudge, auto, cabriolet, hack writer, hacker, jade, vehicle; (v) coast.
- **whimpering**: (adj) whining, puling, childish, querulous; (n) sniveling, cry, tear.
PICKERING
[gently] What is it you want, my girl?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
I want to be a lady in a flower shop **stead** of selling at the corner of Tottenham Court Road. But they won't take me unless I can talk more **genteel**. He said he could teach me. Well, here I am ready to pay him—not asking any favor—and he treats me as if I was dirt.

MRS. PEARCE.
How can you be such a foolish **ignorant** girl as to think you could afford to pay Mr. Higgins?

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Why shouldn't I? I know what **lessons** cost as well as you do; and I'm ready to pay.

HIGGINS.
How much?

THE FLOWER GIRL
[coming back to him, **triumphant**] Now you're talking! I thought you'd come off it when you saw a chance of getting back a bit of what you chucked at me last night. [Confidentially] You'd had a drop in, hadn't you?

HIGGINS
[peremptorily] Sit down.

THE FLOWER GIRL.
Oh, if you're going to make a compliment of it--

HIGGINS
[thundering at her] Sit down.

MRS. PEARCE
[severely] Sit down, girl. Do as you're told. [She places the **stray** chair near the **hearthrug** between HIGGINS and PICKERING, and stands behind it waiting for the girl to sit down].

---

**Thesaurus**

| **confidentially**: (adv) privately, closely, privily, intimately, familiarly, personally, clandestinely, in secret, in private, surreptitiously, occultly. ANTONYMS: (adv) publicly, openly, familiarly, commonly. |
| **genteel**: (adj) elegant, polite, cultured, refined, graceful, courtly, courteous, fashionable, nice, civil, ladylike. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncouth, improper, vulgar. |
| **hearthrug**: (n) carpeting. |
| **ignorant**: (adj) unconscious, un写着, rude, illiterate, uneducated, blind, dull, unaware, uninformed, unlearned, innocent. ANTONYMS: (adj) conscious, versed, cultured, educated, informed, wary, literate, aware, polite. |
| **lessons**: (n) classes, coaching, tuition, schoolwork, revision, learning, education, training. |
| **stead**: (n) behalf, room, lieu, spot, location, station, space, seat, position, office, locality. |
| **stray**: (v) wander, ramble, range, digress, straggle, meander, depart, deviate, rove, drift, err. ANTONYMS: (v) settle. |
| **triumphant**: (adj) victorious, successful, triumphal, exulting, winning, joyful, rejoicing, elated, conquering, prideful; (adj, v) exultant. ANTONYMS: (adj) disappointed, failing, losing, defeated, miserable, sorrowful. |
THE FLOWER GIRL.

Ah--ah--ah--ow--ow--oo! [She stands, half rebellious, half bewildered].

PICKERING

[very courteous] Won't you sit down?

LIZA

[coyly] Don't mind if I do. [She sits down. PICKERING returns to the hearthrug].

HIGGINS.

What's your name?

THE FLOWER GIRL.

Liza Doolittle.

HIGGINS

[declaring gravely] Eliza, Elizabeth, Betsy and Bess, They went to the woods to get a birds nes':

PICKERING.

They found a nest with four eggs in it:

HIGGINS.

They took one apiece, and left three in it.

[They laugh heartily at their own wit.]

LIZA.

Oh, don't be silly.

MRS. PEARCE.

You mustn't speak to the gentleman like that.

LIZA.

Well, why won't he speak sensible to me?

HIGGINS.

Come back to business. How much do you propose to pay me for the lessons?

LIZA.

Oh, I know what's right. A lady friend of mine gets French lessons for

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **apiece** (adj, adv) each; (adj) one by one; (pron) all, both, each one; (adv) individually, singly, for each, for each one, from each one, to each one.
| ANTONYM: (adv) together. |
| **courteous** (adj, v) civil; (adj) affable, attentive, gracious, decorous, chivalrous, bland, thoughtful, urbane, mannerly, gentlemanly. |
| ANTONYMS: (adj) rude, impolite, boorish, insulting, unmannerly, gruff, improper, vulgar, unhelpful, neglectful, graceless. |
| **gets** (n) getting. |
| **gravely** (adv) seriously, soberly, severely, solemnly, badly, staidly, momentously, heavily, earnestly, weightily, grievously. |
| ANTONYM: (adv) lightheartedly, mildly, slightly; (adj) soft. |
| **heartily** (adv) cordially, sincerely, enthusiastically, warmly, strongly, earnestly, vigorously, ardently, soundly, devoutly, eagerly. |
| ANTONYM: (adv) feebly, languidly. |
| **liza** (n) gray mullet, Mugil liza. |
| **rebellious** (adj) insubordinate, mutinous, disaffected, defiant, disobedient, contrary, contumacious, insurgent, stubborn, unruly, malcontent. |
| ANTONYMS: (adj) docile, conventional, obedient, conformist, content, conforming, cooperative, loyal, meek, submissive, obliging. |
eighteenpence an hour from a real French gentleman. Well, you wouldn't have the face to ask me the same for teaching me my own language as you would for French; so I won't give more than a shilling. Take it or leave it.

HIGGINS
[walking up and down the room, rattling his keys and his cash in his pockets]
You know, Pickering, if you consider a shilling, not as a simple shilling, but as a percentage of this girl's income, it works out as fully equivalent to sixty or seventy guineas from a millionaire.

PICKERING.
How so?

HIGGINS.
Figure it out. A millionaire has about 150 pounds a day. She earns about half-a-crown.

LIZA
[haughtily] Who told you I only--

HIGGINS
[continuing] She offers me two-fifths of her day's income for a lesson. Two-fifths of a millionaire's income for a day would be somewhere about 60 pounds. It's handsome. By George, it's enormous! it's the biggest offer I ever had.

LIZA
[rising, terrified] Sixty pounds! What are you talking about? I never offered you sixty pounds. Where would I get--

HIGGINS.
Hold your tongue.

LIZA
[weeping] But I ain't got sixty pounds. Oh--

MRS. PEARCE.
Don't cry, you silly girl. Sit down. Nobody is going to touch your money.

---

**Thesaurus**

- **handsome**: (adj) fair, beautiful, fine, generous, charming, comely, attractive, bountiful, considerable, bonny, prepossessing. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, unattractive, meager, ungenerous, meanly, plain.
- **lesson**: (n) example, education, instruction, class, learning, sermon, recitation, task, study, message; (n, v) rebuke.
- **millionaire**: (n) nabob, millionaire, wealthy person, rich person,
- **plutocrat**, **millionaire**, **Croesus**, **Timon of Athens**, **affluent**, **dives**, **man of means**.
- **percentage**: (n) share, cut, portion, piece, percent, ration, proportion, lot, allotment, profit, interest.
- **seventy**: (n) large integer.
- **shilling**: (n) York shilling, Tanzanian shilling, British shilling, Kenyan shilling, Ugandan shilling, Somali shilling, dock, cork, farthing, coin, cheat.
- **sixty**: (adj) threescore; (n) three score, large integer, lux.
- **terrified**: (adj) afraid, frightened, fearful, panicky, panicked, aghast, timid, timorous, apprehensive, startled, alarmed. ANTONYMS: (adj) fearless, brave.
- **tongue**: (n) lingua, speech, idiom, dialect, dapper, glossa, natural language, striker, talk; (v) lick; (adj) flowing.
HIGGINS.
Somebody is going to touch you, with a broomstick, if you don't stop snivelling. Sit down.

LIZA
[obeying slowly] Ah--ah--ow--oo--o! One would think you was my father.

HIGGINS.
If I decide to teach you, I'll be worse than two fathers to you. Here [he offers her his silk handkerchief]!

LIZA.
What's this for?

HIGGINS.
To wipe your eyes. To wipe any part of your face that feels moist. Remember: that's your handkerchief; and that's your sleeve. Don't mistake the one for the other if you wish to become a lady in a shop.

[LIZA, utterly bewildered, stares helplessly at him.]

MRS. PEARCE.
It's no use talking to her like that, Mr. Higgins: she doesn't understand you. Besides, you're quite wrong: she doesn't do it that way at all [she takes the handkerchief].

LIZA
[snatching it] Here! You give me that handkerchief. He give it to me, not to you.

PICKERING
[laughing] He did. I think it must be regarded as her property, Mrs. Pearce.

MRS. PEARCE
[resigning herself] Serve you right, Mr. Higgins.

PICKERING.
Higgins: I'm interested. What about the ambassador's garden party? I'll say

**Thesaurus**

**bewildered:** (adj) bemused, confused, confounded, perplexed, befuddled, puzzled, dumbfounded, taken aback, addled, disoriented; (adj, v) lost.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressed, clear, oriented, precise, understanding, alert.

**broomstick:** (adj) spare, meager, lanky, slight; (n) broomstaff, broom handle.

**handkerchief:** (n) hankie, kerchief, bandanna, cravat, hanky, wipe, bandana, collar, shawl; (n, v) napkin;

**helplessly:** (adv) weakly, powerlessly, lostly, destitutely, shiftlessly, defenselessly, unprotectedly, ineffectively, wretchedly, incompetently, disabledly.
ANTONYM: (adv) powerfully.

**moist:** (adj) damp, wet, muggy, clammy, dank, damps, dampish, soggy, soppy, wetish, moisture.
ANTONYMS: (adj) dry, limp, fresh.

**regarded:** (adj) reputed.

**sleeve:** (n) arm, liner, cover, cuff, wristband, collar, socket, skin, sheath; (v) plexus, skein.

**utterly:** (adv) completely, absolutely, totally, entirely, extremely, altogether, expressly, purely, dead, fully, wholly. ANTONYMS: (adv) partly, uncertain, slightly, incompletely, hardly, somewhat.

**wipe:** (n, v) rub; (v) mop, clean, towel, brush, scour, scrub, clear, dry, wash; (adj) sponge. ANTONYM: (v) dirty.
you're the greatest teacher alive if you make that good. I'll bet you all the expenses of the experiment you can't do it. And I'll pay for the lessons.

LIZA.
Oh, you are real good. Thank you, Captain.

HIGGINS
[tempted, looking at her] It's almost irresistible. She's so deliciously low--so horribly dirty--

LIZA
[protesting extremely] Ah--ah--ah--ow--ow--oooo!!! I ain't dirty: I washed my face and hands afore I come, I did.

PICKERING.
You're certainly not going to turn her head with flattery, Higgins.

MRS. PEARCE
[uneasy] Oh, don't say that, sir: there's more ways than one of turning a girl's head; and nobody can do it better than Mr. Higgins, though he may not always mean it. I do hope, sir, you won't encourage him to do anything foolish.

HIGGINS
[becoming excited as the idea grows on him] What is life but a series of inspired follies? The difficulty is to find them to do. Never lose a chance: it doesn't come every day. I shall make a duchess of this draggletailed guttersnipe.

LIZA
[strongly deprecating this view of her] Ah--ah--ah--ow--ow-- oo!

HIGGINS
[carried away] Yes: in six months--in three if she has a good ear and a quick tongue--I'll take her anywhere and pass her off as anything. We'll start today: now! this moment! Take her away and clean her, Mrs. Pearce. Monkey Brand, if it won't come off any other way. Is there a good fire in the kitchen?
MRS. PEARCE
[protesting]. Yes; but--

HIGGINS
[storming on] Take all her clothes off and burn them. Ring up Whiteley or somebody for new ones. Wrap her up in brown paper till they come.

LIZA.
You're no gentleman, you're not, to talk of such things. I'm a good girl, I am; and I know what the like of you are, I do.

HIGGINS.
We want none of your Lisson Grove prudery here, young woman. You've got to learn to behave like a duchess. Take her away, Mrs. Pearce. If she gives you any trouble wallop her.

LIZA
[springing up and running between Pickering and Mrs. Pearce for protection] No! I'll call the police, I will.

MRS. PEARCE.
But I've no place to put her.

HIGGINS.
Put her in the dustbin.

LIZA.
Ah--ah--ow--ow--oo!

PICKERING.
Oh come, Higgins! be reasonable.

MRS. PEARCE.
[reservedly] You must be reasonable, Mr. Higgins: really you must. You can't walk over everybody like this.

[HIGGINS, thus scolded, subsides. The hurricane is succeeded by a zephyr of amiable surprise.]
HIGGINS
[with professional exquisiteness of modulation] I walk over everybody! My dear Mrs. Pearce, my dear Pickering, I never had the slightest intention of walking over anyone. All I propose is that we should be kind to this poor girl. We must help her to prepare and fit herself for her new station in life. If I did not express myself clearly it was because I did not wish to hurt her delicacy, or yours.

[LIZA, reassured, steals back to her chair.]

MRS. PEARCE
[to PICKERING] Well, did you ever hear anything like that, sir?

PICKERING
[laughing heartily] Never, Mrs. Pearce: never.

HIGGINS
[patiently] What's the matter?

MRS. PEARCE.
Well, the matter is, sir, that you can't take a girl up like that as if you were picking up a pebble on the beach.

HIGGINS.
Why not?

MRS. PEARCE.
Why not! But you don't know anything about her. What about her parents? She may be married.

LIZA.
Garn!

HIGGINS.
There! As the girl very properly says, Garn! Married indeed! Don't you know that a woman of that class looks a worn out drudge of fifty a year after she's married.

---

**Thesaurus**

- **delicacy**: (adj, n) weakness, fragility, tidbit; (n) finesse, daintiness, delicate, elegance, sensitivity, luxury, treat, airiness. ANTONYMS: (n) sturdiness, toughness, durability, frankness, inelegance, ruggedness, vulgarity, tactlessness, insensitivity, inaccuracy, clumsiness.

- **drudge**: (n, v) slave, work; (v) toil, fag, moil, dig, grub, sweat, plod, grind; (n) hack. ANTONYMS: (v) dawdle, putter, loaf, idle, lounge.

- **exquisiteness**: (n) perfection, delicacy, fineness, magnificence, prettiness, loveliness, elegance, dreamy quality, attractiveness, good looks. ANTONYMS: (n) ugliness, unattractiveness.

- **intention**: (n) idea, intent, goal, purpose, cause, motive, mind; (n, v) aim, end, design, drift.

- **modulation**: (n) accent, inflection, transition, passage, change, variation, am, regulation, conditioning.

- **pebble**: (n) boulder, crystal, flint, rock, scree, cobblestone, calculus, crag, granite, pebblestone; (adj) quartz.

- **propose**: (v) bid, nominate, design, plan, proffer, move, intend, mean, aim, suggest; (v, n) advance. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, improvise, oppose.

- **slightest**: (adj) minimal, first, smallest amount.

- **steals**: (adj) stolen; (n) stealing.
LIZA.
  Who'd marry me?

HIGGINS
  [suddenly resorting to the most thrillingly beautiful low tones in his best
elocutionary style] By George, Eliza, the streets will be strewn with the
bodies of men shooting themselves for your sake before I've done with you.

MRS. PEARCE.
  Nonsense, sir. You mustn't talk like that to her.

LIZA
  [rising and squaring herself determinedly] I'm going away. He's off his
chump, he is. I don't want no balmies teaching me.

HIGGINS
  [wounded in his tenderest point by her insensibility to his elocution] Oh,
indeed! I'm mad, am I? Very well, Mrs. Pearce: you needn't order the new
clothes for her. Throw her out.

LIZA
  [whimpering] Nah--ow. You got no right to touch me.

MRS. PEARCE.
  You see now what comes of being saucy. [Indicating the door] This way,
please.

LIZA
  [almost in tears] I didn't want no clothes. I wouldn't have taken them [she
throws away the handkerchief]. I can buy my own clothes.

HIGGINS
  [deftly retrieving the handkerchief and intercepting her on her reluctant way
to the door] You're an ungrateful wicked girl. This is my return for offering
to take you out of the gutter and dress you beautifully and make a lady of
you.

---

**Thesaurus**

- **chump**: (n) dupe, sap, zany, blockhead, mug, gull, dol, fall guy, mark, gander, noodle.
- **determinedly**: (adv) firmly, purposefully, fixedly, resolvedly, obstinately, stubbornly, steadfastly, steadily, decidedly, definitely, doggedly. **ANTONYMS**: (adv) hesitantly, wearily, unambitiously, amenably, halfheartedly, irresolutely, feebly.
- **elocution**: (n) delivery, pronunciation, rhetoric, enunciation, declamation, speech, oratory, eloquence, way with words, accent, public speaking.
- **elocutionary**: (v) unnatural, eloquent.
- **insensibility**: (n) callousness, hardness, indifference, dullness, stupidity, stupor, impassiveness, coma, physical insensibility, impassivity, trance.
- **shooting**: (v) shoot, hunting, coursing; (n) gunfire, killing, gunshot, shot, murder; (adj) sharp, acute, piercing.
- **thrillingly**: (adv) electrically, impressively, stirring, stimulating, sensitively, grippingly, electrifyingly, breathtakingly, excitingly, emotionally, movingly.
- **ungrateful**: (adj) unmindful, unthankful, unappreciative, unnatural, ingratiating, unpleasant, distasteful, displeasing, unkind, disagreeable, not kind. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) grateful, thankful, appreciative.
MRS. PEARCE.

Stop, Mr. Higgins. I won't allow it. It's you that are wicked. Go home to your parents, girl; and tell them to take better care of you.

LIZA.

I ain't got no parents. They told me I was big enough to earn my own living and turned me out.

MRS. PEARCE.

Where's your mother?

LIZA.

I ain't got no mother. Her that turned me out was my sixth stepmother. But I done without them. And I'm a good girl, I am.

HIGGINS.

Very well, then, what on earth is all this fuss about? The girl doesn't belong to anybody--is no use to anybody but me. [He goes to MRS. PEARCE and begins coaxing]. You can adopt her, Mrs. Pearce: I'm sure a daughter would be a great amusement to you. Now don't make any more fuss. Take her downstairs; and--

MRS. PEARCE.

But what's to become of her? Is she to be paid anything? Do be sensible, sir.

HIGGINS.

Oh, pay her whatever is necessary: put it down in the housekeeping book. [Impatiently] What on earth will she want with money? She'll have her food and her clothes. She'll only drink if you give her money.

LIZA

[turning on him] Oh you are a brute. It's a lie: nobody ever saw the sign of liquor on me. [She goes back to her chair and plants herself there defiantly].

PICKERING

[in good-humored remonstrance] Does it occur to you, Higgins, that the girl has some feelings?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>amusement: (n) pleasure, recreation, entertainment, distraction, diversion, sport, pastime, laughter, enjoyment, joy, hobby. ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, boredom, work, tedium, business, despondency, discomfort, displeasure.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brute: (adj) brutal, harsh, gruff, brutish; (adj, n) animal, savage; (n) barbarian, fiend, creature, monster; (adv) beastly. ANTONYMS: (adj) weak, refined, mild, gentle; (n) gentleman.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fuss: (n, v) flurry, bicker, fidget, hubbub; (adj, n) stir; (n) flap, commotion, ado, bother, disturbance; (v) fret. ANTONYM: (n) peace.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>housekeeping: (n) housewifery, household, domestic science.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>impatiently: (adv) petulantly, restlessly, keenly, intolerantly, hastily, avidly, uneasily, enthusiastically, edgily, fidgetily, restively. ANTONYMS: (adv) uncomplainingly, calmly, unenthusiastically, lightly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>liquor: (n) fluid, broth, alcohol, booze, brew, brandy, arrack, spirits, schnapps; (n, v) drink; (adj, n) liquid.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>remonstrance: (n) protest, expostulation, objection, dissuasion, censure, remonstration, reprehension, admonition, monstrosity, mediation, degradation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stepmother: (n) stepdame.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS
[looking critically at her] Oh no, I don't think so. Not any feelings that we need bother about. [Cheerily] Have you, Eliza?

LIZA.
I got my feelings same as anyone else.

HIGGINS
[to PICKERING, reflectively] You see the difficulty?

PICKERING.
Eh? What difficulty?

HIGGINS.
To get her to talk grammar. The mere pronunciation is easy enough.

LIZA.
I don't want to talk grammar. I want to talk like a lady.

MRS. PEARCE.
Will you please keep to the point, Mr. Higgins. I want to know on what terms the girl is to be here. Is she to have any wages? And what is to become of her when you've finished your teaching? You must look ahead a little.

HIGGINS
[impatiently] What's to become of her if I leave her in the gutter? Tell me that, Mrs. Pearce.

MRS. PEARCE.
That's her own business, not yours, Mr. Higgins.

HIGGINS.
Well, when I've done with her, we can throw her back into the gutter; and then it will be her own business again; so that's all right.

LIZA.
Oh, you've no feeling heart in you: you don't care for nothing but yourself [she rises and takes the floor resolutely]. Here! I've had enough of this. I'm Thesaurus

| **bother** | (n, v) trouble, torment, worry, hassle, pain; (adj, n, v) fuss, bore; (v) vex, annoy, irritate; (n) nuisance. ANTONYM: (n, v) delight; (v) soothe, please, help, aid, comfort, placate, encourage, defend; (n) accord, satisfaction. |
| **critically** | (adj, adv) gravely; (adv) seriously, severely, censoriously, crucially, acutely, significantly, hypercritically, decisively, vitally, importantly. ANTONYM: (adj) uncritically, slightly, positively, insignificantly, illogically, favorably. |
| **cheerily** | (adv) merrily, pleasantly, cheerfully, joyfully, gaily, brightly, happily, mirthfully, jovially, sunnily, blithely. ANTONYM: (adv) nastily, sulkily, seriously, miserably, sadly. |
| **grammatical** | (adj) grammatical. |
| **mere** | (adj) entire; (adj) bare, simple, pure; (n) loch, tarn, boundary, absolute; (n, v) downright; (adv) merely; (adj, v) clear. |
| **reflectively** | (adv) contemplatively, meditatively, wistfully, thoughtfully, speculatively, ruminatively, studiously, regretfully, sadly, longingly, reflexively. |
| **yours** | (adj) own. |
going [making for the door]. You ought to be ashamed of yourself, you ought.

HIGGINS
[snatching a chocolate cream from the piano, his eyes suddenly beginning to **twinkle** with **mischief**] Have some chocolates, Eliza.

LIZA
[halting, tempted] How do I know what might be in them? I've **heard** of girls being **drugged** by the like of you.

[HIGGINS whips out his **penknife**; **cuts** a chocolate in two; puts one half into his mouth and bolts it; and offers her the other half.]

HIGGINS.
Pledge of good faith, Eliza. I eat one half you eat the other.

[LIZA opens her mouth to **retort**: he **pops** the half chocolate into it]. You shall have boxes of them, barrels of them, every day. You shall live on them. Eh?

LIZA
[who has disposed of the chocolate after being nearly **chocked** by it] I wouldn't have ate it, only I'm too **ladylike** to take it out of my mouth.

HIGGINS.
Listen, Eliza. I think you said you came in a taxi.

LIZA.
Well, what if I did? I've as good a right to take a taxi as anyone else.

HIGGINS.
You have, Eliza; and in future you shall have as many **taxis** as you want. You shall go up and down and round the town in a taxi every day. Think of that, Eliza.

MRS. PEARCE.
Mr. Higgins: you're tempting the girl. It's not right. She should think of the future.

---

**Thesaurus**

**chocked:** (adj) clogged, smothered, congested, annoyed, high-strung, strained, neurotic, tense, angry, anxious, insecure. **cut:** (n) film waste. **drugged:** (adj) stoned, drowsy, narcotised, comatose, drunk, high, chloroformed, narcotized, stupefied. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, straight. **heard:** (n) hearing. **ladylike:** (adj) feminine, refined, gentle, womanly, genteel, maidenly, matronly, wifely, dainty, well-bred, mannerly. ANTONYM: (adj) coarse. **mischief:** (adj, n) evil, hurt, harm; (n) damage, ill, detriment, disadvantage, devilry, caper, devilment, maleficence. ANTONYMS: (n) obedience, beneficence, help. **penknife:** (adj, n) blade; (n) switchblade, pocketknife, clasp knife, pocket knife, carving knife, stiletto; (adj) cutlery, edge tool, whittle, razor. **pops:** (n) man, father, senior. **retort:** (n, v) answer, return, riposte; (n) response, rejoinder, repartee, comeback; (v) respond, repay, rejoin, alembic. **taxis:** (n) assortment, allotment, chemotaxis, tactic, taxonomy, graduation, organization, reaction, response, syntax. **twinkle:** (n, v) flash, gleam, shimmer, glimmer, glisten, glitter, scintillate, wink; (adj, n, v) flicker; (v) shine, blink.
HIGGINS.
At her age! Nonsense! Time enough to think of the future when you haven't any future to think of. No, Eliza: do as this lady does: think of other people's futures; but never think of your own. Think of chocolates, and taxis, and gold, and **diamonds**.

LIZA.
No: I don't want no gold and no diamonds. I'm a good girl, I am. [She sits down again, with an attempt at dignity].

HIGGINS.
You shall remain so, Eliza, under the care of Mrs. Pearce. And you shall marry an officer in the Guards, with a beautiful **moustache**: the son of a **marquis**, who will **disinherit** him for **marrying** you, but will **relent** when he sees your beauty and goodness--

PICKERING.
Excuse me, Higgins; but I really must **interfere**. Mrs. Pearce is quite right. If this girl is to put herself in your hands for six months for an experiment in teaching, she must understand thoroughly what she's doing.

HIGGINS.
How can she? She's **incapable** of understanding anything. Besides, do any of us understand what we are doing? If we did, would we ever do it?

PICKERING.
Very clever, Higgins; but not sound sense. [To ELIZA] Miss Doolittle--

LIZA
[overwhelmed] Ah--ah--ow--oo!

HIGGINS.
There! That's all you get out of Eliza. Ah--ah--ow--oo! No use explaining. As a military man you ought to know that. Give her her orders: that's what she wants. Eliza: you are to live here for the next six months, learning how to speak **beautifully**, like a lady in a florist's shop. If you're good and do whatever you're told, you shall sleep in a proper bedroom, and have lots to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>beautifully</strong>: (adv) exquisitely, nicely, gorgeously, splendidly, handsomely, attractively, superbly, charmingly, divinely, grandly, elegantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) unappealingly, tastelessly, abysmally, harshly, horribly, badly.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>diamonds</strong>: (n) hearts, ice, spades, sparkler, clubs.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>disinherit</strong>: (v) disown, divest, abdicate, cut off with a shilling, dispossess, will, lose, exheredate,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>interfere</strong>: (n, v) interpose; (v) intercede, obstruct, disturb, conflict, impede, hinder, meddle, intervene; (n) interference; (adj, v) intermeddled.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>marquis</strong>: (n) lord, marquise, noble, margrave, nobleman, Donald Robert perry marquis, don marquis, Markis.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>marrying</strong>: (adj) married.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>moustache</strong>: (adj, n) hair; (n) mustache, mustachio, mastax, whiskers; (adj) whisker, mane, brush, tress, ringlet, shag.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>relent</strong>: (v) give, give in, melt, soften, moderate, ease, submit, cede, relax, capitulate; (adj) remit. ANTONYMS: (v) worsen, strengthen, resist, stand.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
eat, and money to buy chocolates and take rides in taxis. If you're naughty and idle you will sleep in the back kitchen among the black **beetles**, and be walloped by Mrs. Pearce with a broomstick. At the end of six months you shall go to Buckingham Palace in a carriage, beautifully dressed. If the King finds out you're not a lady, you will be taken by the police to the Tower of London, where your head will be cut off as a warning to other presumptuous flower girls. If you are not found out, you shall have a present of seven-and-sixpence to start life with as a lady in a shop. If you refuse this offer you will be a most ungrateful and wicked girl; and the angels will **weep** for you. [To PICKERING] Now are you satisfied, Pickering? [To MRS. PEARCE] Can I put it more plainly and fairly, Mrs. Pearce?

MRS. PEARCE

[patiently] I think you'd better let me speak to the girl properly in private. I don't know that I can take charge of her or consent to the arrangement at all. Of course I know you don't mean her any harm; but when you get what you call interested in people's accents, you never think or care what may happen to them or you. Come with me, Eliza.

HIGGINS.

That's all right. Thank you, Mrs. Pearce. **Bundle** her off to the bath-room.

LIZA

[rising reluctantly and suspiciously] You're a great **bully**, you are. I won't stay here if I don't like. I won't let nobody wallop me. I never asked to go to Bucknam Palace, I didn't. I was never in trouble with the police, not me. I'm a good girl--

MRS. PEARCE.

Don't answer back, girl. You don't understand the gentleman. Come with me. [She **leads** the way to the door, and holds it open for ELIZA].

LIZA

[as she goes out] Well, what I say is right. I won't go near the king, not if I'm going to have my head cut off. If I'd known what I was letting myself in for, I wouldn't have come here. I always been a good girl; and I never offered to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>beetles</strong>: (n) Coleoptera.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bully</strong>: (n, v) hector; (v) bluster, bulldoze, threaten, ballyrag; (n) tough, rowdy, hooligan, ruffian, brave; (adj, v) domineer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bundle</strong>: (n, v) pack, cluster, clump, wad; (n) sheaf, pile, batch, stack, package, group, heap.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>leads</strong>: (n) slating, pieced leads, slates, pile driving leads, tiling.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>naughty</strong>: (adj) mischievous, impish, blue, improper, disobedient, insubordinate, wicked, evil, lewd, dark, unruly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>presumptuous</strong>: (adj) arrogant, audacious, forward, assuming, insolent, imperious, presumptuous, familiar, haughty, proud; (adj, n) bold.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>shy, timid, humble, modest.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>suspiciously</strong>: (adj, adv) doubtfully, skeptically, hesitantly, unbelievably; (adv) mistrustfully, warily, uncertainly, shadily, dubiously, watchfully, questioningly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>weep</strong>: (v) wail, bawl, lament, sob, blubber, moan, howl, drip, greet, whimper; (n) tear.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
say a word to him; and I don't owe him nothing; and I don't care; and I won't be put upon; and I have my feelings the same as anyone else--

[MRS. PEARCE shuts the door; and ELIZA'S plaints are no longer audible. PICKERING comes from the hearth to the chair and sits astride it with his arms on the back.]

PICKERING.
Excuse the straight question, Higgins. Are you a man of good character where women are concerned?

HIGGINS
[moodily] Have you ever met a man of good character where women are concerned?

PICKERING.
Yes: very frequently.

HIGGINS
[dogmatically, lifting himself on his hands to the level of the piano, and sitting on it with a bounce] Well, I haven't. I find that the moment I let a woman make friends with me, she becomes jealous, exacting, suspicious, and a damned nuisance. I find that the moment I let myself make friends with a woman, I become selfish and tyrannical. Women upset everything. When you let them into your life, you find that the woman is driving at one thing and you're driving at another.

PICKERING.
At what, for example?

HIGGINB
[coming off the piano restlessly] Oh, Lord knows! I suppose the woman wants to live her own life; and the man wants to live his; and each tries to drag the other on to the wrong track. One wants to go north and the other south; and the result is that both have to go east, though they both hate the east wind. [He sits down on the bench at the keyboard]. So here I am, a confirmed old bachelor, and likely to remain so.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>audible</strong>: (adj) plain, hearable, distinct, detectable, sounding, sharp, sonic, definite, discernible, perceptible, sensory. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) inaudible, unintelligible, undetectable, silent, faint.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bachelor</strong>: (adj) single, unmarried, unattached; (n) unmarried man, graduate, knight bachelor, widower, old bachelor, spinster, adult male, agamist. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) married; (n) husband.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>becomes</strong>: (v) become.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bounce</strong>: (n, v) jump, spring, leap, bound, jolt, discharge; (n) impact; (v) recoil, glance, sack, beat. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) tranquility, calmness; (v) stay, clear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>exacting</strong>: (adj) fastidious, austere, strict, trying, stern, difficult, hard, finicky, nice; (adj, v) exigent; (adj, n) exact. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) lenient, relaxed, tolerant, unexacting, unfastidious, basic, careless, relaxing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>restlessly</strong>: (adv) fidgetily, apprehensively, agitatedly, fretfully, unequally, sleeplessly, nervously, restively, edgily, anxiously, disturbedly. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adv) peacefully, unconcernedly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tyrannical</strong>: (adj) domineering, autocratic, despotic, dictatorial, overbearing, authoritarian, tyrannous, cruel, peremptory, tyrannic, lordly. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) liberal, libertarian.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PICKERING
[rising and standing over him gravely] Come, Higgins! You know what I mean. If I'm to be in this business I shall feel responsible for that girl. I hope it's understood that no advantage is to be taken of her position.

HIGGINS.
What! That thing! Sacred, I assure you. [Rising to explain] You see, she'll be a pupil; and teaching would be impossible unless pupils were sacred. I've taught scores of American millionairesses how to speak English: the best looking women in the world. I'm seasoned. They might as well be blocks of wood. I might as well be a block of wood. It's--

[MRS. PEARCE opens the door. She has ELIZA'S hat in her hand. PICKERING retires to the easy-chair at the hearth and sits down.]

HIGGINS
[eagerly] Well, Mrs. Pearce: is it all right?

MRS. PEARCE
[at the door] I just wish to trouble you with a word, if I may, Mr. Higgins.

HIGGINS.
Yes, certainly. Come in. [She comes forward]. Don't burn that, Mrs. Pearce. I'll keep it as a curiosity. [He takes the hat].

MRS. PEARCE.
Handle it carefully, sir, please. I had to promise her not to burn it; but I had better put it in the oven for a while.

HIGGINS
[putting it down hastily on the piano] Oh! thank you. Well, what have you to say to me?

PICKERING.
Am I in the way?

MRS. PEARCE.
Not at all, sir. Mr. Higgins: will you please be very particular what you say before the girl?

Thesaurus

| **assure** | (n, v) certify, warrant, vouch; (v) secure, persuade, satisfy, reassure, affirm, promise, ascertain; (adj, v) ensure. ANTONYMS: (v) alarm, disclaim, deny, disbelieve, undermine. |
| **curiosity** | (n) curiosity, rarity, interest, curio, oddity, prying, nosiness, peculiarity, novelty, marvel; (adj, n) prodigy. ANTONYMS: (n) emotionlessness, indifference, disinterest. |
| **hastily** | (adv) hurriedly, rapidly, quickly, rashly, promptly, suddenly, thoughtlessly, impetuously, swiftly, imprudently, speedily. ANTONYMS: (adv) carefully, unhurriedly, industriously, sensibly, prudently, late, calmly, thoroughly, patiently, gradually, cautiously. |
| **oven** | (n) furnace, stove, fireplace, hearth, broiler, heater, bakery, range, kitchen appliance, boiler, coke oven chamber. |
| **sacred** | (adj) holy, hallowed, dedicated, consecrated, divine, religious, pious, spiritual, inviolable, blessed; (adv, v) solemn. ANTONYMS: (adj) profane, unconsecrated, cursed, breakable. |
| **seasoned** | (adj) veteran, flavoured, flavored, mature, ripe, versed, hardened, confirmed, practised, accustomed, sophisticated. ANTONYMS: (adj) green, unseasoned, inexperienced, mild. |
| **women** | (n) sex, gentle sex. |
HIGGINS
[sternly] Of course. I'm always particular about what I say. Why do you say this to me?

MRS. PEARCE
[unmoved] No, sir: you're not at all particular when you've mislaid anything or when you get a little impatient. Now it doesn't matter before me: I'm used to it. But you really must not swear before the girl.

HIGGINS
[indignantly] I swear! [Most emphatically] I never swear. I detest the habit. What the devil do you mean?

MRS. PEARCE
[stolidly] That's what I mean, sir. You swear a great deal too much. I don't mind your damning and blasting, and what the devil and where the devil and who the devil--

HIGGINS.
Really! Mrs. Pearce: this language from your lips!

MRS. PEARCE
[not to be put off]--but there is a certain word I must ask you not to use. The girl has just used it herself because the bath was too hot. It begins with the same letter as bath. She knows no better: she learnt it at her mother's knee. But she must not hear it from your lips.

HIGGINS
[loftily] I cannot charge myself with having ever uttered it, Mrs. Pearce. [She looks at him steadfastly. He adds, hiding an uneasy conscience with a judicial air] Except perhaps in a moment of extreme and justifiable excitement.

MRS. PEARCE.
Only this morning, sir, you applied it to your boots, to the butter, and to the brown bread.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>blasting</strong>: (adj) ruinous, blaring, cold, destructive; (n) grit blasting, burst, explosion, excavation, mining, getting, advertising.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>butter</strong>: (v) gloze, slaver, flatter; (adj) butyraseous, dough, pudding; (n) fat, scraper, fighter, oil, tallow.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>damning</strong>: (n) curse, denunciation, malediction; (adj) incriminating, condemnatory, derogatory, inculpatory, offensive, inculpative.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>detest</strong>: (n, v) hate; (v) abominate, loathe, despise, execrate, dislike, nauseate, contemn, dislike intensely; (n) loathing, abhorrence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>knee</strong>: (n) bracket, articulation, joint, kneel, knee joint, genu, articulatio genus, scythe, zigzag, sickle, bend.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>learnt</strong>: (adj) learned.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mislaid</strong>: (adj) misplaced, absent, disordered, gone astray, not there, missing, lost temporarily.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>steadfastly</strong>: (adv) steadily, solidly, unwaveringly, resolutely, unalteringly, unwaveringly, determinedly, faithfully, persistently, permanently, staunchly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>uttered</strong>: (adj) expressed, express, verbalised, verbalized, vocal, explicit, oral; (v) spoke, quoth, said.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) complimentary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) found.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adv) unreliable, irresolutely, unfaithfully.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS.

Oh, that! Mere alliteration, Mrs. Pearce, natural to a poet.

MRS. PEARCE.

Well, sir, whatever you choose to call it, I beg you not to let the girl hear you repeat it.

HIGGINS.

Oh, very well, very well. Is that all?

MRS. PEARCE.

No, sir. We shall have to be very particular with this girl as to personal cleanliness.

HIGGINS.

Certainly. Quite right. Most important.

MRS. PEARCE.

I mean not to be slovenly about her dress or untidy in leaving things about.

HIGGINS

[going to her solemnly] Just so. I intended to call your attention to that [He passes on to PICKERING, who is enjoying the conversation immensely]. It is these little things that matter, Pickering. Take care of the pence and the pounds will take care of themselves is as true of personal habits as of money. [He comes to anchor on the hearthrug, with the air of a man in an unassailable position].

MRS. PEARCE.

Yes, sir. Then might I ask you not to come down to breakfast in your dressing-gown, or at any rate not to use it as a napkin to the extent you do, sir. And if you would be so good as not to eat everything off the same plate, and to remember not to put the porridge saucepan out of your hand on the clean tablecloth, it would be a better example to the girl. You know you nearly choked yourself with a fishbone in the jam only last week.

HIGGINS

[routed from the hearthrug and drifting back to the piano] I may do these

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>alliteration</strong>: (n) rhyme, pun, agnomination, annotation, beginning rhyme, figure of speech, head rhyme, initial rhyme; (v) alliterate; (adj, n) paronomasia; (adj) antithesis.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cleanliness</strong>: (n) tidiness, neatness, chastity, wont, trait, hygiene, sanitation, purity, clarity. ANTONYM: (n) dirtiness, impurity, squalor, uncleanliness, grime.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fishbone</strong>: (n) herringbone, bone.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>habits</strong>: (n) behavior, decorum, pratique.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>napkin</strong>: (n) diaper, cloth, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin, duster, malkin, maukin; (v) sudary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>porridge</strong>: (v) oatmeal, hasty pudding, mince pie, oyster, pineapple, mango; (n) burgoo, pap, splash, lobolly, pledge.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>slovenly</strong>: (adj) careless, untidy, sloppy, frowzy, dowdy, unkempt, negligent, frowsy, messy, disheveled; (adv) slatternly. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, neat, diligent.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tablecloth</strong>: (n) duster, napery, rag, table linen.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unassailable</strong>: (adj) irrefutable, impregnable, invulnerable, strong, inviolable, invincible, secure, incontestable, watertight, incontrovertible, safe. ANTONYM: (adj) weak, unsound, disputable, shameful, tenuous, corrupt.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
things sometimes in absence of mind; but surely I don't do them habitually. [Angrily] By the way: my dressing-gown smells most damnably of benzine.

MRS. PEARCE.
No doubt it does, Mr. Higgins. But if you will wipe your fingers--

HIGGINS
[yelling] Oh very well, very well: I'll wipe them in my hair in future.

MRS. PEARCE.
I hope you're not offended, Mr. Higgins.

HIGGINS
[shocked at finding himself thought capable of an unamiable sentiment] Not at all, not at all. You're quite right, Mrs. Pearce: I shall be particularly careful before the girl. Is that all?

MRS. PEARCE.
No, sir. Might she use some of those Japanese dresses you brought from abroad? I really can't put her back into her old things.

HIGGINS.
Certainly. Anything you like. Is that all?

MRS. PEARCE.
Thank you, sir. That's all. [She goes out].

HIGGINS.
You know, Pickering, that woman has the most extraordinary ideas about me. Here I am, a shy, diffident sort of man. I've never been able to feel really grown-up and tremendous, like other chaps. And yet she's firmly persuaded that I'm an arbitrary overbearing bossing kind of person. I can't account for it.

[MRS. PEARCE returns.]

MRS. PEARCE.
If you please, sir, the trouble's beginning already. There's a dustman

---

**Thesaurus**

- **benzine**: (n) gasoline, benzene, gas, petrol, gasoline, hydrocarbon, benzene nucleus, benzol, benzene formula, benzene ring.
- **chaps**: (n) chops, fauces, crack.
- **damnably**: (adv) damned, cursedly, odiously.
- **diffident**: (adj) coy, modest, reserved, shy, timid, tentative, unassuming, retiring, hesitant, backward, self-conscious. ANTONYMS: (adj) outgoing, confident, brash, assertive.
- **unrepentant**, **brave**, **arrogant**, **approachable**.
- **habitually**: (adv) usually, ordinarily, normally, generally, regularly, frequently, commonly, routinely, wontedly, conventionally, commonplace. ANTONYMS: (adv) unusually, seldom, erratically, exceptionally, occasionally.
- **hair**: (n) coat, coma, haircloth, pile, locks, filament, fleece, fur, hairbreadth, down, forelock.
- **overbearing**: (adj) dictatorial, domineering, arrogant, imperious, oppressive, despotic, authoritarian, supercilious, dogmatic, disdainful, lordly. ANTONYMS: (adj) meek, straightforward, modest, reasonable, subservient, weak.
- **unamiable**: (adj) uncharitable, unfeeling, vinegary, sour, disobliging, resembling vinegar, morose.
downstairs, Alfred Doolittle, wants to see you. He says you have his
daughter here.

PICKERING
[rising] Phew! I say! [He retreats to the hearthrug].

HIGGINS
[promptly] Send the blackguard up.

MRS. PEARCE.
Oh, very well, sir. [She goes out].

PICKERING.
He may not be a blackguard, Higgins.

HIGGINS.
Nonsense. Of course he's a blackguard.

PICKERING.
Whether he is or not, I'm afraid we shall have some trouble with him.

HIGGINS
[confidently] Oh no: I think not. If there's any trouble he shall have it with me, not I with him. And we are sure to get something interesting out of him.

PICKERING.
About the girl?

HIGGINS.
No. I mean his dialect.

PICKERING.
Oh!

MRS. PEARCE
[at the door] Doolittle, sir. [She admits DOOLITTLE and retires].

[ALFRED DOOLITTLE is an elderly but vigorous dustman, clad in the
costume of his profession, including a hat with a back brim covering his
neck and shoulders. He has well marked and rather interesting features, and
seems equally free from fear and conscience. He has a remarkably expressive

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>alfred</strong>: (n) Alfred the Great.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>blackguard</strong>: (n) ruffian, rogue, dog, rascal, heel, hound, cad; (adj) base, vile; (v) vituperate, revile.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>brim</strong>: (n) rim, periphery, verge, edge, lip, hem, rand, margin, perimeter, brink, limit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>clad</strong>: (adj) dressed, attired, clothed, coated, garbed; (n) cladding; (prep) gowned; (v) costume, shod, dress, attire. ANTONYMS: (adj) undressed, unclothed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>costume</strong>: (n) clothing, clothes, apparel, garb, suit, outfit, uniform, garments, drapery; (n, v) dress; (v) clothe.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>covering</strong>: (n) cover, coating, blanket, coat, casing, wrapper, case, concealment, awning; (adj, n, v) clothing; (n, v) apparel. ANTONYMS: (prep) exactly, beneath.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dialect</strong>: (n) language, speech, vernacular, tongue, accent, lingua, conversation, say, talk, patois, phraseology.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dustman</strong>: (n) garbage man, garbage collector, employee, refuse collector; (v) scavenger, sweep; (adj) drab.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>neck</strong>: (n) cervix, nape, neckband, neckline, isthmus; (v) make out, pet, love, cut; (adj) stricture, middle constriction.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>profession</strong>: (n) employment, declaration, occupation, affirmation, calling, career, vocation, job, position, assertion, assurance. ANTONYM: (n) denial.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
voice, the result of a habit of giving vent to his feelings without reserve. His present pose is that of wounded honor and stern resolution.

DOOLITTLE
[at the door, uncertain which of the two gentlemen is his man] Professor Higgins?

HIGGINS.
Here. Good morning. Sit down.

DOOLITTLE.
Morning, Governor. [He sits down magisterially] I come about a very serious matter, Governor.

HIGGINS
[to PICKERING] Brought up in Hounslow. Mother Welsh, I should think. [DOOLITTLE opens his mouth, amazed. HIGGINS continues] What do you want, Doolittle?

DOOLITTLE
[menacingly] I want my daughter: that's what I want. See?

HIGGINS.
Of course you do. You're her father, aren't you? You don't suppose anyone else wants her, do you? I'm glad to see you have some spark of family feeling left. She's upstairs. Take her away at once.

DOOLITTLE
[rising, fearfully taken aback] What!

HIGGINS.
Take her away. Do you suppose I'm going to keep your daughter for you?

DOOLITTLE
[remonstrating] Now, now, look here, Governor. Is this reasonable? Is it fair to take advantage of a man like this? The girl belongs to me. You got her. Where do I come in? [He sits down again].

HIGGINS.
Your daughter had the audacity to come to my house and ask me to teach her

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aback: (adv) aft, astern, backward, abaft, backwards, short, sternmost, unawares, suddenly; (adj) back.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>doolittle: (n) jimmy Doolittle, James Harold Doolittle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fearfully: (adv) timidly, timorously, awfully, apprehensively, horrendously, hideously, anxiously, appallingly, terribly; (adj, adv) shockingly, dreadfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) bravely, calmly, confidently, wonderfully, rationally, unconcernedly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gentleman: (n) sirs, messieurs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>honor: (n, v) respect, reputation, glory, fame, reward; (n) award, accolade, reverence; (v) celebrate; (adj, n, v) worship, grace. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dishonor, disgrace; (n) shame, humiliation, wickedness, contempt, insult; (v) break, ignore, disrespect, discredit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>magisterially: (adv) authoritatively, dictatorially, imperiously, autocratically, peremptorily, overbearingly, imperatively, domineeringly, dogmatically, authoritarily, commandingly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spark: (n, v) flicker, flash, gleam, glint, glitter; (n) light, glimmer, arc, flame, fire; (v) activate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vent: (n) exit, opening, flue, chimney, escape, blowhole; (n, v) discharge, air, release; (v) emit, ventilate. ANTONYMS: (n) door, closure; (v) block, suppress.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
how to speak properly so that she could get a place in a flower-shop. This
gentleman and my housekeeper have been here all the time. [Bullying him]
How dare you come here and attempt to blackmail me? You sent her here on
purpose.

DOOLITTLE
[protesting] No, Governor.

HIGGINS.
You must have. How else could you possibly know that she is here?

DOOLITTLE.
Don’t take a man up like that, Governor.

HIGGINS.
The police shall take you up. This is a plant—a plot to extort money by
threats. I shall telephone for the police [he goes resolutely to the telephone
and opens the directory].

DOOLITTLE.
Have I asked you for a brass farthing? I leave it to the gentleman here: have I
said a word about money?

HIGGINS
[throwing the book aside and marching down on Doolittle with a poser]
What else did you come for?

DOOLITTLE

HIGGINS
[disarmed] Alfred: did you put her up to it?

DOOLITTLE.
So help me, Governor, I never did. I take my Bible oath I ain’t seen the girl
these two months past.

HIGGINS.
Then how did you know she was here?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>blackmail: (n) threat, extortion, bribe, racketeering, hush money, exactation, fraud; (v) force, extort, blackmail, coerce.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brass: (n, v) face; (adj) boldness; (n) nerve, cheek, administration, audacity, insolence, arrogance; (adj) bronze; (v) assurance, impudence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bullying: (adj) blustering, frightening, intimidating, domineering, truculent; (n) terrorization, harassment,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poser: (n) riddle, puzzle, model,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>resolutely: (adv) determinedly, decidedly, steadfastly, decisively, unflaggingly, boldly, steadily, stubbornly, definitely, resolvedly, unwaveringly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, indecisively, uncertainly, feebly, hesitantly, aimlessly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shall: (n) must, necessity; (v) require, bequeath, leave.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DOOLITTLE

["most musical, most melancholy"] I'll tell you, Governor, if you'll only let me get a word in. I'm willing to tell you. I'm wanting to tell you. I'm waiting to tell you.

HIGGINS.

Pickering: this chap has a certain natural gift of rhetoric. Observe the rhythm of his native woodnotes wild. "I'm willing to tell you: I'm wanting to tell you: I'm waiting to tell you." Sentimental rhetoric! That's the Welsh strain in him. It also accounts for his mendacity and dishonesty.

PICKERING.

Oh, PLEASE, Higgins: I'm west country myself. [To DOOLITTLE] How did you know the girl was here if you didn't send her?

DOOLITTLE.

It was like this, Governor. The girl took a boy in the taxi to give him a jaunt. Son of her landlady, he is. He hung about on the chance of her giving him another ride home. Well, she sent him back for her luggage when she heard you was willing for her to stop here. I met the boy at the corner of Long Acre and Endell Street.

HIGGINS.

Public house. Yes?

DOOLITTLE.

The poor man's club, Governor: why shouldn't I?

PICKERING.

Do let him tell his story, Higgins.

DOOLITTLE.

He told me what was up. And I ask you, what was my feelings and my duty as a father? I says to the boy, "You bring me the luggage," I says--

PICKERING.

Why didn't you go for it yourself?
DOOLITTLE.
Landlady wouldn't have trusted me with it, Governor. She's that kind of woman: you know. I had to give the boy a penny afore he trusted me with it, the little swine. I brought it to her just to oblige you like, and make myself agreeable. That's all.

HIGGINS.
How much luggage?

DOOLITTLE.
Musical instrument, Governor. A few pictures, a trifle of jewelry, and a bird-cage. She said she didn't want no clothes. What was I to think from that, Governor? I ask you as a parent what was I to think?

HIGGINS.
So you came to rescue her from worse than death, eh?

DOOLITTLE
[appreciatively: relieved at being understood] Just so, Governor. That's right.

PICKERING.
But why did you bring her luggage if you intended to take her away?

DOOLITTLE.
Have I said a word about taking her away? Have I now?

HIGGINS
[determinedly] You're going to take her away, double quick. [He crosses to the hearth and rings the bell].

DOOLITTLE
[rising] No, Governor. Don't say that. I'm not the man to stand in my girl's light. Here's a career opening for her, as you might say; and--

[MRS. PEARCE opens the door and awaits orders.]

HIGGINS.
Mrs. Pearce: this is Eliza's father. He has come to take her away. Give her to

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>agreeable (adj) accordant, nice, sweet, consistent, suitable, amusing, enjoyable, affable; (adj, v) pleasant, desirable; (adj, n) acceptable. ANTONYMS: (adj) disagreeable, discordant, unpleasant, nasty, unwilling, resistant, aggressive, repugnant, averse, stubborn, unacceptable.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>came (v) arrive, come.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jewelry (n) jewellery, jewel, gem, bijou, gems, adornment, bangle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>earring, bead, bracelet, band.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oblige: (v) coerce, force, drive, constrain, make, bind, accommodate, oblige, necessitate, enforce, impel. ANTONYMS: (v) displease, request, hinder.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>relieved: (adj) alleviated, thankful, mitigated, prominent, pleased, joyfull, fresh, delighted, comfortable, cheerful, happy. ANTONYM: (adj) worried.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rings (n) ornaments, necklaces, jewels, costume jewelry, charms, bracelets.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>swine: (n) hog, boar, beast, sow, Eohrys, babiroussa, babirussa, barrow, brute, razorback, grunter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trifle: (n, v) play; (adj, n, v) trinket; (v) dally, fiddle, flirt, fool, frivol; (n) nothing, triviality, detail; (adj, n) bagatelle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trusted: (adj) intimate, confidential, sure, bosom, beloved, cherished, familiar, trustworthy, indisputable, trustworthy, reliable.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
him. [He goes back to the piano, with an air of washing his hands of the whole affair].

DOOLITTLE.
No. This is a misunderstanding. Listen here--

MRS. PEARCE.
He can't take her away, Mr. Higgins: how can he? You told me to burn her clothes.

DOOLITTLE.
That's right. I can't carry the girl through the streets like a blooming monkey, can I? I put it to you.

HIGGINS.
You have put it to me that you want your daughter. Take your daughter. If she has no clothes go out and buy her some.

DOOLITTLE
[desperate] Where's the clothes she come in? Did I burn them or did your missus here?

MRS. PEARCE.
I am the housekeeper, if you please. I have sent for some clothes for your girl. When they come you can take her away. You can wait in the kitchen. This way, please.

[DOOLITTLE, much troubled, accompanies her to the door; then hesitates; finally turns confidentially to HIGGINS.]

DOOLITTLE.
Listen here, Governor. You and me is men of the world, ain't we?

HIGGINS.
Oh! Men of the world, are we? You'd better go, Mrs. Pearce.

MRS. PEARCE.
I think so, indeed, sir. [She goes, with dignity].

**Thesaurus**
clothes: (n) apparel, clothing, dress, garb, wardrobe, vestment, garment, cloth, thing, gown, wear.
kitchen: (n) galley, cuisine, cookroom, cookery, basement, caboose, fireplace, hearth, room, offices, scullery.
listen: (v) hear, heed, hearken, attend, harken, list, listening, eavesdrop, mind, concentrate, pay attention.
misunderstanding: (n) misapprehension, disagreement.

misconception, misinterpretation, error, misconstruction, dispute, quarrel, mistaking; (n, v) dissension, difference. ANTONYMS: (n) harmony, fact, agreement, understanding.
piano: (adj) soft, gentle, indulgent, lax; (n) grand piano, pianissimo, softness, upright piano, mechanical piano; (adv) quietly, gently.

streets: (n) street.
troubled: (adj, v) concerned, solicitous; (adj) distressed, anxious, worried, uneasy, uncomfortable, disconcerted, upset, apprehensive, restless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconcerned, composed, calm, easy, relaxed, tranquil, assured, carefree, brave, stable, unaffected.
washing: (n) laundry, laundering, ablution, lavation, bathing, cleaning, purification, elutriation, dishwashing, backwash; (adj) cleansing.
PICKERING.
The floor is yours, Mr. Doolittle.

DOOLITTLE
[to PICKERING] I thank you, Governor. [To HIGGINS, who takes refuge on the piano bench, a little overwhelmed by the proximity of his visitor; for DOOLITTLE has a professional flavor of dust about him]. Well, the truth is, I've taken a sort of fancy to you, Governor; and if you want the girl, I'm not so set on having her back home again but what I might be open to an arrangement. Regarded in the light of a young woman, she's a fine handsome girl. As a daughter she's not worth her keep; and so I tell you straight. All I ask is my rights as a father; and you're the last man alive to expect me to let her go for nothing; for I can see you're one of the straight sort, Governor. Well, what's a five pound note to you? And what's Eliza to me? [He returns to his chair and sits down judicially].

PICKERING.
I think you ought to know, Doolittle, that Mr. Higgins's intentions are entirely honorable.

DOOLITTLE.
Course they are, Governor. If I thought they wasn't, I'd ask fifty.

HIGGINS
[revolted] Do you mean to say, you callous rascal, that you would sell your daughter for 50 pounds?

DOOLITTLE.
Not in a general way I wouldn't; but to oblige a gentleman like you I'd do a good deal, I do assure you.

PICKERING.
Have you no morals, man?

DOOLITTLE
[unabashed] Can't afford them, Governor. Neither could you if you was as

| callous: (adj) | heartless, insensitive, relentless, cruel, brutal, obdurate, hard, hardened, hardened, indifferent, insensitive. ANTONYMS: (adj) caring, merciful, compassionate, sensitive, sympathetic, tender, nice, thoughtful, affectionate, concerned, flattering. |
| honorable: (adj) | good, estimable, exalted, respectable, fair, decent, reputable, ethical, honor; (adj, v) great, noble. ANTONYMS: (adj) shameful, disgraceful, corrupt, degenerate, immoral, humiliating, dishonest, unethical, decadent, bad, deceitful. |
| morals: (n) | ethics, moral, light, hedonism, ethical motive, conscience, motivation, motive, need, behavior, moral philosophy. |
| overwhelmed: (adj) | beaten, overpowered, vanquished, dumbfounded, inundated, flooded, overthrown, engulfed, conquered, bewildered; (v) overborne. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressed. |
| rascal: (n) | villain, rapscallion, monkey, miscreant, knave, scoundrel, scamp, rogue, varlet, vagabond, brat. |
| refuge: (n) | sanctuary, asylum, safety, retreat, cover, harborage, haven, shelter, harbor; (n, v) recourse, resort. |
poor as me. Not that I mean any harm, you know. But if Liza is going to have a bit out of this, why not me too?

HIGGINS

[troubled] I don't know what to do, Pickering. There can be no question that as a matter of morals it's a positive crime to give this chap a farthing. And yet I feel a sort of rough justice in his claim.

DOOLITTLE.

That's it, Governor. That's all I say. A father's heart, as it were.

PICKERING.

Well, I know the feeling; but really it seems hardly right--

DOOLITTLE.

Don't say that, Governor. Don't look at it that way. What am I, Governors both? I ask you, what am I? I'm one of the undeserving poor: that's what I am. Think of what that means to a man. It means that he's up agen middle class morality all the time. If there's anything going, and I put in for a bit of it, it's always the same story: "You're undeserving; so you can't have it." But my needs is as great as the most deserving widow's that ever got money out of six different charities in one week for the death of the same husband. I don't need less than a deserving man: I need more. I don't eat less hearty than him; and I drink a lot more. I want a bit of amusement, cause I'm a thinking man. I want cheerfulness and a song and a band when I feel low. Well, they charge me just the same for everything as they charge the deserving. What is middle class morality? Just an excuse for never giving me anything. Therefore, I ask you, as two gentlemen, not to play that game on me. I'm playing straight with you. I ain't pretending to be deserving. I'm undeserving; and I mean to go on being undeserving. I like it; and that's the truth. Will you take advantage of a man's nature to do him out of the price of his own daughter what he's brought up and fed and clothed by the sweat of his brow until she's growed big enough to be interesting to you two gentlemen? Is five pounds unreasonable? I put it to you; and I leave it to you.
HIGGINS
[rising, and going over to PICKERING] Pickering: if we were to take this man in hand for three months, he could choose between a seat in the Cabinet and a popular pulpit in Wales.

PICKERING.
What do you say to that, Doolittle?

DOOLITTLE.
Not me, Governor, thank you kindly. I've heard all the preachers and all the prime ministers—for I'm a thinking man and game for politics or religion or social reform same as all the other amusements—and I tell you it's a dog's life anyway you look at it. Undeserving poverty is my line. Taking one station in society with another, it's--it's--well, it's the only one that has any ginger in it, to my taste.

HIGGINS.
I suppose we must give him a fiver.

PICKERING.
He'll make a bad use of it, I'm afraid.

DOOLITTLE.
Not me, Governor, so help me I won't. Don't you be afraid that I'll save it and spare it and live idle on it. There won't be a penny of it left by Monday: I'll have to go to work same as if I'd never had it. It won't pauperize me, you bet. Just one good spree for myself and the missus, giving pleasure to ourselves and employment to others, and satisfaction to you to think it's not been threwed away. You couldn't spend it better.

HIGGINS
[taking out his pocket book and coming between DOOLITTLE and the piano]
This is irresistible. Let's give him ten. [He offers two notes to the dustman].

DOOLITTLE.
No, Governor. She wouldn't have the heart to spend ten; and perhaps I shouldn't neither. Ten pounds is a lot of money: it makes a man feel prudent

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>fiver: (n) bank note, banknote, bill.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ginger: (n) fire, pep, galangal, vim, zest, zing, courage; (adj) gingery, auburn, caroty, red.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>idle: (adj) lazy, indolent, inactive, free, unfounded, fruitless, baseless, groundless, frivolous, empty, disengaged. ANTONYMS: (adj) active, employed, industrious, energetic, meaningful, productive, worthwhile, diligent; (v) change, run, work.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pocket: (v) take, appropriate, steal, lift, catch; (n, v) sack, pouch; (n) cavity, hole, hollow; (adj) digest. ANTONYM: (v) return.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pulpit: (n) platform, dais, ambo, lectern, hustings, stump, rostrum, forum, desk, stand, state.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spree: (n, v) frolic; (n) revel, fling, revelry, prank, orgy, bout, merriment, glee, mirth; (v) splurge.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
like; and then goodbye to happiness. You give me what I ask you, Governor: not a penny more, and not a penny less.

**PICKERING.**
Why don't you marry that missus of yours? I rather draw the line at encouraging that sort of **immorality**.

**DOOLITTLE.**
Tell her so, Governor: tell her so. I'm willing. It's me that suffers by it. I've no hold on her. I got to be agreeable to her. I got to give her presents. I got to buy her clothes something **sinful**. I'm a slave to that woman, Governor, just because I'm not her lawful husband. And she knows it too. Catch her marrying me! Take my advice, Governor: marry Eliza while she's young and don't know no better. If you don't you'll be sorry for it after. If you do, she'll be sorry for it after; but better you than her, because you're a man, and she's only a woman and don't know how to be happy anyhow.

**HIGGINS.**
Pickering: if we listen to this man another minute, we shall have no convictions left. [To DOOLITTLE] Five pounds I think you said.

**DOOLITTLE.**
Thank you kindly, Governor.

**HIGGINS.**
You're sure you won't take ten?

**DOOLITTLE.**
Not now. Another time, Governor.

**HIGGINS.**
[handing him a five-pound note] Here you are.

**DOOLITTLE.**
Thank you, Governor. Good morning.

[He hurries to the door, anxious to get away with his **booty**. When he opens it he is confronted with a **dainty** and **exquisitely** clean young Japanese lady in a simple blue cotton kimono **printed cunningly** with small white jasmine

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>booty</strong>: (n) plunder, prize, loot, pillage, stolen goods, spoil, spoils, swag, haul, prey, trophy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cunningly</strong>: (adv) craftily, artfully, cleverly, ingeniously, trickily, shrewdly, astutely, insidiously, smartly, foxy, slipperily.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dainty</strong>: (adj, v) nice; (adj, n, v) delicacy; (adj) fastidious, savory, tasteful, squeamish, particular, mincing, refined; (adj, n) tidbit; (n) luxury.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>exquisitely</strong>: (adv) excellently, finely, magnificently, perfectly, beautifully, gorgeously, superbly, keenly, subtly; (adj, adv) intensely, exceedingly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>immorality</strong>: (n) iniquity, degeneracy, corruption, evil, vice, sin, evilness, wickedness, debauchery, devilry, wrong.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>printed</strong>: (adj) written, imprinted, stamped, pressed, embossed, on paper.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sinful</strong>: (adj) wicked, impious, bad, iniquitous, ungodly, depraved, immoral, profane, criminal, wrong, unholy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) pious, virtuous, moral, right, pure.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
blossoms. MRS. PEARCE is with her. He gets out of her way deferentially and apologizes] Beg pardon, miss.

THE JAPANESE LADY.
Garn! Don't you know your own daughter?

DOOLITTLE.
[exclaiming simultaneously] Bly me! it's Eliza!

HIGGINS.
[exclaiming simultaneously] What's that! This!

PICKERING.
[exclaiming simultaneously] By Jove!

LIZA.
Don't I look silly?

HIGGINS.
Silly?

MRS. PEARCE
[at the door] Now, Mr. Higgins, please don't say anything to make the girl conceited about herself.

HIGGINS

MRS. PEARCE.
Please, sir.

HIGGINS
[correcting himself] I mean extremely silly.

LIZA.
I should look all right with my hat on. [She takes up her hat; puts it on; and walks across the room to the fireplace with a fashionable air].

HIGGINS.
A new fashion, by George! And it ought to look horrible!

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>conceited</strong> (adj) arrogant, cocky, vain, boastful, proud, smug, affected, assuming, egotistical, haughty, pompous. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) modest, insecure, meek, selfless, unassuming.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>damned</strong> (adj) accursed, doomed, blasted, condemned, damn, cussed, wretched, infernal, hateful, goddamned; (adv) dammably. <strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (adj) saved.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>deferentially</strong> (adv) reverentially, submissively, reverently, dutifully, regardfully, obsequiously, meekly, appreciatively, approvingly, flatteringly, positively. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adv) disapprovingly, irreverently, disobediently.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fashionable</strong> (adj) popular, current, classy, trendy, chic, up to date, stylish, dressy, modern, swanky, swell. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) unpopular, styleless, dated, out, outdated, tacky, inclusive, old, plain.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>horrible</strong> (adj) awful, fearful, frightful, abominable, grisly, formidable, dire, ghastly, dreadful, fearsome; (adj, v) horrid. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) wonderful, lovely, nice, lovable, fair, delightful, slight, appealing, minor, attractive, great.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ought</strong> (n, v) need; (v) had better, should, have, possessed, owned, owed, behoove; (n) aught, zero, duty.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>puts</strong> (n) stocks, securities, preferred stock, common stock, bonds.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DOOLITTLE
[with fatherly pride] Well, I never thought she'd clean up as good looking as that, Governor. She's a credit to me, ain't she?

LIZA.
I tell you, it's easy to clean up here. Hot and cold water on tap, just as much as you like, there is. Woolly towels, there is; and a towel horse so hot, it burns your fingers. Soft brushes to scrub yourself, and a wooden bowl of soap smelling like primroses. Now I know why ladies is so clean. Washing's a treat for them. Wish they saw what it is for the like of me!

HIGGINS.
I'm glad the bath-room met with your approval.

LIZA.
It didn't: not all of it; and I don't care who hears me say it. Mrs. Pearce knows.

HIGGINS.
What was wrong, Mrs. Pearce?

MRS. PEARCE
[blandly] Oh, nothing, sir. It doesn't matter.

LIZA.
I had a good mind to break it. I didn't know which way to look. But I hung a towel over it, I did.

HIGGINS.
Over what?

MRS. PEARCE.
Over the looking-glass, sir.

HIGGINS.
Doolittle: you have brought your daughter up too strictly.

DOOLITTLE.
Me! I never brought her up at all, except to give her a lick of a strap now and
again. Don't put it on me, Governor. She ain't accustomed to it, you see: that's all. But she'll soon pick up your free-and-easy ways.

LIZA.
I'm a good girl, I am; and I won't pick up no free and easy ways.

HIGGINS.
Eliza: if you say again that you're a good girl, your father shall take you home.

LIZA.
Not him. You don't know my father. All he come here for was to touch you for some money to get drunk on.

DOOLITTLE.
Well, what else would I want money for? To put into the plate in church, I suppose. [She puts out her tongue at him. He is so incensed by this that Pickering presently finds it necessary to step between them]. Don't you give me none of your lip; and don't let me hear you giving this gentleman any of it neither, or you'll hear from me about it. See?

HIGGINS.
Have you any further advice to give her before you go, Doolittle? Your blessing, for instance.

DOOLITTLE.
No, Governor: I ain't such a mug as to put up my children to all I know myself. Hard enough to hold them in without that. If you want Eliza's mind improved, Governor, you do it yourself with a strap. So long, gentlemen. [He turns to go].

HIGGINS
[impressively] Stop. You'll come regularly to see your daughter. It's your duty, you know. My brother is a clergyman; and he could help you in your talks with her.

DOOLITTLE
[evasively] Certainly. I'll come, Governor. Not just this week, because I have a

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **accustomed:** (adj, n) habitual; (adj) familiar, normal, wonted, usual, natural, everyday, ordinary, habituated, common, traditional. ANTONYMS: (adj) unusual, green, unseasoned, unconventional, untrained, abnormal, uncharacteristic, exceptional.
| **blessing:** (n) benediction, approval, mercy, felicity, benison, benefit, luck, advantage, boon, bess, godsend. ANTONYMS: (n) curse, misfortune, disaster, condemnation, adversity, desecration, refusal, veto, disadvantage.
| **clergyman:** (n) minister, chaplain, priest, pastor, churchman, preacher, parson, rector, dominie, vicar; (adj) divine. ANTONYMS: (n) layman, layperson.
| **drunk:** (adj) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (adj, n) inebriate; (n) boozer, dipsomaniac, drunkard, drinker. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, clearheaded; (n) teetotaler.
| **incensed:** (adj) angry, exasperated, enraged, indignant, irate, infuriated, irritated, mad, livid, angered, aggravated. ANTONYM: (adj) pleased.
| **presently:** (adv) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually. ANTONYMS: (adv) later, now, formerly. |
job at a distance. But later on you may depend on me. Afternoon, gentlemen. Afternoon, ma’am. [He takes off his hat to MRS. PEARCE, who disdains the salutation and goes out. He winks at HIGGINS, thinking him probably a fellow sufferer from Mrs. Pearce’s difficult disposition, and follows her].

LIZA.
Don’t you believe the old liar. He’d as soon you set a bull-dog on him as a clergyman. You won’t see him again in a hurry.

HIGGINS.
I don’t want to, Eliza. Do you?

LIZA.
Not me. I don’t want never to see him again, I don’t. He’s a disgrace to me, he is, collecting dust, instead of working at his trade.

PICKERING.
What is his trade, Eliza?

LIZA.
Talking money out of other people’s pockets into his own. His proper trade’s a navvy; and he works at it sometimes too—for exercise—and earns good money at it. Ain’t you going to call me Miss Doolittle any more?

PICKERING.
I beg your pardon, Miss Doolittle. It was a slip of the tongue.

HIGGINS.
Besides, you shouldn’t cut your old friends now that you have risen in the world. That’s what we call snobbery.
LIZA.
You don't call the like of them my friends now, I should hope. They've took it out of me often enough with their ridicule when they had the chance; and now I mean to get a bit of my own back. But if I'm to have fashionable clothes, I'll wait. I should like to have some. Mrs. Pearce says you're going to give me some to wear in bed at night different to what I wear in the daytime; but it do seem a waste of money when you could get something to show. Besides, I never could fancy changing into cold things on a winter night.

MRS. PEARCE
[coming back] Now, Eliza. The new things have come for you to try on.

LIZA.
Ah--ow--oo--ooh! [She rushes out].

MRS. PEARCE
[following her] Oh, don't rush about like that, girl [She shuts the door behind her].

HIGGINS.
Pickering: we have taken on a stiff job.

PICKERING
[with conviction] Higgins: we have.

Thesaurus

**besides**: (adv) as well, moreover, too, furthermore, again, as well as, anyway, additionally; (prep) apart from, beside; (adj, adv) more.

**daytime**: (n) day, afternoon, period, eve, daylight hours, Clarence Shepard day Jr, Clarence day, light, eventide, evening. ANTONYM: (n) night.

**fancy**: (n, v) desire, fantasy, caprice, dream, wish, daydream; (v) imagine, consider; (adj, v) conceive; (n)

**ridicule**: (n, v) laugh at, deride, banter, insult, taunt, scorn, scoff; (n) derision, mockery; (adj, n) irony; (v) jeer. ANTONYM: (n, v) praise, respect; (v) approve; (n) approval, admiration.

**rush**: (n, v) charge, flood, dash, flow, gush, race, run, speed, attack; (adj, n, v) burst; (n) onrush. ANTONYM: (v) delay, dawdle, linger, wander, amble, hesitate, crawl, trickle; (n) shortage, slowness, unimportance.

**stiff**: (adj) hard, formal, inflexible, difficult, rigorous, numb, firm, sturdy; (adj, n) stark, severe; (n) corpse. ANTONYM: (adj) soft, supple, flexible, floppy, pliable, free, easy, loose, informal, mild, pliant.
[It is Mrs. Higgins's at-home day. Nobody has yet arrived. Her drawing-room, in a flat on Chelsea embankment, has three windows looking on the river; and the ceiling is not so lofty as it would be in an older house of the same pretension. The windows are open, giving access to a balcony with flowers in pots. If you stand with your face to the windows, you have the fireplace on your left and the door in the right-hand wall close to the corner nearest the windows.]

[MRS. HIGGINS was brought up on Morris and Burne Jones; and her room, which is very unlike her son's room in Wimpole Street, is not crowded with furniture and little tables and nicknacks. In the middle of the room there is a big ottoman; and this, with the carpet, the Morris wall-papers, and the Morris chintz window curtains and brocade covers of the ottoman and its cushions, supply all the ornament, and are much too handsome to be hidden by odds and ends of useless things. A few good oil-paintings from the exhibitions in the Grosvenor Gallery thirty years ago (the Burne Jones, not the Whistler side of them) are on the walls. The only landscape is a Cecil Lawson on the scale of a Rubens. There is a portrait of MRS. HIGGINS as she was when she defied fashion in her youth in one of the beautiful Rossettian costumes which, when caricatured by people who did not understand, led to the absurdities of popular estheticism in the eighteen-seventies.]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>balcony: (n) verandah, veranda, loggia, gallery, porch, arch, terrace, construction, eaves, portico, structure.</td>
<td>deserted, uncrowded, loose.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brocade: (n) brocatelle, cloth, fabric, fringe, galloon, lace, trapping, edging, embroidery.</td>
<td>embankment: (n) dam, bank, bulwark, weir, wall, jetty, rampart, mound, pier, pond, fortification.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chintz: (n) fabric.</td>
<td>lofty: (adj, v) high, elevated; (adj) exalted, eminent, arrogant, grand, tall, haughty, great, distinguished, majestic. ANTONYMS: (adj) short, lowly, base, modest, deferential, humble.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crowded: (adj) compact, congested, full, packed, busy, dense, populous, jammed, cramped, tight; (adj, n) thronged. ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse,</td>
<td>ornament: (n) decoration, adornment, embellishment, decor; (v) beautify, decorate, deck, embellish, adorn; (n, v) garnish, dress. ANTONYMS: (v) strip.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ottoman: (n) hassock, footstool, footrest, fauteuil, Osmanli, settle, Turk, Ottomite, woolsack, fag, pouf.</td>
<td>pretension: (n) ostentation, pretence, affectation, pretense, claim, assertion, title, pretentiousness, feint, pride, requirement. ANTONYMS: (n) modesty, humility, honesty.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
[In the corner \textit{diagonally} opposite the door MRS. HIGGINS, now over sixty and long past taking the trouble to dress out of the fashion, sits writing at an \textit{elegantly} simple writing-table with a bell button within reach of her hand. There is a Chippendale chair further back in the room between her and the window nearest her side. At the other side of the room, further forward, is an Elizabethan chair roughly \textit{carved} in the taste of Inigo Jones. On the same side a piano in a \textit{decorated} case. The corner between the fireplace and the window is occupied by a \textit{divan cushioned} in Morris chintz.]

[It is between four and five in the afternoon.]

[The door is opened violently; and HIGGINS enters with his hat on.]

MRS. HIGGINS

[dismayed] Henry [scolding him]! What are you doing here to-day? It is my at home day: you promised not to come. [As he \textit{bends} to kiss her, she takes his hat off, and presents it to him].

HIGGINS.

Oh bother! [He throws the hat down on the table].

MRS. HIGGINS.

Go home at once.

HIGGINS

[kissing her] I know, mother. I came on purpose.

MRS. HIGGINS.

But you mustn't. I'm serious, Henry. You \textit{offend} all my friends: they stop coming whenever they meet you.

HIGGINS.

Nonsense! I know I have no small talk; but people don't mind. [He sits on the settee].

MRS. HIGGINS.

Oh! don't they? Small talk indeed! What about your large talk? Really, dear, you mustn't stay.

\begin{thetable}
\begin{tabular}{|l|l|l|}
\hline
\textbf{bends} & (n) caisson disease, aeroembolism, air embolism, bend, gas embolism, compressed air sickness. & \textbf{compassed} & (v) surrounded, enveloped. \\
\hline
\textbf{carved} & (adj) cut, incised, sculptured; (i) graven, engraved, stamped, fixed, imprinted. ANTONYMY: (adj) uncarved. & \textbf{carving} & (n) art, sculpture. \\
\hline
\textbf{cushioned} & (adj) spongy, cushiony. & \textbf{cushioned} & (adj) spongy, cushiony. \\
\hline
\textbf{decorated} & (adj) ornate, fancy, frilled, beautiful, bejeweled, ornamental, embellished, decked, bedecked, & \textbf{ornamented} & (adj) decorated, showed off. \\
\hline
\textbf{diagonally} & (adv) obliquely, slantingly, crossways, transversely, slopingly, aslantly, biasly, slantedly, slantways, cornerwise, bias. ANTONYMY: (adv) square. & \textbf{diagonally} & (adv) obliquely, slantingly, crossways, transversely, slopingly, aslantly, biasly, slantedly, slantways, cornerwise, bias. ANTONYMY: (adv) square. \\
\hline
\textbf{divan} & (n) anthology, settee, sofa, diwan, directory, Chamber of Deputies, chair, Cortes, sanhedrim, woollack, chesterfield. & \textbf{divan} & (n) anthology, settee, sofa, diwan, directory, Chamber of Deputies, chair, Cortes, sanhedrim, woollack, chesterfield. \\
\hline
\textbf{elegantly} & (adv) exquisitely, tastefully, genteelly, neatly, delicately, handsomely, finely, stylishly, refinedly, polishedly, beautifully. ANTONYMYS: (adv) coarsely, clumsily, tastelessly, untidily, awkwardly, vigorously. \textbf{offend} & (v) irritate, affront, insult, contravene, injure, disgust, infringe, displease, abuse, wound, anger. ANTONYMYS: (v) please, delight, praise, attract. \\
\hline
\end{tabular}
\end{thetable}
HIGGINS.
I must. I've a job for you. A phonetic job.

MRS. HIGGINS.
No use, dear. I'm sorry; but I can't get round your vowels; and though I like to get pretty postcards in your patent shorthand, I always have to read the copies in ordinary writing you so thoughtfully send me.

HIGGINS.
Well, this isn't a phonetic job.

MRS. HIGGINS.
You said it was.

HIGGINS.
Not your part of it. I've picked up a girl.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Does that mean that some girl has picked you up?

HIGGINS.
Not at all. I don't mean a love affair.

MRS. HIGGINS.
What a pity!

HIGGINS.
Why?

MRS. HIGGINS.
Well, you never fall in love with anyone under forty-five. When will you discover that there are some rather nice-looking young women about?

HIGGINS.
Oh, I can't be bothered with young women. My idea of a loveable woman is something as like you as possible. I shall never get into the way of seriously liking young women: some habits lie too deep to be changed. [Rising abruptly and walking about, jingling his money and his keys in his trouser pockets] Besides, they're all idiots.

---

**Thesaurus**

**affair:** (n) occurrence, event, business, concern, occasion, job, topic, duty, subject, amour, thing.

**jingling:** (adj) reverberant, clinking, jingly.

**liking:** (n, v) inclination; (n) fancy, appetite, taste, fondness, predilection, affection, partiality, admiration, approval, appreciation.

ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, aversion, hatred, indifference, detachment, dissatisfaction, antipathy.

**loveable:** (adj) amiable, adorable.

**nice-looking:** (adj) neat, attractive, handsome.

**patent:** (adj) overt, evident, apparent, manifest, plain, clear, conspicuous, open, palpable, explicit; (n) letters patent.

ANTONYMS: (adj) inconspicuous, obscure, subtle, unobtrusive, veiled, ambiguous, furtive, questionable.

**shorthand:** (n) handwriting; (adj) written.

**thoughtfully:** (adv) considerately, carefully, kindly, reflectively, meditatively, attentively, solemnly, contemplatively, seriously, prudently, cautiously.

ANTONYMS: (adv) unsympathetically, unthinkingly, carelessly, contentedly, rashly, inconsiderately, selfishly, meanly, insensitively, tactlessly, cruelly.
MRS. HIGGINS.
Do you know what you would do if you really loved me, Henry?

HIGGINS.
Oh bother! What? Marry, I suppose?

MRS. HIGGINS.
No. Stop fidgeting and take your hands out of your pockets. [With a gesture of despair, he obeys and sits down again]. That's a good boy. Now tell me about the girl.

HIGGINS.
She's coming to see you.

MRS. HIGGINS.
I don't remember asking her.

HIGGINS.
You didn't. I asked her. If you'd known her you wouldn't have asked her.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Indeed! Why?

HIGGINS.
Well, it's like this. She's a common flower girl. I picked her off the kerbstone.

MRS. HIGGINS.
And invited her to my at-home!

HIGGINS.
[rising and coming to her to coax her] Oh, that'll be all right. I've taught her to speak properly; and she has strict orders as to her behavior. She's to keep to two subjects: the weather and everybody's health--Fine day and How do you know--and not to let herself go on things in general. That will be safe.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Safe! To talk about our health! about our insides! perhaps about our outsides! How could you be so silly, Henry?

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Behavior</th>
<th>Marry</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>behavior: (n, v) bearing, demeanor; (n) carriage, conduct, deportment, act, behaviour, manner, character, action, morality. coax: (n, v) wheedle, allure, entice, charm, tempt, seduce; (v) cajole, beguile, bland, blandish; (n) coaxial cable. ANTONYMS: (v) bully, compel, allow, dissuade.</td>
<td>marry: (n, v) wed, espouse; (v) get married, link, conjoin, wife, splice, tie, unite, couple; (n) marriage. ANTONYMS: (v) divorce, separate, split.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>despair: (n) disappointment, desolation, dejection, melancholy, gloom, desperation, depression, disturbance.</td>
<td>strict: (adj) severe, stern, rigid, correct, austere, rigorous, harsh, scrupulous; (adj, v) exact, accurate, precise. ANTONYMS: (adj) lenient, lax, free, negligent, imprecise, flexible, relaxed, loose, gentle, inaccurate, liberal.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dismay, discouragement, pessimism, sorrow. ANTONYMS: (n) happiness, hopefulness, expectation, joy, cheer, cheerfulness, resilience, elation, joyfulness. gesture: (n, v) sign, signal, motion; (n) beck, gesticulation, indication, movement; (v) gesticulate, beckon, wave, bless.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS

[impatiently] Well, she must talk about something. [He controls himself and sits down again]. Oh, she'll be all right: don't you fuss. Pickering is in it with me. I've a sort of bet on that I'll pass her off as a duchess in six months. I started on her some months ago; and she's getting on like a house on fire. I shall win my bet. She has a quick ear; and she's been easier to teach than my middle-class pupils because she's had to learn a complete new language. She talks English almost as you talk French.

MRS. HIGGINS.
That's satisfactory, at all events.

HIGGINS.
Well, it is and it isn't.

MRS. HIGGINS.
What does that mean?

HIGGINS.
You see, I've got her pronunciation all right; but you have to consider not only how a girl pronounces, but what she pronounces; and that's where--

[They are interrupted by the PARLOR-MAID, announcing guests.]

THE PARLOR-MAID.
Mrs. and Miss Eynsford Hill. [She withdraws].

HIGGINS.
Oh Lord! [He rises; snatches his hat from the table; and makes for the door; but before he reaches it his mother introduces him].

[MRS. AND MISS EYNSFORD HILL are the mother and daughter who sheltered from the rain in Covent Garden. The mother is well bred, quiet, and has the habitual anxiety of straitened means. The daughter has acquired a gay air of being very much at home in society: the bravado of genteel poverty.]

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL [to MRS. HIGGINS] How do you do? [They shake hands].
MISS EYNSFORD HILL.
   How d'you do? [She shakes].
MRS. HIGGINS
MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
   Your celebrated son! I have so longed to meet you, Professor Higgins.
HIGGINS
   [glumly, making no movement in her direction] Delighted. [He backs against
   the piano and bows brusquely].
MISS EYNSFORD HILL
   [going to him with confident familiarity] How do you do?
HIGGINS
   [staring at her] I've seen you before somewhere. I haven't the ghost of a
   notion where; but I've heard your voice. [Drearily] It doesn't matter. You'd
   better sit down.
MRS. HIGGINS.
   I'm sorry to say that my celebrated son has no manners. You mustn't mind
   him.
MISS EYNSFORD HILL
   [gaily] I don't. [She sits in the Elizabethan chair].
MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
   [a little bewildered] Not at all. [She sits on the ottoman between her daughter
   and MRS. HIGGINS, who has turned her chair away from the writing-table].
HIGGINS.
   Oh, have I been rude? I didn't mean to be. He goes to the central window,
   through which, with his back to the company, he contemplates the river and
   the flowers in Battersea Park on the opposite bank as if they were a frozen
   dessert.
   [The parlor-maid returns, ushering in PICKERING.]

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>dessert</th>
<th>(n) sweet, afters, pudding, ambrosia, blancmange, compote, confectionery, confection; (v) bait, bever, dejeuner.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>drearily</td>
<td>(adv) dismally, sadly, dully, melancholy, tediously, boringly, bleakly, grimly, gloomily, uninterestingly, monotonously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>familiarity</td>
<td>(adj, n) acquaintance; (n) intimacy, closeness, experience, acquaintance; (v) befriend, become familiar with.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>casualness, conversancy, knowledge, conversance, naturalness, nearness, friendship.</td>
<td>(n) unfamiliarity, formality, abnormality, distance, animosity.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS:</td>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) interestingly, cheerfully.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


THE PARLOR-MAID.
Colonel Pickering [She withdraws].

PICKERING.
How do you do, Mrs. Higgins?

MRS. HIGGINS.
So glad you've come. Do you know Mrs. Eynsford Hill--Miss Eynsford Hill? [Exchange of bows. The COLONEL brings the Chippendale chair a little forward between MRS. HILL and MRS. HIGGINS, and sits down].

PICKERING.
Has Henry told you what we've come for?

HIGGINS
[over his shoulder] We were interrupted: damn it!

MRS. HIGGINS.
Oh Henry, Henry, really!

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[half rising] Are we in the way?

MRS. HIGGINS
[rising and making her sit down again] No, no. You couldn't have come more fortunately: we want you to meet a friend of ours.

HIGGINS
[turning hopefully] Yes, by George! We want two or three people. You'll do as well as anybody else.

[The PARLOR-MAID returns, ushering FREDDY.]

THE PARLOR-MAID.
Mr. Eynsford Hill.

HIGGINS
[almost audibly, past endurance] God of Heaven! another of them.

FREDDY
[shaking hands with MRS. HIGGINS] Ahdedo?

---

**Audible** *(adv)* loudly, clearly, out loud. **Antonyms**: *imperceptibly, inaudibly, indistinctly*, silently.

**Damn** *(adj, adv, v)* bloody; *(v)* curse, imprecate, beshrew, blaspheme, cuss, slam, convict; *(adj)* blasted, cursed; *(n)* damnation. **Antonyms**: *bless, laud, glorify, exalt, commend, praise.*

**Endurance** *(adj, n)* sufferance; *(n)* stamina, tolerance, courage, permanence, continuance, energy, fortitude, tenacity, duration, toughness. **Antonyms**: *(n)* weakness, inconsistency, impatience, frailty, discontinuation, discontinuance, death.

**Fortunately** *(adv)* happily, prosperously, propitiously, fortuitously, providentially, successfully, auspiciously, opportunely, felicitously, blessedly, advantageously. **Antonyms**: *(adv)* disastrously, unluckily, inauspiciously, negatively.

**Hopefully** *(adv)* confidently, optimistically, brightly, cheerfully, positively, auspiciously, expectantly, rosily, encouragingly, promisingly, buoyantly. **Antonyms**: *(adv)* hopelessly, despairingly, pessimistically.

**Shoulder** *(v)* carry, push, hold, jostle, sustain, support, assume, accept; *(n)* elbow; *(n)* back, flange.
MRS. HIGGINS.
Very good of you to come. [Introducing] Colonel Pickering.

FREDDY
[bowing] Ahdedo?

MRS. HIGGINS.
I don't think you know my son, Professor Higgins.

FREDDY
[going to HIGGINS] Ahdedo?

HIGGINS
[looking at him much as if he were a pickpocket] I'll take my oath I've met you before somewhere. Where was it?

FREDDY.
I don't think so.

HIGGINS
[resignedly] It don't matter, anyhow. Sit down. He shakes Freddy's hand, and almost slings him on the ottoman with his face to the windows; then comes round to the other side of it.

HIGGINS.
Well, here we are, anyhow! [He sits down on the ottoman next MRS. EYNSFORD HILL, on her left]. And now, what the devil are we going to talk about until Eliza comes?

MRS. HIGGINS.
Henry: you are the life and soul of the Royal Society's soirees; but really you're rather trying on more commonplace occasions.

HIGGINS.
Am I? Very sorry. [Beaming suddenly] I suppose I am, you know. [Uproariously] Ha, ha!

MISS EYNSFORD HILL
[who considers HIGGINS quite eligible matrimonially] I sympathize. I
haven't any small talk. If people would only be frank and say what they really think!

HIGGINS
[relapsing into gloom] Lord forbid!

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[taking up her daughter's cue] But why?

HIGGINS.
What they think they ought to think is bad enough, Lord knows; but what they really think would break up the whole show. Do you suppose it would be really agreeable if I were to come out now with what I really think?

MISS EYNSFORD HILL
[gaily] Is it so very cynical?

HIGGINS.
Cynical! Who the dickens said it was cynical? I mean it wouldn't be decent.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[seriously] Oh! I'm sure you don't mean that, Mr. Higgins.

HIGGINS.
You see, we're all savages, more or less. We're supposed to be civilized and cultured--to know all about poetry and philosophy and art and science, and so on; but how many of us know even the meanings of these names? [To MISS HILL] What do you know of poetry? [To MRS. HILL] What do you know of science? [Indicating FREDDY] What does he know of art or science or anything else? What the devil do you imagine I know of philosophy?

MRS. HIGGINS
[warningly] Or of manners, Henry?

THE PARLOR-MAID
[opening the door] Miss Doolittle. [She withdraws].

HIGGINS
[rising hastily and running to MRS. HIGGINS] Here she is, mother. [He

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>civilized</strong>: (adj) civil, refined, polite,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>civilized, cultivated, educated,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>courteous, urbane, kind, gentle,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>genteel. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncouth,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>noncivilized, discourteous, loutish,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rude, inhumane, wild.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cynical</strong>: (adj) distrustful, cynic, ironic,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disenchanted, disbelieving,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>misanthropic, suspicious, negative,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>contumelious; (adj, v) satirical,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sardonic. ANTONYMS: (adj) trusting,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>convinced, approving, dreamy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aggressive, fresh, certain.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monster, Lucifer, Satan, Beelzebub,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>deuce, daemon; (v) torment, rag.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dickens</strong>: (n) devil, demon, exclaiming,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exclamation, the Devil, Satan, fiend,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>urchin, Beelzebub, Charles Dickens;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(adj) mischievous.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obstruct, exclude, deny, avert,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (v) allow, let, approve, authorize, stand.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gloom</strong>: (n) desolation, dark, darkness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blackness, depression, dimness, dusk,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dreariness, despair, dejection; (n, v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cloud. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>happiness, cheerfulness, glee, ecstasy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>joy, optimism, cheer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>poetry</strong>: (n) verse, poesy, song, rhyme,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>style, poetics, epos, poems, stanza,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>doggerel, tuneful Nine.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
stands on tiptoe and makes signs over his mother's head to ELIZA to indicate to her which lady is her hostess.

[ELIZA, who is exquisitely dressed, produces an impression of such remarkable distinction and beauty as she enters that they all rise, quite flustered. Guided by HIGGINS'S signals, she comes to MRS. HIGGINS with studied grace.]

LIZA

[speaking with pedantic correctness of pronunciation and great beauty of tone] How do you do, Mrs. Higgins? [She gasps slightly in making sure of the H in Higgins, but is quite successful]. Mr. Higgins told me I might come.

MRS. HIGGINS

[cordially] Quite right: I'm very glad indeed to see you.

PICKERING.

How do you do, Miss Doolittle?

LIZA

[shaking hands with him] Colonel Pickering, is it not?

MRS. EYNNSFORD HILL.

I feel sure we have met before, Miss Doolittle. I remember your eyes.

LIZA.

How do you do? [She sits down on the ottoman gracefully in the place just left vacant by HIGGINS].

MRS. EYNNSFORD HILL


LIZA.

How do you do?

CLARA

[impulsively] How do you do? [She sits down on the ottoman beside ELIZA, devouring her with her eyes].

---

**Thesaurus**

**correctness**: (n) appropriateness, precision, exactness, truth, rightness, properness, fitness, propriety, justness, correctness, veracity.

ANTONYMS: (n) vagueness, informality, impropriety, misconduct, wrongness, inappropriateness, inaccuracy, error, abandon, unsuitability, immorality.

devouring: (adv) devouringly; (adj) esurient, edacious, avid, greedy, voracious, ravenous; (n) fire.

**flustered**: (adj) nervous, disconcerted, perturbed, unsettled, anxious, troubled, upset, bewildered, hurried, ill at ease; (n) groggy.

gracefully: (adv) prettily, graciously, neatly, delicately, smoothly, charmingly, finely, lithely, easily, daintily, nicely. ANTONYMS: (adv) awkwardly, ungraciously, clumsily, gracelessly, vigorously, unpleasantly, unkindly, heavily.

guided: (adj) conducted, directed, led.

**pedantic**: (adj) affected, donnish, learned, bookish, formal, scholastic, scholarly, didactic, full of affectation, fussy; (adj, v) pompous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) basic, dilettante.

**stands**: (n) bleachers, stood, grandstand, standing, stop, covered stand, standpoint, stall, sales booth, reviewing stand, rack.

tiptoe: (v) tip, tippetyoe, creep, patter, skirt, skip, tilt, sidle, lean; (adj) alert; (n) quieter. ANTONYM: (v) clump.
FREDDY  
[coming to their side of the ottoman] I've certainly had the pleasure.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL  
[introducing] My son Freddy.

LIZA.  
How do you do?  
[FREDDY bows and sits down in the Elizabethan chair, infatuated.]

HIGGINS  
[suddenly] By George, yes: it all comes back to me! [They stare at him].  
Covent Garden! [Lamentably] What a damned thing!

MRS. HIGGINS.  
Henry, please! [He is about to sit on the edge of the table]. Don't sit on my  
writing-table: you'll break it.

HIGGINS  
[sulkily] Sorry.  
[He goes to the divan, stumbling into the fender and over the fire-irons on  
his way; extricating himself with muttered imprecations; and finishing his  
disastrous journey by throwing himself so impatiently on the divan that he  
almost breaks it. MRS. HIGGINS looks at him, but controls herself and says  
nothing.]  
[A long and painful pause ensues.]

MRS. HIGGINS  
[at last, conversationally] Will it rain, do you think?

LIZA.  
The shallow depression in the west of these islands is likely to move slowly  
in an easterly direction. There are no indications of any great change in the  
barometrical situation.

FREDDY.  
Ha! ha! how awfully funny!

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>awfully: (adv) atrociously, hideously, appallingly, frightfully, fearfully, ghastly, terribly, horrifically, horrendously, badly; (adj, adv) amazingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasingly, hardly, little, mildly, satisfactorily, slightly, well, adequately, superbly, somewhat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>easterly: (n) Easter, levanter; (adj) eastern; (adv) eastwards.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fender: (n) wing, cushion, barrier, mudguard, dashboard, guard, mudguard seat, cowcatcher, framework, sheer log, framing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>finishing: (n) completion, close, accomplishment, conclusion, end, coating; (adj, n) ending; (adj) closing, last, final, ultimate. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning; (adj) first.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indications: (n) discriminating marks, indicia, chance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lamentably: (adj, adv) sadly, woefully; (adv) pathetically, pathetically, pitiably, wretchedly, pitifully; (adj) grievously, piteously, sorely, painfully.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stumbling: (adj) lurching, astounding, hesitant, halting, awkward, astonishing, maladroit, clumsy, weaving; (adv) stumblingly; (n) hesitation. ANTONYM: (adj) firm.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LIZA.
What is wrong with that, young man? I bet I got it right.

FREDDY.
Killing!

MRS. EYNFFORD HILL.
I'm sure I hope it won't turn cold. There's so much influenza about. It runs right through our whole family regularly every spring.

LIZA
[darkly] My aunt died of influenza: so they said.

MRS. EYNFFORD HILL
[clicks her tongue sympathetically]!!!

LIZA
[in the same tragic tone] But it's my belief they done the old woman in.

MRS. HIGGINS
[puzzled] Done her in?

LIZA.
Y-e-e-e-es, Lord love you! Why should she die of influenza? She come through diphtheria right enough the year before. I saw her with my own eyes. Fairly blue with it, she was. They all thought she was dead; but my father he kept ladling gin down her throat til she came to so sudden that she bit the bowl off the spoon.

MRS. EYNFFORD HILL
[startled] Dear me!

LIZA
[piling up the indictment] What call would a woman with that strength in her have to die of influenza? What become of her new straw hat that should have come to me? Somebody pinched it; and what I say is, them as pinched it done her in.

---

**Thesaurus**

| **bowl** | (n) basin, plate, hollow, stadium, container, arena, depression, porringer; (v) hurl, toss, troll. |
| **diphtheria** | (n) contagion, contagious disease. |
| **indictment** | (n) accusation, impeachment, complaint, bill of indictment, information, lawsuit, blame, accusal, true bill; (n, v) allegation, attack. ANTONYMS: (n) acquittal, confirmation. |
| **influenza** | (adj, n) grippe; (n) flu, plague, contagion, contagious disease; (adj) grip. |
| **pinched** | (adj) haggard, drawn, emaciated, cadaverous, narrow, penurious, thin, penniless, adenoidal; (adj, n) necessitous; (n) distressed. ANTONYM: (adj) relaxed. |
| **spoon** | (n) spoonful, ladle, shovel, soup spoon, tablespoon, trowel, teaspoon, dipper; (v) smooch, dally, bill and coo. |
| **straw** | (n) rush, stalk, drinking straw, chaff, fig, bran; (adj) feather, cobweb, mote, gossamer; (v) strewn. |
| **tragic** | (adj) calamitous, disastrous, dreadful, grievous, catastrophic, unlucky, unfortunate, woeful, tragical, comic, heartbreaking. ANTONYMS: (adj) humorous, heartwarming, blessed, advantageous, lucky, fortunate, joyous. |
MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
What does doing her in mean?

HIGGINS
[hastily] Oh, that's the new small talk. To do a person in means to kill them.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[to ELIZA, horrified] You surely don't believe that your aunt was killed?

LIZA.
Do I not! Them she lived with would have killed her for a hat-pin, let alone a hat.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
But it can't have been right for your father to pour spirits down her throat like that. It might have killed her.

LIZA.
Not her. Gin was mother's milk to her. Besides, he'd poured so much down his own throat that he knew the good of it.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
Do you mean that he drank?

LIZA.
Drank! My word! Something chronic.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
How dreadful for you!

LIZA.
Not a bit. It never did him no harm what I could see. But then he did not keep it up regular. [Cheerfully] On the burst, as you might say, from time to time. And always more agreeable when he had a drop in. When he was out of work, my mother used to give him fourpence and tell him to go out and not come back until he'd drunk himself cheerful and loving-like. There's lots of women has to make their husbands drunk to make them fit to live with. [Now quite at her ease] You see, it's like this. If a man has a bit of a conscience, it always takes him when he's sober; and then it makes him low-

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>cheerful: (adj, v) buoyant; (adj) breezy, merry, optimistic, pleasant, glad, blithe, carefree, bright, lively, happy. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressed, gloomy, sad, depressing, grim, hopeless, miserable, morose, somber, dejected, unwelcoming.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
spirited. A drop of booze just takes that off and makes him happy. [To FREDDY, who is in convulsions of suppressed laughter] Here! what are you sniggering at?

FREDDY.
The new small talk. You do it so awfully well.

LIZA.
If I was doing it proper, what was you laughing at? [To HIGGINS] Have I said anything I oughtn't?

MRS. HIGGINS
[interposing] Not at all, Miss Doolittle.

LIZA.
Well, that's a mercy, anyhow. [Expansively] What I always say is--

HIGGINS
[rising and looking at his watch] Ahem!

LIZA
[looking round at him; taking the hint; and rising] Well: I must go. [They all rise. FREDDY goes to the door]. So pleased to have met you. Good-bye. [She shakes hands with MRS. HIGGINS].

MRS. HIGGINS.
Good-bye.

LIZA.
Good-bye, Colonel Pickering.

PICKERING.
Good-bye, Miss Doolittle. [They shake hands].

LIZA
[nodding to the others] Good-bye, all.

FREDDY
[opening the door for her] Are you walking across the Park, Miss Doolittle? If so--
LIZA.
   Walk! Not bloody likely. [Sensation]. I am going in a taxi. [She goes out].
   [PICKERING gasps and sits down. FREDDY goes out on the balcony to catch another glimpse of ELIZA.]

MRS. EYNNSFORD HILL
   [suffering from shock] Well, I really can't get used to the new ways.

CLARA
   [throwing herself discontentedly into the Elizabethan chair]. Oh, it's all right, mamma, quite right. People will think we never go anywhere or see anybody if you are so old-fashioned.

MRS. EYNNSFORD HILL.
   I daresay I am very old-fashioned; but I do hope you won't begin using that expression, Clara. I have got accustomed to hear you talking about men as rotters, and calling everything filthy and beastly; though I do think it horrible and unladylike. But this last is really too much. Don't you think so, Colonel Pickering?

PICKERING.
   Don't ask me. I've been away in India for several years; and manners have changed so much that I sometimes don't know whether I'm at a respectable dinner-table or in a ship's forecastle.

CLARA.
   It's all a matter of habit. There's no right or wrong in it. Nobody means anything by it. And it's so quaint, and gives such a smart emphasis to things that are not in themselves very witty. I find the new small talk delightful and quite innocent.

MRS. EYNNSFORD HILL
   [rising] Well, after that, I think it's time for us to go.
   [PICKERING and HIGGINS rise.]

---

**Thesaurus**

| anywhere: (adv, n) anyplace; (adv) someplace, wherever, everywhere. |
| beastly: (adj) animal, disgusting, horrid, bestial, brute; (adj, v) nasty, abominable, offensive; (adv) ugly, brutally, brutally. ANTONYMS: (adv) civilized, cultured, kind, good, refined, humane, inoffensive; (adj) lovely, pleasant. |
| discontentedly: (adv) unhappily, malcontentedly, displeasedly, querulously, disaffectedly, gloomily, sadly, despondently, dejectedly, forlornly, sorrowfully. ANTONYM: (adv) contentedly. |
| filthy: (adj) unclean, dingy, nasty, foul, disgusting, squalid, bawdy, muddy, grimy, grubby, vile. ANTONYMS: (adj) decent, pleasant, attractive. |
| glimpse: (n, v) look, peek; (v) blink, see, notice, spy, spot, espy; (n) coup d'oeil, view, peep. ANTONYMS: (n) scrutiny, observation, perusal; (v) scrutinize, survey, Miss, study. |
| quaint: (adj) odd, funny, picturesque, comical, fanciful, curious, whimsical, strange, queer, peculiar, droll. ANTONYMS: (adj) modern, ordinary, dull. |
| unladylike: (adj) ribald, unfeminine, unrefined. |
| witty: (adj, v) smart, clever, sharp, brilliant; (adj) amusing, funny, facetious, jocular, intelligent, quick, comic. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, unamusing, unfunny, thick. |
CLARA
[rising] Oh yes: we have three at homes to go to still. Good-bye, Mrs. Higgins. Good-bye, Colonel Pickering. Good-bye, Professor Higgins.

HIGGINS
[coming grimly at her from the divan, and accompanying her to the door] Good-bye. Be sure you try on that small talk at the three at-homes. Don't be nervous about it. Pitch it in strong.

CLARA
[all smiles] I will. Good-bye. Such nonsense, all this early Victorian prudery!

HIGGINS
[tempting her] Such damned nonsense!

CLARA.
Such bloody nonsense!

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[convulsively] Clara!

CLARA.
Ha! ha! [She goes out radiant, conscious of being thoroughly up to date, and is heard descending the stairs in a stream of silvery laughter].

FREDDY
[to the heavens at large] Well, I ask you [He gives it up, and comes to MRS. HIGGINS]. Good-bye.

MRS. HIGGINS
[shaking hands] Good-bye. Would you like to meet Miss Doolittle again?

FREDDY
[eagerly] Yes, I should, most awfully.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Well, you know my days.

FREDDY.
Yes. Thanks awfully. Good-bye. [He goes out].

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>accompanying: (adj) concomitant, concurrent, related, acceding, incidental, accessory, subservient, auxiliary, collateral, minor, supplementary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>descending: (v) descend; (adj) downhill, down, descendent, decreasing, dropping, falling, sloping, degenerative, occasive; (adv) downward. ANTONYM: (adj) upward.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grimly: (adv) severely, harshly, morosely, fiercely, drearily, sourly, gloomily, dreadfully, hardly, horribly, sullenly. ANTONYM: (adj) brightly, pleasantly, warmly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heavens: (n) firmament, heaven, sky, welkin, sphere, atmosphere, celestial sphere, space, skies, area, vault of heaven.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nonsense: (n) bosh, absurdity, humbug, balderdash, foolishness, drivel, folderol, baloney, baloney, jargon, claptrap. ANTONYM: (n) sense, wisdom, substance, fact.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pitch: (n, v) fling, cast, degree, dip, tilt, lurch, toss, throw, slant; (v) chuck, hurl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>radiant: (adj, v) bright, glittering, lustrous, beamy, glorious; (adj) beaming, luminous, effulgent, lucid, glowing, beautiful. ANTONYM: (adj) gloomy, dark, pale, unhappy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>silvery: (adj) silvern, argent, bright, white, gray, rich, silverish, melodious, fair, Argentine, clear.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
Good-bye, Mr. Higgins.

HIGGINS.
Good-bye. Good-bye.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[to PICKERING] It's no use. I shall never be able to bring myself to use that word.

PICKERING.
Don't. It's not compulsory, you know. You'll get on quite well without it.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
Only, Clara is so down on me if I am not positively reeking with the latest slang. Good-bye.

PICKERING.
Good-bye [They shake hands].

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL
[to MRS. HIGGINS] You mustn't mind Clara. [PICKERING, catching from her lowered tone that this is not meant for him to hear, discreetly joins HIGGINS at the window]. We're so poor! and she gets so few parties, poor child! She doesn't quite know. [MRS. HIGGINS, seeing that her eyes are moist, takes her hand sympathetically and goes with her to the door]. But the boy is nice. Don't you think so?

MRS. HIGGINS.
Oh, quite nice. I shall always be delighted to see him.

MRS. EYNSFORD HILL.
Thank you, dear. Good-bye. [She goes out].

HIGGINS
[eagerly] Well? Is Eliza presentable [he swoops on his mother and drags her to the ottoman, where she sits down in ELIZA'S place with her son on her left]?

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>catching: (adj) communicable, infectious, epidemic, gripping, transferable, zymotic; (n) discovery, take, playing, uncovering, getting. ANTONYMS: (adj) noncommunicable.</th>
<th>recklessly, obviously. presentable: (adj) decent, personable, satisfactory, acceptable, suitable, passable, comely, tidy, neat, becoming, sufficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsatisfactory, untidy, inadequate.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>discreetly: (adv) carefully, judiciously, cautiously, unobtrusively, wisely, quietly, thoughtfully, considerately, modestly, tactfully, warily. ANTONYMS: (adv) brazenly, shamelessly, indiscreetly, tactlessly, carelessly, flagrantly, arrogantly,</td>
<td>put one over, put one across, put on, dupe. sympathetically: (adv) compassionately, tenderly, considerably, agreeably, favorably, sensitively, caringly, benevolently, thoughtfully, mercifully, humanely. ANTONYMS: (adv) meanly, thoughtlessly, unfeelingly, severely, unkindly, roughly, negatively, disapprovingly, cruelly, tactlessly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>slang: (n) lingo, cant, vernacular, argot, dialect, patois, language; (v)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
[PICKERING returns to his chair on her right.]

MRS. HIGGINS.

You silly boy, of course she's not presentable. She's a triumph of your art and of her dressmaker's; but if you suppose for a moment that she doesn't give herself away in every sentence she utters, you must be perfectly cracked about her.

PICKERING.

But don't you think something might be done? I mean something to eliminate the sanguinary element from her conversation.

MRS. HIGGINS.

Not as long as she is in Henry's hands.

HIGGINS

[aggrieved] Do you mean that my language is improper?

MRS. HIGGINS.

No, dearest: it would be quite proper--say on a canal barge; but it would not be proper for her at a garden party.

HIGGINS

[deeply injured] Well I must say--

PICKERING

[interrupting him] Come, Higgins: you must learn to know yourself. I haven't heard such language as yours since we used to review the volunteers in Hyde Park twenty years ago.

HIGGINS

[sulkily] Oh, well, if you say so, I suppose I don't always talk like a bishop.

MRS. HIGGINS

[quieting Henry with a touch] Colonel Pickering: will you tell me what is the exact state of things in Wimpole Street?

PICKERING

[cheerfully: as if this completely changed the subject] Well, I have come to

---

**Thesaurus**

| barge: (n) lighter, pontoon, boat, hoy, wherry, houseboat, scow, craft, flatboat, buss; (v) obtrude. | (adj) precious, intimate, sweet. eliminate: (v) do away with, delete, rid, dispel, wipe out, obliterate, annihilate, cancel, eradicate, extinguish, get rid of. ANTONYMS: (v) include, welcome, necessitate, choose, add, establish, insert. improper: (adj) false, illicit, illegitimate, unsuitable, wrong, indecent, bad, coarse, amiss, faulty; (adj, v) indecorous. ANTONYMS: (adj) suitable, fitting, polite, acceptable, sensitive, moral, correct, dignified, lawful, clean, honest. sanguinary: (adj) gory, bloodthirsty, murderous, butcherly, sanguineous, slaughterous, cruel, ferocious, fell, bloodstained; (v) sanguinolent. | volunteers: (n) standing army, military forces, the line, troops, armed force, militia, troops of the line, regulars, soldiery, the army, yeomanry. | canal: (n) channel, conduit, duct, sound, culvert, adit, trench, sewer, passage, watercourse, pipe. | cracked: (adj) nutty, batty, crazy, chapped, balmy, wacky, dotty, cracked, deranged, loony, crackers. ANTONYMS: (adj) resonant, sane. | dearest: (n) dear, darling, love, honey, lover, sweetheart, loved one, baby; |
live there with Henry. We work together at my Indian Dialects; and we think it more convenient--

MRS. HIGGINS.

Quite so. I know all about that: it's an excellent arrangement. But where does this girl live?

HIGGINS.

With us, of course. Where would she live?

MRS. HIGGINS.

But on what terms? Is she a servant? If not, what is she?

PICKERING

[slowly] I think I know what you mean, Mrs. Higgins.

HIGGINS.

Well, dash me if I do! I've had to work at the girl every day for months to get her to her present pitch. Besides, she's useful. She knows where my things are, and remembers my appointments and so forth.

MRS. HIGGINS.

How does your housekeeper get on with her?

HIGGINS.

Mrs. Pearce? Oh, she's jolly glad to get so much taken off her hands; for before Eliza came, she had to have to find things and remind me of my appointments. But she's got some silly bee in her bonnet about Eliza. She keeps saying "You don't think, sir": doesn't she, Pick?

PICKERING.

Yes: that's the formula. "You don't think, sir." That's the end of every conversation about Eliza.

HIGGINS.

As if I ever stop thinking about the girl and her confounded vowels and consonants. I'm worn out, thinking about her, and watching her lips and her teeth and her tongue, not to mention her soul, which is the quaintest of the lot.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>appointments</strong>: (n) installation, schedule, upholstery, fixture, furnishings, furniture, movements, possession, actions, arrangements, activities.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bonnet</strong>: (n) cap, protection, chapeau, tile, wimple, beret, lid, cowling, castor, poke bonnet, sunbonnet.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>conounded</strong>: (adj) bemused, accursed, execrable, baffled, cursed, befuddled, confused, puzzled, aghast, perplexed; (adj, v) abashed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dash</strong>: (adj, n, v) rush; (n, v) touch, sprint, strike, splash, jog; (v) dart, break; (n) tinge, beat; (adj, n) animation. ANTONYMS: (v) dawdle, inspirit, languish, saunter, encourage, linger; (n) stagnation, languor, listlessness, mass, dullness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>forth</strong>: (adj) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>jolly</strong>: (adj) gay, cheerful, happy, festive, genial, bright, cheery, merry, jocund; (v) chaff; (adv) lively. ANTONYMS: (adj) gloomy, miserable, serious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>remind</strong>: (v) recollect, prompt, recall, commemorate, call up, memorialize, hint, jog, inform, think; (n, v) mind.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>servant</strong>: (n) manservant, domestic, lackey, maid, employee, flunkey, retainer, boy, footman, flunky, menial. ANTONYMS: (n) master, mistress.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MRS. HIGGINS.
You certainly are a pretty pair of babies, playing with your live doll.

HIGGINS.
Playing! The hardest job I ever tackled: make no mistake about that, mother. But you have no idea how frightfully interesting it is to take a human being and change her into a quite different human being by creating a new speech for her. It's filling up the deepest gulf that separates class from class and soul from soul.

PICKERING
[drawing his chair closer to MRS. HIGGINS and bending over to her eagerly]
Yes: it's enormously interesting. I assure you, Mrs. Higgins, we take Eliza very seriously. Every week--every day almost--there is some new change. [Closer again] We keep records of every stage--dozens of gramophone disks and photographs--

HIGGINS
[assailing her at the other ear] Yes, by George: it's the most absorbing experiment I ever tackled. She regularly fills our lives up; doesn't she, Pick?

PICKERING.
We're always talking Eliza.

HIGGINS.
Teaching Eliza.

PICKERING.
Dressing Eliza.

MRS. HIGGINS.
What!

HIGGINS.
Inventing new Elizas.

[HIGGINS AND PICKERING, speaking together:]

### Thesaurus

| **absorbing** | (adj) fascinating, engrossing, charming, enthralling, gripping, captivating, riveting, absorbent, attractive, readable; (adj, v) exciting, ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, irksome, tedious, repellent, uninteresting. |
| **babies** | (n) children, babes, babe, babying, offspring. |
| **bending** | (n) bow, bend, deflection, deflexion, refraction, flexure, crook; (adj) flexible, supple, winding, pliant. |
| **deepest** | (adj) inmost, center, cordial, earnest, genuine, hearty, warm, sincere, innermost. ANTONYMS: (adj) outermost. |
| **eagerly** | (adv) zealously, readily, keenly, fervently, avidly, greedily, enthusiastically, intently, earnestly, impatiently, actively. ANTONYMS: (adv) apathetically, nonchalantly, grudgingly, patiently, halfheartedly, reluctantly, unenthusiastically. |
| **frightfully** | (adv) awfully, ghastly, dreadfully, fearfully, hideously, terribly, gruesomely, terrifically, atrociously, horrendously, awful. |
| **gramophone** | (n) record player, acoustic gramophone, turntable; (v) megaphone, phonorganon, electronic devices. |
| **gulf** | (n) abyss, depth, creek, vortex, bay, loch, cove, abyss, gap, gorge, bight. |
| **separates** | (n) coordinates. |
Higgins.

You know, she has the most extraordinary quickness of ear:

Pickering.

I assure you, my dear Mrs. Higgins, that girl

Higgins.

just like a parrot. I've tried her with every

Pickering.

is a genius. She can play the piano quite beautifully

Higgins.

possible sort of sound that a human being can make—

Pickering.

We have taken her to classical concerts and to music

Higgins.

Continental dialects, African dialects, Hottentot

Pickering.

halls; and it's all the same to her: she plays everything

Higgins.

clicks, things it took me years to get hold of; and

Pickering.

she hears right off when she comes home, whether it's

Higgins.

she picks them up like a shot, right away, as if she had

Pickering.

Beethoven and Brahms or Lehar and Lionel Morickton;

Higgins.

been at it all her life.

Pickering.

though six months ago, she'd never as much as touched piano.

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>classical: (adj, n) refined; (adj) ideal, correct, model, typical, exemplary, attic, perfect, authoritative, chaste, traditional. ANTONYM: (adj) jumbled, modern, nonclassical, new.</th>
<th>insignificant, natural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>extraordinary: (adj) odd, exceptional, curious, rare, special, phenomenal, amazing, astonishing, unusual, strange, abnormal. ANTONYM: (adj) ordinary, normal, everyday, usual, common, mundane, regular, undistinguished, unremarkable,</td>
<td>genius: (adj, n) capacity, ability, endowment, faculty, gift, cleverness; (n) flair, brain, prodigy, bent, aptitude. ANTONYM: (n) amateur.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>parrot: (n, v) mimic; (n) popinjay, poll, parakeet, macaw, copycat, cockateel, Amazon, cockatiel, cockatoo; (v) ape.</td>
<td>shot: (n) injection, gunshot, go, fling, shoot, crack, ball, picture, bang, jab, discharge.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>quickness: (n) celerity, expedition, promptness, alacrity, agility, speed, dispatch, dexterity, fleetness, hurry, readiness. ANTONYM: (n)</td>
<td>touched: (adj) insane, cracked, tinged, not right, daft, crazy, nutty; (v) compassionate, sympathetic, pitiful, mucid. ANTONYM: (adj) untouched, sane, unemotional, unmoved, well.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whether: (pron) where.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MRS. HIGGINS

[putting her fingers in her ears, as they are by this time shouting one another down with an intolerable noise] Sh--sh--sh--sh! [They stop].

PICKERING.
I beg your pardon. [He draws his chair back apologetically].

HIGGINS.
Sorry. When Pickering starts shouting nobody can get a word in edgeways.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Be quiet, Henry. Colonel Pickering: don't you realize that when Eliza walked into Wimpole Street, something walked in with her?

PICKERING.
Her father did. But Henry soon got rid of him.

MRS. HIGGINS.
It would have been more to the point if her mother had. But as her mother didn't something else did.

PICKERING.
But what?

MRS. HIGGINS

[unconsciously dating herself by the word] A problem.

PICKERING.
Oh, I see. The problem of how to pass her off as a lady.

HIGGINS.
I'll solve that problem. I've half solved it already.

MRS. HIGGINS.
No, you two infinitely stupid male creatures: the problem of what is to be done with her afterwards.

HIGGINS.
I don't see anything in that. She can go her own way, with all the advantages I have given her.

---

**Thesaurus**

| colonel: (n) captain, coronel. | detestable, inexcusable, deplorable, undesirable, hard, excruciating, difficult. ANTONYMS: (adj) bearable, tolerable, acceptable, reasonable, nice, understandable, lovable, excusable, inoffensive, manageable. |
| dating: (n) invitation. | pardon: (v) excuse, condone, forgive, acquit, spare; (n) amnesty, forgiveness, grace; (adj, v) justify, exonerate, exculpate. ANTONYMS: (n, v) blame; (v) punish, castigate, condemn, convict; (n) intolerance. |
| edgeways: (adv) edgewise, sideways, barely; (adj) lateral. | solve: (adj, v) interpret, loosen; (v) decipher, dissolve, answer, crack, clear up, riddle, explain, elucidate, decide. ANTONYMS: (v) encode, exacerbate. |
| infinitely: (adv) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (adj, adv) incalculably. ANTONYM: (adv) finitely. | solved: (v) untraced, undiscovered, unexplained, undeveloped; (adj) exposed, determined. |
| intolerable: (adj) unbearable, insupportable, painful, obnoxious, | shouting: (adj, n) yelling; (adj) crying, howling, vociferous; (n) clamor, calling, noise, cheering, vociferation, tumult; (v) bawl. |
MRS. HIGGINS.

The advantages of that poor woman who was here just now! The manners and habits that disqualify a fine lady from earning her own living without giving her a fine lady's income! Is that what you mean?

PICKERING

[indulgently, being rather bored] Oh, that will be all right, Mrs. Higgins. [He rises to go].

HIGGINS

[rising also] We'll find her some light employment.

PICKERING.

She's happy enough. Don't you worry about her. Good-bye. [He shakes hands as if he were consoling a frightened child, and makes for the door].

HIGGINS.

Anyhow, there's no good bothering now. The thing's done. Good-bye, mother. [He kisses her, and follows PICKERING].

PICKERING

[turning for a final consolation] There are plenty of openings. We'll do what's right. Good-bye.

HIGGINS

[to PICKERING as they go out together] Let's take her to the Shakespear exhibition at Earls Court.

PICKERING.

Yes: let's. Her remarks will be delicious.

HIGGINS.

She'll mimic all the people for us when we get home.

PICKERING.

Ripping. [Both are heard laughing as they go downstairs].

MRS. HIGGINS

[rises with an impatient bounce, and returns to her work at the writing-table.

---

**Thesaurus**

- **bored**: (adj) weary, boring, blase, uninterested, bore, listless, jaded, sick, fed up, annoyed, indifferent. ANTONYMS: (adj) energetic, fresh.
- **bothering**: (v) teasing, tormenting, carking; (n) harassment, provocation. **consolation**: (n) comfort, relief, balm, succor, ease, cheer, solacement, encouragement, sympathy, alleviation, express sympathy. ANTONYMS: (n) grief, sorrow, distress, discouragement,
- **disqualify**: (adj, v) incapacitate, disarm; (v) unfit, indispose, exclude, disincline, disbar; (adj) disentitle, dismount, dismantle, dismast. ANTONYMS: (v) qualify, permit, allow, enable, entitle.
- **earning**: (n) proceeds; (v) get.
- **impatient**: (adj) eager, anxious, petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful. ANTONYMS: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow.
- **mimic**: (adj, v) mock; (v) imitate, mime, copy, impersonate, parody, emulate; (n, v) counterfeit; (n) imitator, mimicker, ape.
She sweeps a litter of disarranged papers out of her way; snatches a sheet of paper from her stationery case; and tries resolutely to write. At the third line she gives it up; flings down her pen; grips the table angrily and exclaims] Oh, men! men!! men!!!
ACT IV

[The Wimpole Street laboratory. **Midnight.** Nobody in the room. The clock on the mantelpiece strikes twelve. The fire is not **alight:** it is a summer night.]

[Presently HIGGINS and PICKERING are heard on the stairs.]

HIGGINS

[calling down to PICKERING] I say, Pick: lock up, will you. I shan't be going out again.

PICKERING.

Right. Can Mrs. Pearce go to bed? We don't want anything more, do we?

HIGGINS.

Lord, no!

[ELIZA opens the door and is seen on the **lighted** landing in opera **cloak,** brilliant evening dress, and diamonds, with fan, flowers, and all **accessories.** She comes to the hearth, and switches on the electric lights there. She is tired: her **pallor** contrasts strongly with her dark eyes and hair; and her expression is almost tragic. She takes off her cloak; puts her fan and flowers on the piano; and sits down on the bench, brooding and silent. HIGGINS, in evening dress, with overcoat and hat, comes in, carrying a **smoking** jacket which he has picked up downstairs. He takes off the hat and overcoat; throws them **carelessly** on the newspaper stand; disposes of his coat in the same way; puts

| **accessories:** (n) fittings, equipment, accessory, paraphernalia, attachments, props, appurtenances, accompaniments, trappings, possession, garnishes. |
| **alight:** (v) light, land, perch, dismount, get down, settle, get off, descend; (adj) ablaze, burning, blazing. |
| **cloak:** (n, v) veil, mask, camouflage, wrap, masquerade, screen, pall; (n) cape; (v) conceal, dissemble, hide. |
| **carelessly:** (adv) incautiously, hastily, recklessly, heedlessly, casually, sloppily, imprudently, |
| **inconsiderately, rashly, negligently, unwarily.** ANTONYMS: (adv) thoroughly, diligently, carefully, warily, laboriously, thoughtfully, attentively, daintily, methodically, discreetly, economically. |
| **lighted:** (adj) illuminated, lit, light, ablaze, bright, ignited, burn, burning, ignite, kindled, lighten. |
| **midnight:** (n) dark, noon, hour. |
| **pallor:** (n) pallidness, wanness, complexion, achromasia, lividity, lividness, luridness, pale, skin color, whiteness, sallowness. ANTONYMS: (n) rosiness, coloration, bloom. |
| **smoking:** (n) fume, marijuana, respiration, roll of tobacco, sens; (v) candent, ebullient, glowing; (adj) smoky, rabid; (adv) on a roll. |
on the smoking jacket; and throws himself **wearily** into the easy-chair at the hearth. PICKERING, similarly **attired**, comes in. He also takes off his hat and overcoat, and is about to throw them on Higgins's when he hesitates.]

**PICKERING.**

I say: Mrs. Pearce will row if we leave these things lying about in the drawing-room.

**HIGGINS.**

Oh, **chuck** them over the bannisters into the hall. She'll find them there in the morning and put them away all right. She'll think we were drunk.

**PICKERING.**

We are, slightly. Are there any letters?

**HIGGINS.**

I didn't look. [PICKERING takes the overcoats and hats and goes down stairs. HIGGINS begins half singing half **yawning** an air from La Fanciulla del Golden West. Suddenly he **stops** and exclaims] I wonder where the devil my slippers are!

[ELIZA looks at him **darkly**; then leaves the room.]

[HIGGINS yawns again, and resumes his song. PICKERING returns, with the contents of the letter-box in his hand.]

**PICKERING.**

Only circulars, and this **coroneted** billet-doux for you. [He throws the circulars into the fender, and posts himself on the hearthrug, with his back to the grate].

**HIGGINS**

[glancing at the billet-doux] Money-lender. [He throws the letter after the circulars].

[ELIZA returns with a pair of large **down-at-heel** slippers. She **places** them on the **carpet** before HIGGINS, and sits as before without a word.]

**Thesaurus**

- **attired**: (adj) clad, appareled, clothed, garbed, habilimented, robed; (adj, prep) garmented.
- **carpet**: (n) cover, drape, rebuke, encase, row, chew out; (n) rug, carpeting, tapis, runner, covering.
- **chuck**: (n, v) fling; (v) ditch, toss, pitch, throw, throw away, discard, vomit, abandon, hurl; (n) chow.
- **coroneted**: (adj) titled, highborn.
- **darkly**: (adv) murkily, dimly, obscurely, dusky, somberly, shadily, mistily, secretly, dismally, heavily, overcastly. ANTONYM: (adv) openly.
- **down-at-heel**: (adj) seedy, mean, threadbare, slovenly, sleazy, rundown.
- **places**: (n) chairs, seating, spaces.
- **stops**: (n) Chicago, Michigan, Newmarket, boodle, halt, stop, stoppages, stopped, stopping, card
- **game, moolah.**
- **wearily**: (adv) sickly, boredly, dully, languidly, jadedly, exhaustedly, sadly, soberly, gravely, heavily, seriously. ANTONYM: (adv) hopefully, untiringly, energetically, dynamically.
- **yawning**: (adv) gaping, oscitant; (n) yawning, hiation, pandiculation, oscitancy; (adj) cavernous, open, drowsy, profound, sleepy.
- **ANTONYMS**: (adj) cramped, narrow.
HIGGINS
[yawning again] Oh Lord! What an evening! What a crew! What a silly tomfoollery! [He raises his shoe to unlace it, and catches sight of the slippers. He stops unlacing and looks at them as if they had appeared there of their own accord]. Oh! they're there, are they?

PICKERING
[stretching himself] Well, I feel a bit tired. It's been a long day. The garden party, a dinner party, and the opera! Rather too much of a good thing. But you've won your bet, Higgins. Eliza did the trick, and something to spare, eh?

HIGGINS
[fervently] Thank God it's over!

[ELIZA flinches violently; but they take no notice of her; and she recovers herself and sits stonily as before.]

PICKERING.
Were you nervous at the garden party? I was. Eliza didn't seem a bit nervous.

HIGGINS.
Oh, she wasn't nervous. I knew she'd be all right. No, it's the strain of putting the job through all these months that has told on me. It was interesting enough at first, while we were at the phonetics; but after that I got deadly sick of it. If I hadn't backed myself to do it I should have chucked the whole thing up two months ago. It was a silly notion: the whole thing has been a bore.

PICKERING.
Oh come! the garden party was frightfully exciting. My heart began beating like anything.

HIGGINS.
Yes, for the first three minutes. But when I saw we were going to win hands down, I felt like a bear in a cage, hanging about doing nothing. The dinner was worse: sitting gorging there for over an hour, with nobody but a damned

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>appeared</strong>: (n) appearing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>beating</strong>: (n) reverse, defeat, whipping, thrashing, battery, flogging, pounding, pulsation, pulse, rout; (adj) pulsing. ANTONYMS: (n) victory, win.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cage</strong>: (n, v) jail; (n) basket, birdcage, hutch, gaol, frame, corral, cell; (v) confine, imprison, enclose. ANTONYMS: (s) release; (n) freedom, liberation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>deadly</strong>: (adj, adv) deathly; (adj)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>baneful</strong>, lethal, fatal, destructive, mortal, pernicious, virulent, toxic; (adv) lifelessly, lethally. ANTONYMS: (adj) interesting, uplifting, readable, mild, healthy, healthful, benign, innocuous, exciting.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>shoe</strong>: (n) horseshoe, sandal, shoes, moccasin, footwear, skid, flippers, anklet, flipper, track shoe.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stonily</strong>: (adv) icily, pitilessly, unfeelingly, cruelly, hardly, roughly, rockily, heartlessly, frigidly, insensitively, mercilessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) kindly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unlace</strong>: (v) loosen, untie, unbrace, unlash, unloose.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>violently</strong>: (adj, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
fool of a fashionable woman to talk to! I tell you, Pickering, never again for me. No more artificial duchesses. The whole thing has been simple purgatory.

PICKERING.
You've never been broken in properly to the social routine. [Strolling over to the piano] I rather enjoy dipping into it occasionally myself: it makes me feel young again. Anyhow, it was a great success: an immense success. I was quite frightened once or twice because Eliza was doing it so well. You see, lots of the real people can't do it at all: they're such fools that they think style comes by nature to people in their position; and so they never learn. There's always something professional about doing a thing superlatively well.

HIGGINS.
Yes: that's what drives me mad: the silly people don't know their own silly business. [Rising] However, it's over and done with; and now I can go to bed at last without dreading tomorrow.

[ELIZA'S beauty becomes murderous.]

PICKERING.
I think I shall turn in too. Still, it's been a great occasion: a triumph for you. Good-night. [He goes].

HIGGINS
[following him] Good-night. [Over his shoulder, at the door] Put out the lights, Eliza; and tell Mrs. Pearce not to make coffee for me in the morning: I'll take tea. [He goes out].

[ELIZA tries to control herself and feel indifferent as she rises and walks across to the hearth to switch off the lights. By the time she gets there she is on the point of screaming. She sits down in Higgins's chair and holds on hard to the arms. Finally she gives way and flings herself furiously on the floor raging.]
HIGGINS
[in desponding wrath outside] What the devil have I done with my slippers? [He appears at the door].

LIZA
[snatching up the slippers, and hurling them at him one after the other with all her force] There are your slippers. And there. Take your slippers; and may you never have a day's luck with them!

HIGGINS
[astounded] What on earth--! [He comes to her]. What's the matter? Get up. [He pulls her up]. Anything wrong?

LIZA

HIGGINS.
You won my bet! You! Presumptuous insect! I won it. What did you throw those slippers at me for?

LIZA.
Because I wanted to smash your face. I'd like to kill you, you selfish brute. Why didn't you leave where you picked me out of--in the gutter? You thank God it's all over, and that now you can throw me back again there, do you? [She crisps her fingers, frantically].

HIGGINS
[looking at her in cool wonder] The creature is nervous, after all.

LIZA
[gives a suffocated scream of fury, and instinctively darts her nails at his face]!!

HIGGINS
[catching her wrists] Ah! would you? Claws in, you cat. How dare you show your temper to me? Sit down and be quiet. [He throws her roughly into the easy-chair].

**Thesaurus**

- **claws**: (v) tentacle, tenaculum, unguis, hook, fangs, teeth; (n) clutches, jaws.
- **darts**: (n) board game, game of dart.
- **despairing**: (adj) hopeless, desperate, despondent, forlorn, desolate, dejected, pessimistic, sad, brokenhearted, miserable, inconsolable. ANTONYMS: (adj) hopeful, optimistic, rosy, happy, confident, cheerful.
- **hurling**: (adj) moving; (n) field game.
- **insect**: (n) worm, flea, hymenopteran, hymenopteron, earwig, dirt ball, homopteran, hemipteran, gallfly, fish, biting louse.
- **instinctively**: (adv) involuntarily, mechanically, spontaneously, automatically, intuitively, inherently, automatically, unconsciously, impulsively, unthinkingly, instinctually. ANTONYMS: (adv) consciously, objectively.
- **scream**: (n, v) shout, call, howl, yell, screech, shriek, wail; (v) cry out, roar, bellow, hollo. ANTONYM: (n) bore.
- **smash**: (n, v) crash, hit, bang, clash, knock; (v) shatter, crush, mash, break, defeat, ruin. ANTONYMS: (v) mend, preserve; (n) flop.
- **suffocated**: (adj) suffocate; (v) asphyxied.
- **wrath**: (n) rage, resentment, ire, fury, displeasure, indignation, passion, madness, choler, irritation; (adj) angry. ANTONYMS: (n) happiness, love, composure, serenity.
LIZA
[crushed by superior strength and weight] What's to become of me? What's to become of me?

HIGGINS.
How the devil do I know what's to become of you? What does it matter what becomes of you?

LIZA.
You don't care. I know you don't care. You wouldn't care if I was dead. I'm nothing to you--not so much as them slippers.

HIGGINS
[thundering] Those slippers.

LIZA
[with bitter submission] Those slippers. I didn't think it made any difference now.

[A pause. ELIZA hopeless and crushed. HIGGINS a little uneasy.]

HIGGINS
[in his loftiest manner] Why have you begun going on like this? May I ask whether you complain of your treatment here?

LIZA.
No.

HIGGINS.
Has anybody behaved badly to you? Colonel Pickering? Mrs. Pearce? Any of the servants?

LIZA.
No.

HIGGINS.
I presume you don't pretend that I have treated you badly.

LIZA.
No.

| Thesaurus |
|------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| begun: (adj) present. | victorious, euphoric. | think, infer, guess, expect, esteem, conclude, suppose, conjecture. |
| complain: (v) bemoan, protest, whine, squawk, bewail, beef, grudge, accuse, carp, plain, complaint. ANTONYMS: (v) praise, applaud, cheer, recommend, rejoice, laud, approve, agree, accept. | hopeless: (adj) incurable, despondent, forlorn, disconsolate, desperate, impossible, useless, abject, despair, dismal, irreparable. ANTONYMS: (adj) cheerful, competent, promising, optimistic, encouraging, helpful, useful, successful, practical, laudable, effective. | servants: (n) staff, suite. |
| crushed: (adj) beaten, subdued, low, conquered, flattened, dispirited, compressed, overwhelmed, shattered; (v) victimized; (n) crushing. ANTONYMS: (adj) | loftiest: (adj) uppermost, top, sovereign. | submission: (n) compliance, obedience, acquiescence, bid, offer, deference, entry, presentation, conformity; (adj, n) resignation, surrender. ANTONYMS: (n) defiance, divergence, disobedience. |
| presumption: (v) dare, consider, believe, | | |
HIGGINS.
I am glad to hear it. [He moderates his tone]. Perhaps you're tired after the strain of the day. Will you have a glass of champagne? [He moves towards the door].

LIZA.
No. [Recollecting her manners] Thank you.

HIGGINS
[good-humored again] This has been coming on you for some days. I suppose it was natural for you to be anxious about the garden party. But that's all over now. [He pats her kindly on the shoulder. She writhes]. There's nothing more to worry about.

LIZA.
No. Nothing more for you to worry about. [She suddenly rises and gets away from him by going to the piano bench, where she sits and hides her face]. Oh God! I wish I was dead.

HIGGINS
[staring after her in sincere surprise] Why? in heaven's name, why? [Reasonably, going to her] Listen to me, Eliza. All this irritation is purely subjective.

LIZA.
I don't understand. I'm too ignorant.

HIGGINS.
It's only imagination. Low spirits and nothing else. Nobody's hurting you. Nothing's wrong. You go to bed like a good girl and sleep it off. Have a little cry and say your prayers: that will make you comfortable.

LIZA.
I heard your prayers. "Thank God it's all over!"

HIGGINS
[impatiently] Well, don't you thank God it's all over? Now you are free and can do what you like.

---

**Thesaurus**

**bench**: (n) banquette, chair, workbench, court, terrace, bank, bar, judicatory, Ottoman, board, form.
**champagne**: (v) chain lightning, cocktail; (n) sparkling wine, blonde.
**hurting**: (adj) aching, painful, tender; (n) hurt, ache, sting, pain, colic, dysmenorrhea, agony; (v) causing pain. ANTONYMS: (adj) painless.
**irritation**: (n) exasperation, anger, annoyance, displeasure, bother, excitement, temper, excitement, irritability, vexation, annoying.
**irritation**, (n) satisfaction, balm, calm, calmness, equanimity, patience. recollecting: (n) recollection.
**sincere**: (adj, v) earnest, devout; (adj) genuine, faithful, heartfelt, honest, serious, open, artless, candid; (adj, n) cordial. ANTONYMS: (adj) insincere, dishonest, guarded, flippant, affected, disingenuous, hypocritical, cunning, unfaithful, unenthusiastic, unbelievable.
**spirits**: (n) alcohol, booze, humor, frame of mind, liqueur, strong drink, hard drink; (adj) cheer, geniality, good humor; (v) wine.
**subjective**: (adj) biased, internal, objective, personal, intellectual, derived from within, prejudiced, psychological, rational, immanent, subjectives. ANTONYMS: (adj) objective, impartial, transeunt, unbiased, general, logical.
LIZA

[pulling herself together in desperation] What am I fit for? What have you left me fit for? Where am I to go? What am I to do? What's to become of me?

HIGGINS

[enlightened, but not at all impressed] Oh, that's what's worrying you, is it? [He thrusts his hands into his pockets, and walks about in his usual manner, rattling the contents of his pockets, as if condescending to a trivial subject out of pure kindness]. I shouldn't bother about it if I were you. I should imagine you won't have much difficulty in settling yourself, somewhere or other, though I hadn't quite realized that you were going away. [She looks quickly at him: he does not look at her, but examines the dessert stand on the piano and decides that he will eat an apple]. You might marry, you know. [He bites a large piece out of the apple, and munches it noisily]. You see, Eliza, all men are not confirmed old bachelors like me and the Colonel. Most men are the marrying sort (poor devils!); and you're not bad-looking; it's quite a pleasure to look at you sometimes--not now, of course, because you're crying and looking as ugly as the very devil; but when you're all right and quite yourself, you're what I should call attractive. That is, to the people in the marrying line, you understand. You go to bed and have a good nice rest; and then get up and look at yourself in the glass; and you won't feel so cheap.

[ELIZA again looks at him, speechless, and does not stir.]

[The look is quite lost on him: he eats his apple with a dreamy expression of happiness, as it is quite a good one.]

HIGGINS

[a genial afterthought occurring to him] I daresay my mother could find some chap or other who would do very well--

LIZA.

We were above that at the corner of Tottenham Court Road.

HIGGINS

[waking up] What do you mean?

---

**Thesaurus**

| afterthought: (n) aftercome, aftercourse, aftergrowth, afterpart, afterpiece, second thought, reversal, turnaround, turnabout, improver, postscript. ANTONYMS: (n) presupposition, forethought. | unpretentious, friendly, admiring, modest, respectful, deferential. |

| condescending: (adj) arrogant, snobbish, superior, haughty, gracious, patronizing, supercilious, arch, benign, affable, merciful. ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, unassuming, approachable, | dreamy: (adj) faraway, romantic, impractical, somnolent, visionary, sleepy, pensive, moony, idealistic, drowsy; (v) balmy. ANTONYMS: (adj) cynical, vigorous, pragmatic, practical, awake, alert, ordinary, prosaic. |

| eats: (n) grub, chuck, food, meat, meal, diet, nurture, eat, dinner, board, feed. | genial: (adj) cheerful, bright, affable, | cordial, amiable, nice, friendly, convivial, warm, agreeable, suave. ANTONYMS: (adj) disagreeable, hostile, mean, discourteous, frosty, gloomy, reserved, unapproachable, abominable. |

| occurring: (adj) going on. | speechless: (adj) silent, mute, dumb, dumbfounded, voiceless, quiet, tongueless, tacit, noiseless, mum, wordless. ANTONYMS: (adj) loquacious, eloquent, talkative. |
LIZA.
I sold flowers. I didn't sell myself. Now you've made a lady of me I'm not fit
to sell anything else. I wish you'd left me where you found me.

HIGGINS
[slinging the core of the apple decisively into the grate] Tosh, Eliza. Don't
you insult human relations by dragging all this cant about buying and selling
into it. You needn't marry the fellow if you don't like him.

LIZA.
What else am I to do?

HIGGINS.
Oh, lots of things. What about your old idea of a florist's shop? Pickering
could set you up in one: he's lots of money. [Chuckling] He'll have to pay for
all those togs you have been wearing today; and that, with the hire of the
jewellery, will make a big hole in two hundred pounds. Why, six months ago
you would have thought it the millennium to have a flower shop of your
own. Come! you'll be all right. I must clear off to bed: I'm devilish sleepy. By
the way, I came down for something: I forget what it was.

LIZA.
Your slippers.

HIGGINS.
Oh yes, of course. You shied them at me. [He picks them up, and is going out
when she rises and speaks to him].

LIZA.
Before you go, sir--

HIGGINS
[dropping the slippers in his surprise at her calling him sir] Eh?

LIZA.
Do my clothes belong to me or to Colonel Pickering?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>cant</strong>: (n) jargon, lingo, slang, vernacular, argot; (n, v) bank, tilt, bias, incline; (adj, n) bevel; (v) list.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>chuckling</strong>: (n) laughter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>decisively</strong>: (adv) resolutely, conclusively, firmly, finally, fatefuly, crucially, definitively, positively, absolutely, definitely, flatly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, unconvincingly, indecisively, aimlessly, insignificantly, halfheartedly, hesitantly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sleepy</strong>: (adj) drowsy, dozy, slow, lazy, hypnotic, inactive, comatose, dull, heavy, dreamy; (adv) asleep. ANTONYMS: (adj) awake, energetic, vigorous, clear, lively, refreshed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>togs</strong>: (n) threads, duds, gear, suit, livery, apparel, clothes, clothing, toggerly, accouterment, caparison.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS  
[coming back into the room as if her question were the very **climax** of **unreason**] What the devil use would they be to Pickering?

LIZA.  
He might want them for the next girl you pick up to experiment on.

HIGGINS  
[shocked and hurt] Is that the way you feel towards us?

LIZA.  
I don't want to hear anything more about that. All I want to know is whether anything belongs to me. My own clothes were burnt.

HIGGINS.  
But what does it matter? Why need you start bothering about that in the middle of the night?

LIZA.  
I want to know what I may take away with me. I don't want to be accused of **stealing**.

HIGGINS  
[now deeply wounded] Stealing! You shouldn't have said that, Eliza. That shows a want of feeling.

LIZA.  
I'm sorry. I'm only a common ignorant girl; and in my station I have to be careful. There can't be any feelings between the like of you and the like of me. Please will you tell me what belongs to me and what doesn't?

HIGGINS  
[very sulky] You may take the whole damned houseful if you like. Except the **jewels**. They're hired. Will that satisfy you? [He turns on his heel and is about to go in extreme dudgeon].

LIZA  
[drinking in his emotion like **nectar**, and nagging him to **provoke** a further

---

**Thesaurus**

| **climax** | (n, v) peak, crown; (n) top, zenith, culmination, acme, height, summit, pinnacle, meridian; (adj, n) orgasm. ANTONYMS: (v) dip, drop, delve; (n) low, nadir, bathos, anticlimax, comedown, base, trough, prelude. |
| **jewels** | (n) jewelry, gems, wealth, hoops, Perrie, riches, studs, fortune, fineness, earrings, decoration. |
| **nagging** | (adj) critical, troublesome, niggling, captious, vexatious, |
| **bothersome** | demanding, moaning, uneasy; (n) torment. |
| **NECTAR** | (n) delicacy, secretion, juice, beebread, fruit crush, fruit juice, goody, kickshaw, liquid, bitterweed. |
| **PROVOKE** | (n, v) excite; (v) defy, offend, enrage, anger, irritate, arouse, kindle, inflame, invite, get. ANTONYMS: (v) please, soothe, mollify, deter, inhibit, dampen, arbitrate, allay, defuse, discourage, douse. |
| **stealing** | (n) pilferage, larceny, theft, steal, burglary, misappropriation, embezzlement, stolen, thievry, pilfering, thieving. |
| **sulky** | (adj) gloomy, grouchy, morose, surly, peevish, moody, dismal, cross, petulant, crabby; (adj, v) glum. ANTONYMS: (adj) resigned, cheerful; (n) cheeriness. |
| **unreason** | (n) insanity, absurdity, hysteria. |
supply] Stop, please. [She takes off her jewels]. Will you take these to your room and keep them safe? I don't want to run the risk of their being missing.

HIGGINS
[furious] Hand them over. [She puts them into his hands]. If these belonged to me instead of to the jeweler, I'd ram them down your ungrateful throat. [He perfunctorily thrusts them into his pockets, unconsciously decorating himself with the protruding ends of the chains].

LIZA
[taking a ring off] This ring isn't the jeweler's: it's the one you bought me in Brighton. I don't want it now. [Higgins dashes the ring violently into the fireplace, and turns on her so threateningly that she crouches over the piano with her hands over her face, and exclaims] Don't you hit me.

HIGGINS.
Hit you! You infamous creature, how dare you accuse me of such a thing? It is you who have hit me. You have wounded me to the heart.

LIZA
[thrilling with hidden joy] I'm glad. I've got a little of my own back, anyhow.

HIGGINS
[with dignity, in his finest professional style] You have caused me to lose my temper: a thing that has hardly ever happened to me before. I prefer to say nothing more tonight. I am going to bed.

LIZA
[pertly] You'd better leave a note for Mrs. Pearce about the coffee; for she won't be told by me.

HIGGINS
[formally] Damn Mrs. Pearce; and damn the coffee; and damn you; and damn my own folly in having lavished my hard-earned knowledge and the treasure of my regard and intimacy on a heartless guttersnipe. [He goes out with impressive decorum, and spoils it by slamming the door savagely].

Thesaurus

| decorating | (adj) ornamental; (n) decoration. |
| decorum | (n) propriety, gentility, decorousness, dignity, fitness, manners, correctness, ceremony, propriety, politeness, grace. ANTONYMS: (n) impoliteness, rudeness, informality, indecorum, impropriety, indecency, corruption, abandon, vulgarity. |
| heartless | (adj) hardhearted, ruthless, cruel, pitiless, obdurate, merciless, unfeeling, unkind, stony, insensitive, grim. ANTONYMS: (adj) kind, caring, hearted, warmhearted, compassionate, softhearted, merciful, sympathetic, concerned, flattering, generous. |
| jeweler | (n) goldsmith, shaper, merchandiser, maker, merchant, silversmith, jewelry maker. |
| perfunctorily | (adv) superficially, automatically, carelessly, as a formality, involuntarily, quickly, hastily, unthinkingly, passingly, automatically, fleetingly. ANTONYM: (adv) thoroughly. |
| protruding | (adj) obtrusive, projecting, jutting, protrusive, salient, projected, bulging, protuberant, noticeable, sticking out, proposed. |
| threateningly | (adv) sinisterly, ominously, seriously, warningly, perilously, gloomily, dangerously, minatorily, grimly, minaciously, loweringly. |
[ELIZA smiles for the first time; expresses her feelings by a wild pantomime in which an imitation of Higgins's exit is confused with her own triumph; and finally goes down on her knees on the hearth rug to look for the ring.]
ACT V

[Mrs. Higgins's drawing-room. She is at her writing-table as before. The Parlor-Maid comes in.]

THE PARLOR-MAID
[at the door] Mr. Henry, mam, is downstairs with Colonel Pickering.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Well, show them up.

THE PARLOR-MAID.
They're using the telephone, mam. Telephoning to the police, I think.

MRS. HIGGINS.
What?

THE PARLOR-MAID
[coming further in and lowering her voice] Mr. Henry's in a state, mam. I thought I'd better tell you.

MRS. HIGGINS.
If you had told me that Mr. Henry was not in a state it would have been more surprising. Tell them to come up when they've finished with the police. I suppose he's lost something.

Thesaurus

downstairs: (adv) beneath, below, underneath, down the stairs, downward, infra, at a lower place, downhill, on a lower floor; (adj) downstair; (n) floor. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) upstairs.

finished: (adj, adv) ended, completed; (adj) complete, consummate, absolute, accomplished, ruined, spent, ripe, polished; (adj, v) done. ANTONYMS: (adj) incomplete, remaining, rough, leftover,

uncultured.

henry: (n) physicist, scag, smack, William Henry, horse, diacetylmorphine, Patrick Henry, Joseph Henry.

lowering: (adj) heavy, dismal, gloomy, threatening, dark, glum, murky; (n) fall, drop, cut, decline.

suppose: (v) infer, guess, speculate, divine, presume, conjecture, reckon, imagine, estimate, consider, assume. ANTONYMS: (v) disbelieve, know,

surprising: (adj, n) marvelous, strange, incredible; (adj) amazing, remarkable, wonderful, shocking, extraordinary, striking, unusual; (adj, v) startling. ANTONYMS: (adj) predictable, comforting, ordinary, normal, unremarkable.

telephone: (v) call, ring, call up, give a call, wireless telephone; (n, v) telegraph; (n) telephony, earpiece, radiophone, radiotelephone, handset.
THE PARLOR-MAID.
Yes, mam [going].

MRS. HIGGINS.
Go upstairs and tell Miss Doolittle that Mr. Henry and the Colonel are here. Ask her not to come down till I send for her.

THE PARLOR-MAID.
Yes, mam.

HIGGINS.
Look here, mother: here's a confounded thing!

MRS. HIGGINS.
Yes, dear. Good-morning. [He checks his impatience and kisses her, whilst the parlor-maid goes out]. What is it?

HIGGINS.
Eliza's bolted.

MRS. HIGGINS
[calmly continuing her writing] You must have frightened her.

HIGGINS.
Frightened her! nonsense! She was left last night, as usual, to turn out the lights and all that; and instead of going to bed she changed her clothes and went right off: her bed wasn't slept in. She came in a cab for her things before seven this morning; and that fool Mrs. Pearce let her have them without telling me a word about it. What am I to do?

MRS. HIGGINS.
Do without, I'm afraid, Henry. The girl has a perfect right to leave if she chooses.

HIGGINS
[wandering distractedly across the room] But I can't find anything. I don't

---

**Thesaurus**

**bolted:** (adj) barred, Bolten, secured, firm, barricaded, blockaded, bolted attachment, fast, fastened, latched, tight.

**checks:** (n) dibs, cent.

**distractedly:** (adj, adv) madly; (adv) distraughtly, frantically, frenziedly, wildly, forgetfully, absentmindedly, inattentively, vaguely, confusedly, preoccupiedly. ANTONYM: (adv) calmly.

**fool:** (n) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, booby, buffoon; (v) deceive, bamboozle; (n, v) joke, gull.

**frightened:** (adj) fearful, timid, startled, terrified, scared, alarmed, anxious, apprehensive, horrified, intimidated, restless. ANTONYM: (n) savant.

**impatience:** (n) annoyance, eagerness, anger, intolerance, restlessness, fidget, nervousness, fidgetiness, enthusiasm, edginess; (adj) nonendurance. ANTONYM: (n) calmness, endurance, apathy.

**till:** (conj, prep) until, unto; (v) plow, hoe, farm, dig; (adv) up to; (n) tiller, drawer; (adv) so far; (prep) to.

**upstairs:** (adj) upstair; (adv) on a higher floor, in the mind, in the head, up the stairs, over; (n) heaven, administration, authority, board, eternity. ANTONYM: (adj, adv) downstairs.
know what appointments I've got. I'm-- [PICKERING comes in. Mrs. Higgins puts down her pen and turns away from the writing-table].

PICKERING
[shaking hands] Good-morning, Mrs. Higgins. Has Henry told you? [He sits down on the ottoman].

HIGGINS.
What does that ass of an inspector say? Have you offered a reward?

MRS. HIGGINS
[rising in indignant amazement] You don't mean to say you have set the police after Eliza?

HIGGINS.
Of course. What are the police for? What else could we do? [He sits in the Elizabethan chair].

PICKERING.
The inspector made a lot of difficulties. I really think he suspected us of some improper purpose.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Well, of course he did. What right have you to go to the police and give the girl's name as if she were a thief, or a lost umbrella, or something? Really! [She sits down again, deeply vexed].

HIGGINS.
But we want to find her.

PICKERING.
We can't let her go like this, you know, Mrs. Higgins. What were we to do?

MRS. HIGGINS.
You have no more sense, either of you, than two children. Why--

[The PARLOR-MAID comes in and breaks off the conversation.]
THE PARLOR-MAID.
   Mr. Henry: a gentleman wants to see you very particular. He's been sent on from Wimpole Street.

HIGGINS.
   Ob, bother! I can't see anyone now. Who is it?

THE PARLOR-MAID.
   A Mr. Doolittle, Sir.

PICKERING.
   Doolittle! Do you mean the dustman?

THE PARLOR-MAID.
   Dustman! Oh no, sir: a gentleman.

HIGGINS
   [springing up excitedly] By George, Pick, it's some relative of hers that she's gone to. Somebody we know nothing about. [To the PARLOR-MAID] Send him up, quick.

THE PARLOR-MAID.
   Yes, Sir. [She goes].

HIGGINS
   [eagerly, going to his mother] Gentle relatives! now we shall hear something. [He sits down in the Chippendale chair].

MRS. HIGGINS.
   Do you know any of her people?

PICKERING.
   Only her father: the fellow we told you about.

THE PARLOR-MAID
   [announcing] Mr. Doolittle. [She withdraws].

[DOOLITTLE enters. He is brilliantly dressed in a new fashionable frockcoat, with white waistcoat and grey trousers. A flower in his buttonhole, a dazzling silk hat, and patent leather shoes complete the effect. He is too

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>brilliantly: (adv) brightly, glitteringly, gloriously, superbly, radiantly, shiningly, resplendently, splendishly, magnificently, dazzlingly, vividly. ANTONYMS: (adv) incompetently, terribly, poorly, dimly, badly, abysmally.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dazzlingly: striking, sparkling, fulgent, resplendent. ANTONYMS: (adj) dim, ugly, uninspired, unremarkable, unexceptional, gradual, abysmal, humdrum, dark.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>excitedly: (adv) passionately, feverishly, wildly, frantically, nervously, ardently, enthusiastically, eagerly, animatedly, fervently, cheerfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) lifelessly, patiently, peacefully, nonchalantly, indifferently, despondently, unenthusiastically.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>silk: (adj) silky, down, silken, velure, velvet; (n) silks, satin, cloth, animal fiber, fabric, dental floss.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trousers: (n) breeches, knickers, pantaloons, trews, bellbottoms, chinos, cords, denim, flannel, gabardine, knickerbockers.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>waistcoat: (n) CHUDDER, barbe, garment, jerkin, jubba, oileskins, pilot jacket, pajamas, cardigan, singlet, talma jacket.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
concerned with the business he has come on to notice MRS. HIGGINS. He walks straight to HIGGINS, and accosts him with **vehement** reproach.]

DOOLITTLE

[indicating his own person] See here! Do you see this? You done this.

HIGGINS.

Done what, man?

DOOLITTLE.

This, I tell you. Look at it. Look at this hat. Look at this **coat**.

PICKERING.

Has Eliza been **buying** you clothes?

DOOLITTLE.

Eliza! not she. Not half. Why would she buy me clothes?

MRS. HIGGINS.

Good-morning, Mr. Doolittle. Won't you sit down?

DOOLITTLE

[taken aback as he becomes **conscious** that he has forgotten his **hostess**] Asking your pardon, ma'am. [He approaches her and shakes her proffered hand]. Thank you. [He sits down on the ottoman, on PICKERING'S right]. I am that full of what has happened to me that I can't think of anything else.

HIGGINS.

What the dickens has happened to you?

DOOLITTLE.

I shouldn't mind if it had only happened to me: anything might happen to **anybody** and nobody to **blame** but Providence, as you might say. But this is something that you done to me: yes, you, Henry Higgins.

HIGGINS.

Have you found Eliza? That's the point.

DOOLITTLE.

Have you lost her?

---

**Thesaurus**

- **anybody**: (adv) any, each; (n, pron) any person, a person; (n) everyone, somebody, nobody, everybody, someone; (pron) whoever.
- **blame**: (v) arraign, chide; (n, v) reprimand, censure, attack, charge, reproach, rap, rebuke, fault; (n) onus. **ANTONYMS**: (v) praise; (v) absolve, exonerate, commend, clear, acquit; (n) vindication, exoneration, honor, absolution, glory.
- **buying**: (n) purchasing, buy, purchase, business, shopping, import, export, transaction, ownership, patronage, sale.
- **coat**: (v) cloak, blanket; (n, v) sheath, plaster; (n) coating, fur, film, crust, jacket, layer, bark. **ANTONYMS**: (v) reveal, expose.
- **conscious**: (adj) alive, premeditated, mindful, deliberate, cognizant, calculated, intended, discerning, self-conscious, studied, voluntary. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) unaware, ignorant, unintentional, dead, accidental, inanimate, spontaneous, subconscious, unplanned, inadvertent, oblivious.
- **hostess**: (n) mistress, air hostess, flight attendant, housewife, steward, innkeeper, landlady, prostitute, host.
- **vehement**: (adj) fierce, intense, violent, strong, furious, passionate, ferocious, eager, hot, fervent, fervid. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) impassionate, indifferent, mild, calm.
HIGGINS.
    Yes.

DOOLITTLE.
    You have all the luck, you have. I ain't found her; but she'll find me quick enough now after what you done to me.

MRS. HIGGINS.
    But what has my son done to you, Mr. Doolittle?

DOOLITTLE.
    Done to me! Ruined me. Destroyed my happiness. Tied me up and delivered me into the hands of middle class morality.

HIGGINS
    [rising intolerantly and standing over DOOLITTLE] You're raving. You're drunk. You're mad. I gave you five pounds. After that I had two conversations with you, at half-a-crown an hour. I've never seen you since.

DOOLITTLE.
    Oh! Drunk! am I? Mad! am I? Tell me this. Did you or did you not write a letter to an old blighter in America that was giving five millions to found Moral Reform Societies all over the world, and that wanted you to invent a universal language for him?

HIGGINS.
    What! Ezra D. Wannafeller! He's dead. [He sits down again carelessly].

DOOLITTLE.
    Yes: he's dead; and I'm done for. Now did you or did you not write a letter to him to say that the most original moralist at present in England, to the best of your knowledge, was Alfred Doolittle, a common dustman.

HIGGINS.
    Oh, after your last visit I remember making some silly joke of the kind.

DOOLITTLE.
    Ah! you may well call it a silly joke. It put the lid on me right enough. Just give him the chance he wanted to show that Americans is not like us: that

---

**Thesaurus**

blighter. (n) chap, cuss, dog, fella, lad, beau, feller, gent, nudnik, associate, pest.
intolerantly: (adv) bigotedly, impatiently, narrowly, edgily, prejudicedly, conservatively, rigidly, unfairly, overweeningly, opinionatedly, dogmatically.
ANTONYM: (adv) patiently.

invent: (v) devise, form, create, excogitate, concoct, imagine, contrive; (n, v) forge, fabricate,
design, coin.

moralist: (n) disciplinarian, martinet, philosopher, utilitarian, stickler, moraliser, egalitarian, dictator, authoritarian, elitist.
morality: (n) ethics, goodness, virtue, honesty, decency, integrity, righteousness, chastity, behavior, moral philosophy, rectitude.

raving: (adj, v) wild; (adj) frantic,
delirious, furious, mad, insane; (adj, n) madness, distraction, rage; (n) rabid, delirium.

ruined: (adj, v) lost; (adj) dilapidated, desolate, broke, broken, bankrupt, finished, devastated, desolated, insolvent, spoiled. ANTONYMS: (adj) solvent, pure, rich, whole.
tied: (adj) bound, connected, laced, united, fixed, even, liable, tight, spiked, responsible, attached.
ANTONYMS: (adj) untied, unlaced.
they recognize and respect merit in every class of life, however humble. Thems words is in his blooming will, in which, Henry Higgins, thanks to your silly joking, he leaves me a share in his Pre-digested Cheese Trust worth three thousand a year on condition that I lecture for his Wannafeller Moral Reform World League as often as they ask me up to six times a year.

HIGGINS.
The devil he does! Whew! [Brightening suddenly] What a lark!

PICKERING.
A safe thing for you, Doolittle. They won't ask you twice.

DOOLITTLE.
It ain't the lecturing I mind. I'll lecture them blue in the face, I will, and not turn a hair. It's making a gentleman of me that I object to. Who asked him to make a gentleman of me? I was happy. I was free. I touched pretty nigh everybody for money when I wanted it, same as I touched you, Henry Higgins. Now I am worrited; tied neck and heels; and everybody touches me for money. It's a fine thing for you, says my solicitor. Is it? says I. You mean it's a good thing for you, I says. When I was a poor man and had a solicitor once when they found a pram in the dust cart, he got me off, and got shut of me and got me shut of him as quick as he could. Same with the doctors: used to shove me out of the hospital before I could hardly stand on my legs, and nothing to pay. Now they finds out that I'm not a healthy man and can't live unless they looks after me twice a day. In the house I'm not let do a hand's turn for myself: somebody else must do it and touch me for it. A year ago I hadn't a relative in the world except two or three that wouldn't speak to me. Now I've fifty, and not a decent week's wages among the lot of them. I have to live for others and not for myself: that's middle class morality. You talk of losing Eliza. Don't you be anxious: I bet she's on my doorstep by this: she that could support herself easy by selling flowers if I wasn't respectable. And the next one to touch me will be you, Henry Higgins. I'll have to learn to speak middle class language from you, instead of speaking proper English. That's where you'll come in; and I daresay that's what you done it for.

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>brightening: (n) blooming, polishing, limb, illumination, first blush, break of day.</th>
<th>overbearing, presumptuous, proud, exalted.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>doorstep: (n) threshold, sill, brink, door, curbside.</td>
<td>joking: (n) banter, fooling, fun; (adj) jocose, jocular, humorous, funny, kidding, playful, puckish, comical.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humble: (v) demean, humiliate, mortify; (n, v) disgrace, debase; (adj, n, v) abase; (adj) base, lowly, unassuming, docile, low.</td>
<td>ANTONYM: (n) seriousness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) impressive, arrogant, haughty, imposing, conceited, pompous, snooty,</td>
<td>lark: (n) joke, fun, trick, prank, antic, caper, game; (n, v) romp, frolic, gambol; (v) rollick.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leaves: (n) departure, leaving, plants, trees, vegetation.</td>
<td>leaves: (n) departure, leaving, plants, trees, vegetation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lecturing: (n) instruction, talk.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MRS. HIGGINS.

But, my dear Mr. Doolittle, you need not suffer all this if you are really in earnest. Nobody can force you to accept this bequest. You can repudiate it. Isn't that so, Colonel Pickering?

PICKERLING.

I believe so.

DOOLITTLE

[softening his manner in deference to her sex] That's the tragedy of it, ma'am. It's easy to say chuck it; but I haven't the nerve. Which one of us has? We're all intimidated. Intimidated, ma'am: that's what we are. What is there for me if I chuck it but the workhouse in my old age? I have to dye my hair already to keep my job as a dustman. If I was one of the deserving poor, and had put by a bit, I could chuck it; but then why should I, acuse the deserving poor might as well be millionaires for all the happiness they ever has. They don't know what happiness is. But I, as one of the undeserving poor, have nothing between me and the pauper's uniform but this here blasted three thousand a year that shoves me into the middle class. (Excuse the expression, ma'am: you'd use it yourself if you had my provocation). They've got you every way you turn: it's a choice between the Skilly of the workhouse and the Char Bydis of the middle class; and I haven't the nerve for the workhouse. Intimidated: that's what I am. Broke. Bought up. Happier men than me will call for my dust, and touch me for their tip; and I'll look on helpless, and envy them. And that's what your son has brought me to. [He is overcome by emotion].

MRS. HIGGINS.

Well, I'm very glad you're not going to do anything foolish, Mr. Doolittle. For this solves the problem of Eliza's future. You can provide for her now.

DOOLITTLE

[with melancholy resignation] Yes, ma'am; I'm expected to provide for everyone now, out of three thousand a year.

**Thesaurus**

| bequest: (n, v) will; (n) endowment, patrimony, estate, inheritance, heirloom, heritage, donation, gift, allowance, bequeathal. |
| blasted: (adj) cursed, infernal, damned, goddamned, darned, damn, goddamned, blessed, deuced, blame, blamed. |
| bought: (n) crook, hook. |
| deference: (n) homage, respect, compliance, admiration, allegiance, reverence, obedience, submission. |
| complacency, duty, complaisance. ANTONYMS: (n) contempt, opposition, rebellion, resistance, disobedience. |
| earnest: (adj, v) devout; (adj) eager, solemn, heartfelt, diligent, studious, sincere, intense, ardent, staid; (n) guarantee. ANTONYMS: (adj) flippant, halfhearted, uncertain, insincere, unimportant, nonchalant, lethargic, apathetic, unenthusiastic, indifferent, frivolous. |

| intimidated: (adj) frightened, scared, afraid, browbeaten, cowed, hangdog, timid, daunted, overcome, anxious, demoralized. ANTONYM: (adj) confident. |
| repudiate: (v) reject, renounce, forswear, decline, deny, recant, disallow, disown, disavow, refuse, relinquish. ANTONYM: (v) accept, confirm, permit, affirm. |
| workhouse: (n) workshop, almshouse, shop, jail, gaol, jailhouse, labor, clink. |
George Bernard Shaw

HIGGINS

[jumping up] Nonsense! he can't provide for her. He shan't provide for her. She doesn't belong to him. I paid him five pounds for her. Doolittle: either you're an honest man or a rogue.

DOOLITTLE

[tolerantly] A little of both, Henry, like the rest of us: a little of both.

HIGGINS.

Well, you took that money for the girl; and you have no right to take her as well.

MRS. HIGGINS.

Henry: don't be absurd. If you really want to know where Eliza is, she is upstairs.

HIGGINS

[amazed] Upstairs!!! Then I shall jolly soon fetch her downstairs. [He makes resolutely for the door].

MRS. HIGGINS

[rising and following him] Be quiet, Henry. Sit down.

HIGGINS.

I--

MRS. HIGGINS.

Sit down, dear; and listen to me.

HIGGINS.

Oh very well, very well, very well. [He throws himself ungraciously on the ottoman, with his face towards the windows]. But I think you might have told me this half an hour ago.

MRS. HIGGINS.

Eliza came to me this morning. She passed the night partly walking about in a rage, partly trying to throw herself into the river and being afraid to, and partly in the Carlton Hotel. She told me of the brutal way you two treated her.

| Thesaurus |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| absurd: (adj) ridiculous, foolish, unreasonable, irrational, meaningless, inept, senseless, nonsensical, illogical, ludicrous; (adj, n) silly. ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, reasonable, logical, wise, weighty, sound, consistent, serious, plausible, credible, acceptable. | leave, quit, differ. | rage: (adj, n, v) fume, bluster; (adj, n) wrath, indignation, frenzy, mania; (n) passion, anger, craze, exasperation; (n, v) storm. ANTONYMS: (n) gentleness, composure, calm, equanimity, pleasure, serenity. |
| belong: (v) appertain, pertain, lie, go, belong to, attach, dwell, consist, come, rank, stand. ANTONYMS: (v) separate, disagree, disassociate, legal, gone. | brutal: (adj) barbaric, barbarous, bestial, hard, cruel, unkind, vicious, savage, harsh, truculent, barbarian. ANTONYMS: (adj) merciful, kind, liberal, humane, generous, caring, friendly, nice, pleasant. | ungraciously: (adv) rudely, ungracefully, impolitely, unkindly, discourteously, uncivilly, surly, churlishly, unceremoniously, disrespectfully, unpleasingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) graciously. |
HIGGINS  
[bounding up again] What!

PICKERING  
[rising also] My dear Mrs. Higgins, she's been telling you stories. We didn't treat her brutally. We hardly said a word to her; and we parted on particularly good terms. [Turning on HIGGINS]. Higgins did you bully her after I went to bed?

HIGGINS.  
Just the other way about. She threw my slippers in my face. She behaved in the most outrageous way. I never gave her the slightest provocation. The slippers came bang into my face the moment I entered the room--before I had uttered a word. And used perfectly awful language.

PICKERING  
[astonished] But why? What did we do to her?

MRS. HIGGINS.  
I think I know pretty well what you did. The girl is naturally rather affectionate, I think. Isn't she, Mr. Doolittle?

DOOLITTLE.  
Very tender-hearted, ma'am. Takes after me.

MRS. HIGGINS.  
Just so. She had become attached to you both. She worked very hard for you, Henry! I don't think you quite realize what anything in the nature of brain work means to a girl like that. Well, it seems that when the great day of trial came, and she did this wonderful thing for you without making a single mistake, you two sat there and never said a word to her, but talked together of how glad you were that it was all over and how you had been bored with the whole thing. And then you were surprised because she threw your slippers at you! _I_ should have thrown the fire-irons at you.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **affectionate**: (adj) fond, tender, kind, mild, devoted, ardent, warm, cordial, caring, brotherly; (adj, adv) fatherly. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncaring, callous, undemonstrative, aloof, cool, disapproving, reserved, antagonistic, paternal, rough.  
**brutally**: (adv) fiercely, ferociously, cruelly, savagely, viciously, pitilessly, mercilessly, barbarically, rudely, inhumanly, ruthlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) humanely, kindly, nicely,  
**outrageous**: (adj) inordinate, atrocious, ridiculous, monstrous, offensive, gross, excessive, extravagant, absurd, unconscionable; (adj, adv) furious. ANTONYMS: (adj) acceptable, reasonable, normal, credible, good, honorable, lovely, complimentary, appealing, commendable, admirable.  
**provocation**: (n) challenge, aggravation, exasperation, incitement, instigation, annoyance, excitement, stimulation, affront, incentive, defiance. ANTONYMS: (n) conciliation, arbitration, deterrent, disincentive, pleasure.  
**tender-hearted**: (adj) kind, merciful, benevolent, kind-hearted, soft, tender.  
| peacefully, attentively, mercifully, tamely.  
| disunited, compounder, compound, divisible.  
| conciliation, arbitration, deterrent, disincentive, pleasure.  
| kind, merciful, benevolent, kind-hearted, soft, tender. |
HIGGINS.

We said nothing except that we were tired and wanted to go to bed. Did we, Pick?

PICKERING

[shrugging his shoulders] That was all.

MRS. HIGGINS

[ironically] Quite sure?

PICKERING.

Absolutely. Really, that was all.

MRS. HIGGINS.

You didn't thank her, or pet her, or admire her, or tell her how splendid she'd been.

HIGGINS

[impatiently] But she knew all about that. We didn't make speeches to her, if that's what you mean.

PICKERING

[conscience stricken] Perhaps we were a little inconsiderate. Is she very angry?

MRS. HIGGINS

[returning to her place at the writing-table] Well, I'm afraid she won't go back to Wimpole Street, especially now that Mr. Doolittle is able to keep up the position you have thrust on her; but she says she is quite willing to meet you on friendly terms and to let bygones be bygones.

HIGGINS

[furious] Is she, by George? Ho!

MRS. HIGGINS.

If you promise to behave yourself, Henry, I'll ask her to come down. If not, go home; for you have taken up quite enough of my time.

---

**Thesaurus**

| **admire** | (v) revere, look up to, idolize, appreciate, adore, wonder, praise, worship, admiring, esteem, honor. ANTONYMS: (v) despise, loathe, scorn, hate, condemn, abhor, disrespect, detest, disregard, disapprove, deprecate. |
| **behave** | (n, v) conduct, exercise; (v) bear, deal, deport, operate, perform, acquit, walk, react, go. ANTONYMS: (v) misdemeanor, malfunction. |
| **inconsiderate** | (adj) headlong. |
| **splendid** | (adj, n, v) illustrious, glorious; (adj) gorgeous, beautiful, royal, gallant, proud; (adj, n) magnificent, noble, grand; (adj, v) brilliant. ANTONYMS: (adj) |
| **stricken** | (adj) smitten, struck, beaten, laid low, affected, hurt, low, impaired, dotty; (v) heavy laden, victimized. |
| **thrust** | (n, v) poke, stab, jab, drive, shove, force, punch, boost, cast, dig; (v) ram. ANTONYM: (n) inertia. |
HIGGINS.
Oh, all right. Very well. Pick: you behave yourself. Let us put on our best Sunday manners for this creature that we picked out of the mud. [He flings himself sulkily into the Elizabethan chair].

DOOLITTLE
[remonstrating] Now, now, Henry Higgins! have some consideration for my feelings as a middle class man.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Remember your promise, Henry. [She presses the bell-button on the writing-table]. Mr. Doolittle: will you be so good as to step out on the balcony for a moment. I don't want Eliza to have the shock of your news until she has made it up with these two gentlemen. Would you mind?

DOOLITTLE.
As you wish, lady. Anything to help Henry to keep her off my hands. [He disappears through the window].

[The parlor-maid answers the bell. PICKERING sits down in DOOLITTLE'S place.]

MRS. HIGGINS.
Ask Miss Doolittle to come down, please.

THE PARLOR-MAID.
Yes, mam. [She goes out].

MRS. HIGGINS.
Now, Henry: be good.

HIGGINS.
I am behaving myself perfectly.

PICKERING.
He is doing his best, Mrs. Higgins.

[A pause. HIGGINS throws back his head; stretches out his legs; and begins to whistle.]

---

### Thesaurus

**answers**: (n) replies; (adj) answering.

**bell**: (n, v) chime; (n) gong, Alexander Graham Bell, ring, doorbell, handbell, tocsin, alarum, Alexander Bell, buzz, angelus.

**creature**: (n) being, brute, animal, tool, individual, person, body, entity, human, puppet, somebody.

**legs**: (v) pegs, trotters, pins; (n) patience, pedestal, stamina.

**pause**: (n, v) halt, interruption, adjournment, delay, respite, stop;

**picked**: (adj) select, chosen, best, recherche, rare, priceless, preferred, pointed, elected, named; (v) choose.

**promise**: (n, v) covenant, guarantee, contract, vow, bargain; (v) augur, assure; (n) engagement, assurance, plight, word.

**shock**: (n, v) daze, jar, collision, surprise, outrage, shake, scare; (n) impact; (v) startle, offend, revolt.

**sulkily**: (adv) morosely, glumly, peevishly, crossly, grumpily, petulantly, moodily, gloomily, surly, resentfully, angrily. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerily, gladly.
MRS. HIGGINS.
Henry, dearest, you don't look at all nice in that attitude.

HIGGINS
[pulling himself together] I was not trying to look nice, mother.

MRS. HIGGINS.
It doesn't matter, dear. I only wanted to make you speak.

HIGGINS.
Why?

MRS. HIGGINS.
Because you can't speak and whistle at the same time.

[HIGGINS groans. Another very trying pause.]

HIGGINS
[springing up, out of patience] Where the devil is that girl? Are we to wait here all day?

[ELIZA enters, sunny, self-possessed, and giving a staggeringly convincing exhibition of ease of manner. She carries a little work-basket, and is very much at home. Pickering is too much taken aback to rise.]

LIZA.
How do you do, Professor Higgins? Are you quite well?

HIGGINS
[choking] Am I-- [He can say no more].

LIZA.
But of course you are: you are never ill. So glad to see you again, Colonel Pickering. [He rises hastily; and they shake hands]. Quite chilly this morning, isn't it? [She sits down on his left. He sits beside her.]

HIGGINS.
Don't you dare try this game on me. I taught it to you; and it doesn't take me in. Get up and come home; and don't be a fool.

---

**Thesaurus**

chilly: (adj, adv) unfriendly; (adv) coolly, frigidly; (adj) cool, bleak, algid, freezing, frozen, icy, frosty; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYM: (adj) hot, tropical, responsive, mild, welcoming, friendly, balmy, torrid.

mother: (n) mamma, mommy, origin, mama, ma, mammy, mummy; (n, v) mother.
father: (v) engender, generate, beget.
patience: (n) endurance, fortitude, longananimity, equanimity, tolerance, resignation, restraint, composure, sufferance; (n, v) moderation, calmness. ANTONYM: (n) impatience, eagerness, intolerance, annoyance.

self-possessed: (adj) calm, composed, level-headed, steady, imperturbable, serene, cool, collected, placid, unflappable, sober.

shake: (n, v) jolt, beat, jar, quiver, wave; (v) agitate, excite, disturb; (adv) brandish; (adj, v) quake, totter. ANTONYM: (v) soothe, steady.

staggeringly: (adv) marvelously, startlingly, remarkably, shockingly, astoundingly, astonishingly, enormously, hugely, stupendously, awfully, surprisingly. ANTONYM: (adv) abysmally.
sunny: (adj) bright, clear, gay, cheerful, merry, blithe, shiny, shining, radiant, brilliant, fair. ANTONYM: (adj) overcast, dull, shady, unhappy, cloudy, sad, miserable, gloomy, unpleasant.
[ELIZA takes a piece of needlework from her basket, and begins to stitch at it, without taking the least notice of this outburst.]

MRS. HIGGINS.

Very nicely put, indeed, Henry. No woman could resist such an invitation.

HIGGINS.

You let her alone, mother. Let her speak for herself. You will jolly soon see whether she has an idea that I haven't put into her head or a word that I haven't put into her mouth. I tell you I have created this thing out of the squashed cabbage leaves of Covent Garden; and now she pretends to play the fine lady with me.

MRS. HIGGINS

[placidly] Yes, dear; but you'll sit down, won't you?

[HIGGINS sits down again, savagely.]

LIZA

[to PICKERING, taking no apparent notice of HIGGINS, and working away deftly] Will you drop me altogether now that the experiment is over, Colonel Pickering?

PICKERING.

Oh don't. You mustn't think of it as an experiment. It shocks me, somehow.

LIZA.

Oh, I'm only a squashed cabbage leaf.

PICKERING

[impulsively] No.

LIZA

[continuing quietly]--but I owe so much to you that I should be very unhappy if you forgot me.

PICKERING.

It's very kind of you to say so, Miss Doolittle.
LIZA.
It's not because you paid for my dresses. I know you are generous to everybody with money. But it was from you that I learnt really nice manners; and that is what makes one a lady, isn't it? You see it was so very difficult for me with the example of Professor Higgins always before me. I was brought up to be just like him, unable to control myself, and using bad language on the slightest provocation. And I should never have known that ladies and gentlemen didn't behave like that if you hadn't been there.

HIGGINS.
Well!!

PICKERING.
Oh, that's only his way, you know. He doesn't mean it.

LIZA.
Oh, I didn't mean it either, when I was a flower girl. It was only my way. But you see I did it; and that's what makes the difference after all.

PICKERING.
No doubt. Still, he taught you to speak; and I couldn't have done that, you know.

LIZA
[trivially] Of course: that is his profession.

HIGGINS.
Damnation!

LIZA
[continuing] It was just like learning to dance in the fashionable way: there was nothing more than that in it. But do you know what began my real education?

PICKERING.
What?

LIZA
[stopping her work for a moment] Your calling me Miss Doolittle that day
when I first came to Wimpole Street. That was the beginning of self-respect for me. [She resumes her stitching]. And there were a hundred little things you never noticed, because they came naturally to you. Things about standing up and taking off your hat and opening doors--

PICKERING.
Oh, that was nothing.

LIZA.
Yes: things that showed you thought and felt about me as if I were something better than a scullerymaid; though of course I know you would have been just the same to a scullery-maid if she had been let in the drawing-room. You never took off your boots in the dining room when I was there.

PICKERING.
You mustn't mind that. Higgins takes off his boots all over the place.

LIZA.
I know. I am not blaming him. It is his way, isn't it? But it made such a difference to me that you didn't do it. You see, really and truly, apart from the things anyone can pick up (the dressing and the proper way of speaking, and so on), the difference between a lady and a flower girl is not how she behaves, but how she's treated. I shall always be a flower girl to Professor Higgins, because he always treats me as a flower girl, and always will; but I know I can be a lady to you, because you always treat me as a lady, and always will.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Please don't grind your teeth, Henry.

PICKERING.
Well, this is really very nice of you, Miss Doolittle.

LIZA.
I should like you to call me Eliza, now, if you would.

PICKERING.
Thank you. Eliza, of course.
LIZA.
And I should like Professor Higgins to call me Miss Doolittle.

HIGGINS.
I'll see you damned first.

MRS. HIGGINS.
Henry! Henry!

PICKERING
[laughing] Why don't you slang back at him? Don't stand it. It would do him a lot of good.

LIZA.
I can't. I could have done it once; but now I can't go back to it. Last night, when I was wandering about, a girl spoke to me; and I tried to get back into the old way with her; but it was no use. You told me, you know, that when a child is brought to a foreign country, it picks up the language in a few weeks, and forgets its own. Well, I am a child in your country. I have forgotten my own language, and can speak nothing but yours. That's the real break-off with the corner of Tottenham Court Road. Leaving Wimpole Street finishes it.

PICKERING
[much alarmed] Oh! but you're coming back to Wimpole Street, aren't you? You'll forgive Higgins?

HIGGINS
[rising] Forgive! Will she, by George! Let her go. Let her find out how she can get on without us. She will relapse into the gutter in three weeks without me at her elbow.

[DOOLITTLE appears at the centre window. With a look of dignified reproach at HIGGINS, he comes slowly and silently to his daughter, who, with her back to the window, is unconscious of his approach.]

PICKERING.
He's incorrigible, Eliza. You won't relapse, will you?

---

**Thesaurus**

**break-off**: (n) halt, recess, interim, intermission, interruption, pause, cessation.

**dignified**: (adj) exalted, majestic, noble, grand, lofty, respectable, solemn, distinguished, lordly, high; (adj, v) great. ANTONYMS: (adj) undignified, foolish, dishonorable, boisterous, unceremonious, unseemly, vulgar, poor, lowly, modest, base.

**elbow**: (n, v) poke, nudge, jolt; (n) cubitus, elbow joint, angle, articulation; (v) jostle, push, shove, crowd.

**incorrigible**: (adj) hopeless, irredeemable, confirmed, irreparable, hardened, uncorrectable, insubordinate; (adj, n) incurable; (v) obdurate, past praying for, reprobate. ANTONYMS: (adj) corrigible, repentant, mild.

**relapse**: (n, v) regress, decline, fall; (n) recidivism, recurrence, regression; (v) deterioration; (v) backslide, revert, recur, deteriorate. ANTONYMS: (v) improve, recover, progress; (n) improvement, recovery, regeneration.

**reproach**: (n, v) blame, rebuke, charge, abuse, disgrace, reprimand, invective; (v) accuse, chide, condemn; (n) condemnation. ANTONYMS: (n, v) praise; (v) commend, approve; (n) compliment, commendation, approval.
LIZA.
No: Not now. Never again. I have learnt my lesson. I don't believe I could utter one of the old sounds if I tried. [DOOLITTLE touches her on her left shoulder. She drops her work, losing her self-possession utterly at the spectacle of her father's splendor] A--a--a--ah--ow--ooh!

HIGGINS
[with a crow of triumph] Aha! Just so. A--a--a--ahowooh! A--a--a--ahowooh! A--a--a--ahowooh! Victory! Victory! [He throws himself on the divan, folding his arms, and spraddling arrogantly].

DOOLITTLE.
Can you blame the girl? Don't look at me like that, Eliza. It ain't my fault. I've come into money.

LIZA.
You must have touched a millionaire this time, dad.

DOOLITTLE.
I have. But I'm dressed something special today. I'm going to St. George's, Hanover Square. Your stepmother is going to marry me.

LIZA
[angrily] You're going to let yourself down to marry that low common woman!

PICKERING
[quietly] He ought to, Eliza. [To DOOLITTLE] Why has she changed her mind?

DOOLITTLE
[sadly] Intimidated, Governor. Intimidated. Middle class morality claims its victim. Won't you put on your hat, Liza, and come and see me turned off?

LIZA.
If the Colonel says I must, I--I'll [almost sobbing] I'll demean myself. And get insulted for my pains, like enough.
DOOLITTLE.
  Don't be afraid: she never comes to words with anyone now, poor woman! *respectability* has broke all the spirit out of her.

PICKERING
  [squeezing ELIZA'S elbow gently] Be kind to them, Eliza. Make the best of it.

LIZA
  [forcing a little smile for him through her *vexation*] Oh well, just to show there's no ill feeling. I'll be back in a moment. [She goes out].

DOOLITTLE
  [sitting down beside PICKERING] I feel *uncommon nervous* about the *ceremony*, Colonel. I wish you'd come and see me through it.

PICKERING.
  But you've been through it before, man. You were married to Eliza's mother.

DOOLITTLE.
  Who told you that, Colonel?

PICKERING.
  Well, nobody told me. But I *concluded* naturally--

DOOLITTLE.
  No: that ain't the natural way, Colonel: it's only the middle class way. My way was always the undeserving way. But don't say nothing to Eliza. She don't know: I always had a delicacy about telling her.

PICKERING.
  Quite right. We'll leave it so, if you don't mind.

DOOLITTLE.
  And you'll come to the church, Colonel, and put me through straight?

PICKERING.
  With pleasure. As far as a bachelor can.

MRS. HIGGINS.
  May I come, Mr. Doolittle? I should be very sorry to miss your wedding.
DOOLITTLE.
I should indeed be honored by your condescension, ma'am; and my poor old woman would take it as a tremendous compliment. She's been very low, thinking of the happy days that are no more.

MRS. HIGGINS
[rising] I'll order the carriage and get ready. [The men rise, except HIGGINS]. I shan't be more than fifteen minutes. [As she goes to the door ELIZA comes in, hatted and buttoning her gloves]. I'm going to the church to see your father married, Eliza. You had better come in the brougham with me. Colonel Pickering can go on with the bridegroom.

[MRS. HIGGINS goes out. ELIZA comes to the middle of the room between the centre window and the ottoman. PICKERING joins her.]

DOOLITTLE.
Bridegroom! What a word! It makes a man realize his position, somehow. [He takes up his hat and goes towards the door].

PICKERING.
Before I go, Eliza, do forgive him and come back to us.

LIZA.
I don't think papa would allow me. Would you, dad?

DOOLITTLE
[sad but magnanimous] They played you off very cunning, Eliza, them two sportsmen. If it had been only one of them, you could have nailed him. But you see, there was two; and one of them chaperoned the other, as you might say. [To PICKERING] It was artful of you, Colonel; but I bear no malice: I should have done the same myself. I been the victim of one woman after another all my life; and I don't grudge you two getting the better of Eliza. I shan't interfere. It's time for us to go, Colonel. So long, Henry. See you in St. George's, Eliza. [He goes out].

PICKERING
[coaxing] Do stay with us, Eliza. [He follows DOOLITTLE].

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>artful: (adj) crafty, cunning, scheming, wily, shrewd, insidious, designing, sly, adroit, subtle, disingenuous. ANTONYMS: (adj) artless, unskillful, inept, ingenuous, unskilled, open, straight.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bridegroom: (n) bride; (v) honeymooner, newlywed, participant, fiance, husband. ANTONYM: (n) wife.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brougham: (n) rig, sedan, coach, landau, equipage, carriage, barouche, break, currique, mail phaeton, phaeton.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>condescension: (n) arrogance, lordliness, disparagement, patronage, affability, disdain, pride, superciliousness, contempt, stoop, depreciation. ANTONYMS: (n) respect, acceptance, admiration.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grudge: (v) begrudge, covet; (n, v) spite; (n) malice, anger, umbrage, resentment, rancor, gall, pique, feud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>honored: (adj) esteemed, reputable, respected, honoured, privileged, glorious, distinguished, honorable, worshipful, exalted, revered. ANTONYMS: (adj) disadvantaged, disreputable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>magnanimous: (adj) generous, great, noble, bountiful, exalted, big, handsome, lofty, large, charitable, considerate. ANTONYM: (adj) miserly, unforgiving, petty.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
[ELIZA goes out on the balcony to avoid being alone with HIGGINS. He rises and joins her there. She immediately comes back into the room and makes for the door; but he goes along the balcony quickly and gets his back to the door before she reaches it.]

HIGGINS.
Well, Eliza, you've had a bit of your own back, as you call it. Have you had enough? and are you going to be reasonable? Or do you want any more?

LIZA.
You want me back only to pick up your slippers and put up with your tempers and fetch and carry for you.

HIGGINS.
I haven't said I wanted you back at all.

LIZA.
Oh, indeed. Then what are we talking about?

HIGGINS.
About you, not about me. If you come back I shall treat you just as I have always treated you. I can't change my nature; and I don't intend to change my manners. My manners are exactly the same as Colonel Pickering's.

LIZA.
That's not true. He treats a flower girl as if she was a duchess.

HIGGINS.
And I treat a duchess as if she was a flower girl.

LIZA.
I see. [She turns away composedly, and sits on the ottoman, facing the window]. The same to everybody.

HIGGINS.
Just so.

LIZA.
Like father.

---

**Thesaurus**

alone: (adj) forlorn, individual, lonely, lonesome; (adv) only, apart; (adv) solely, entirely, exclusively, separately, individually. ANTONYMS: (adj) overshadowed, ordinary, mobbed, equalled, crowded, accompanied, common, grouped, surpassed; (adv) jointly; (n) foe.

composedly: (adv) serenely, calmly, quietly, placidly, coolly, sedately, steadily, soberly, unperturbedly, staidly, relaxedly. ANTONYM: (adv) nervously.

everybody: (adv) each, any; (n, pron) anyone, anybody; (n) every person, world, everything, horde, throng; (pron) any person, someone. ANTONYMS: (n, pron) nobody.

facing: (n) revetment, face, coating, lining, veneer, cladding, front, covering; (prep) against, before; (adv) fronting.

intend: (v) destine, design, mean, aim, determine, denote, contemplate, plan, purpose, consider, believe. ANTONYM: (v) improvise.

pick: (n) alternative, best, option, selection, choice; (adj, n) cream, elite; (adj, v) select; (v) opt, harvest, gather. ANTONYM: (v) reject, refuse.

treated: (adj) tempered, hardened, emotionally hardened, inured, baked, physically toughened, enured, burned, tough, burnt, considered. ANTONYM: (adj) untempered.
HIGGINS
[grinning, a little taken down] Without accepting the comparison at all points, Eliza, it's quite true that your father is not a snob, and that he will be quite at home in any station of life to which his eccentric destiny may call him. [Seriously] The great secret, Eliza, is not having bad manners or good manners or any other particular sort of manners, but having the same manner for all human souls: in short, behaving as if you were in Heaven, where there are no third-class carriages, and one soul is as good as another.

LIZA.
Amen. You are a born preacher.

HIGGINS
[irritated] The question is not whether I treat you rudely, but whether you ever heard me treat anyone else better.

LIZA
[with sudden sincerity] I don't care how you treat me. I don't mind your swearing at me. I don't mind a black eye: I've had one before this. But [standing up and facing him] I won't be passed over.

HIGGINS.
Then get out of my way; for I won't stop for you. You talk about me as if I were a motor bus.

LIZA.
So you are a motor bus: all bounce and go, and no consideration for anyone.
But I can do without you: don't think I can't.

HIGGINS.
I know you can. I told you you could.

LIZA
[wounded, getting away from him to the other side of the ottoman with her face to the hearth] I know you did, you brute. You wanted to get rid of me.

HIGGINS.
Liar.
LIZA.
   Thank you. [She sits down with dignity].

HIGGINS.
   You never asked yourself, I suppose, whether I could do without you.

LIZA
   [earnestly] Don't you try to get round me. You'll have to do without me.

HIGGINS
   [arrogant] I can do without anybody. I have my own soul: my own spark of divine fire. But [with sudden humility] I shall miss you, Eliza. [He sits down near her on the ottoman]. I have learnt something from your idiotic notions: I confess that humbly and gratefully. And I have grown accustomed to your voice and appearance. I like them, rather.

LIZA.
   Well, you have both of them on your gramophone and in your book of photographs. When you feel lonely without me, you can turn the machine on. It's got no feelings to hurt.

HIGGINS.
   I can't turn your soul on. Leave me those feelings; and you can take away the voice and the face. They are not you.

LIZA.
   Oh, you are a devil. You can twist the heart in a girl as easy as some could twist her arms to hurt her. Mrs. Pearce warned me. Time and again she has wanted to leave you; and you always got round her at the last minute. And you don't care a bit for her. And you don't care a bit for me.

HIGGINS.
   I care for life, for humanity; and you are a part of it that has come my way and been built into my house. What more can you or anyone ask?

LIZA.
   I won't care for anybody that doesn't care for me.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>confess: (adj, v) own, allow, admit, avow; (v) concede, profess, recognize, divulge, disclose, reveal, receive. ANTONYMS: (v) suppress, hide, dispute, conceal, repress, harbor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gratefully: (adv) appreciatively, indebted, obliged, gratifyingly, delightfully, beholdenly, pleasingly, pleasantly, welcome, goodly, deliciously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humbly: (adv) lowly, meanly, modestly, submissively, low, shyly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>idiotic: (adj) absurd, foolish, fatuous, imbecile, crazy, stupid, ridiculous, mindless, silly, unwise, daft. ANTONYMS: wise, genius, clever.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>notions: (n) belief, thinking, thought, sundries, opinion, concept, ideas, ribbon, philosophy, odds and ends; (adj) irrational.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yourself: (Adv) herself, themselves, itself, myself, ourselves, yourselves, physically.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HIGGINS.

Commercial principles, Eliza. Like [reproducing her Covent Garden pronunciation with professional exactness] s'yollin voylets [selling violets], isn't it?

LIZA.

Don't sneer at me. It's mean to sneer at me.

HIGGINS.

I have never sneered in my life. Sneering doesn't become either the human face or the human soul. I am expressing my righteous contempt for Commercialism. I don't and won't trade in affection. You call me a brute because you couldn't buy a claim on me by fetching my slippers and finding my spectacles. You were a fool: I think a woman fetching a man's slippers is a disgusting sight: did I ever fetch your slippers? I think a good deal more of you for throwing them in my face. No use slaving for me and then saying you want to be cared for: who cares for a slave? If you come back, come back for the sake of good fellowship; for you'll get nothing else. You've had a thousand times as much out of me as I have out of you; and if you dare to set up your little dog's tricks of fetching and carrying slippers against my creation of a Duchess Eliza, I'll slam the door in your silly face.

LIZA.

What did you do it for if you didn't care for me?

HIGGINS

[heartily] Why, because it was my job.

LIZA.

You never thought of the trouble it would make for me.

HIGGINS.

Would the world ever have been made if its maker had been afraid of making trouble? Making life means making trouble. There's only one way of escaping trouble; and that's killing things. Cowards, you notice, are always shrieking to have troublesome people killed.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>escaping: (n) evasion, getaway, break, breakout, running away, running off, run-around; (adj) fugitive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exactness: (n) correctness, accuracy, exactitude, truth, rigor, trueness, accurateness, fidelity, punctuality, veracity, strictness. ANTONYMS: (n) inexactness, fuzziness, inaccuracy, negligence, inexactitude, incorrectness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fetching: (adj) attractive, engaging, tempting, winning, fetch, charming.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>catching, catchy, taking, fetchingly, fascinating. ANTONYMS: (adj) unattractive, repulsive, ugly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>righteous: (adj) fair, right, good, moral, virtuous, honest, just, correct, honorable; (adj, n) pious, godly. ANTONYMS: (adj) immoral, wicked, unrighteous, bad, corrupt, unethical, unjust, wrong, poor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shrieking: (n) shriek, screeching, screech, scream, belly laugh, shrill, howler, riot; (adj) sharp.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sneer: (n, v) deride, jeer, scorn, flout, ridicule, scoff, mock, leer, grimace, gird; (n) smirk.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sneering: (adj) contemptuous, disdainful, sarcastic, mocking, sneer, scornful, disparaging, disapproving; (n) mockery, disdain; (adv) sneeringly. ANTONYMS: (adj) respectful, admiring.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tricks: (n) actions, behavior, thing, clowning around, fooling, magic, plunder, possession, activities.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LIZA.
I'm no preacher: I don't notice things like that. I notice that you don't notice me.

HIGGINS
[jumping up and walking about intolerantly] Eliza: you're an idiot. I waste the treasures of my Miltonic mind by spreading them before you. Once for all, understand that I go my way and do my work without caring twopence what happens to either of us. I am not intimidated, like your father and your stepmother. So you can come back or go to the devil: which you please.

LIZA.
What am I to come back for?

HIGGINS
[bouncing up on his knees on the ottoman and leaning over it to her] For the fun of it. That's why I took you on.

LIZA
[with averted face] And you may throw me out tomorrow if I don't do everything you want me to?

HIGGINS.
Yes; and you may walk out tomorrow if I don't do everything you want me to.

LIZA.
And live with my stepmother?

HIGGINS.
Yes, or sell flowers.

LIZA.
Oh! if I only could go back to my flower basket! I should be independent of both you and father and all the world! Why did you take my independence from me? Why did I give it up? I'm a slave now, for all my fine clothes.
HIGGINS.
Not a bit. I'll adopt you as my daughter and settle money on you if you like. Or would you rather marry Pickering?

LIZA
[looking fiercely round at him] I wouldn't marry you if you asked me; and you're nearer my age than what he is.

HIGGINS
[gently] Than he is: not "than what he is."

LIZA
[losing her temper and rising] I'll talk as I like. You're not my teacher now.

HIGGINS
[reflectively] I don't suppose Pickering would, though. He's as confirmed an old bachelor as I am.

LIZA.
That's not what I want; and don't you think it. I've always had chaps enough wanting me that way. Freddy Hill writes to me twice and three times a day, sheets and sheets.

HIGGINS
[disagreeably surprised] Damn his impudence! [He recoils and finds himself sitting on his heels].

LIZA.
He has a right to if he likes, poor lad. And he does love me.

HIGGINS
[getting of the ottoman] You have no right to encourage him.

LIZA.
Every girl has a right to be loved.

HIGGINS.
What! By fools like that?

**Thesaurus**

| adopt: (v) admit, affiliate, assume, borrow, espouse, take up, take, pass, acquire, choose, embrace. ANTONYMS: (v) disinherit, cancel, discard, shun, repudiate, refuse, ignore, oppose. | impudence: (adj, n) boldness, brass; (n) cheek, gall, audacity, impertinence, insolence, face, cheekiness, effrontery, assurance. ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, reticence. likes: (n) kind, sort, type. | disposition, humor, nature; (v) modify, season, qualify. ANTONYMS: (n, v) upset; (v) soften, agitate, excite, flex, bend, increase; (v) composure, happiness, wrath, equanimity. |
| fiercely: (adv) violently, bitterly, strongly, savagely, brutally, intensely, wildly, cruelly, vehemently, grimly, furiously. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, dully, tame, docilely, tamely, calmly, feebly. | nearer: (adj) adjacent, narre, hither; (adv) more rapidly, sooner, quicker, nigher, NER, faster, earlier, Neer. | wanting: (adj, v) missing; (adj) deficient, lacking, absent, defective, short, failing, insufficient, devoid, poor, incomplete. ANTONYMS: (adj) sufficient, satisfactory, adequate, full, present. |
| sheets: (n) rain, bed linen. | temper: (adj, v) moderate, soften, mitigate, harden; (n) character, | |
LIZA.
Freddy's not a fool. And if he's weak and poor and wants me, may be he'd make me happier than my betters that bully me and don't want me.

HIGGINS.
Can he make anything of you? That's the point.

LIZA.
Perhaps I could make something of him. But I never thought of us making anything of one another; and you never think of anything else. I only want to be natural.

HIGGINS.
In short, you want me to be as infatuated about you as Freddy? Is that it?

LIZA.
No I don't. That's not the sort of feeling I want from you. And don't you be too sure of yourself or of me. I could have been a bad girl if I'd liked. I've seen more of some things than you, for all your learning. Girls like me can drag gentlemen down to make love to them easy enough. And they wish each other dead the next minute.

HIGGINS.
Of course they do. Then what in thunder are we quarrelling about?

LIZA
[much troubled] I want a little kindness. I know I'm a common ignorant girl, and you a book-learned gentleman; but I'm not dirt under your feet. What I done [correcting herself] what I did was not for the dresses and the taxis: I did it because we were pleasant together and I come--came--to care for you; not to want you to make love to me, and not forgetting the difference between us, but more friendly like.

HIGGINS.
Well, of course. That's just how I feel. And how Pickering feels. Eliza: you're a fool.
LIZA.
That's not a proper answer to give me [she sinks on the chair at the writing-table in tears].

HIGGINS.
It's all you'll get until you stop being a common idiot. If you're going to be a lady, you'll have to give up feeling neglected if the men you know don't spend half their time snivelling over you and the other half giving you black eyes. If you can't stand the **coldness** of my sort of life, and the strain of it, go back to the gutter. Work til you are more a brute than a human being; and then **cuddle** and **squabble** and drink til you fall asleep. Oh, it's a fine life, the life of the gutter. It's real: it's warm: it's violent: you can feel it through the thickest skin: you can taste it and smell it without any training or any work. Not like Science and Literature and Classical Music and Philosophy and Art. You find me cold, **unfeeling**, selfish, don't you? Very well: be off with you to the sort of people you like. Marry some sentimental hog or other with lots of money, and a thick pair of lips to kiss you with and a thick pair of boots to kick you with. If you can't appreciate what you've got, you'd better get what you can appreciate.

LIZA
[desperate] Oh, you are a cruel **tyrant**. I can't talk to you: you turn everything against me: I'm always in the wrong. But you know very well all the time that you're nothing but a bully. You know I can't go back to the gutter, as you call it, and that I have no real friends in the world but you and the Colonel. You know well I couldn't bear to live with a low common man after you two; and it's wicked and cruel of you to **insult** me by pretending I could. You think I must go back to Wimpole Street because I have nowhere else to go but father's. But don't you be too sure that you have me under your feet to be **trampled** on and talked down. I'll marry Freddy, I will, as soon as he's able to support me.

HIGGINS
[sitting down beside her] Rubbish! you shall marry an ambassador. You shall

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>coldness</strong>: (n) chilliness, coolness, indifference, distance, apathy, iciness, reserve, frost, frigidity, unconcern; (adj, n) cold. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) friendliness, sympathy, sensitivity, hotness, heat, responsiveness, concern, brightness, kindness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cuddle</strong>: (n, v) snuggle, nestle, caress, squeeze, stroke; (v) clasp, embrace, nuzzle, clinch, fondle; (n) embracement. <strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (v) shrink.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>insult</strong>: (n, v) contumely, affront, abuse, flout, outrage, wound, taunt; (n) disgrace, indignity, contempt; (v) cut. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n, v) compliment, praise; (v) flatter, consecrate; (n) privilege.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>squabble</strong>: (n, v) quarrel, brawl, row, bicker, feud, scrap, hassle, fuss, fight; (n) contention, spat. <strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (n) agreement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>trampled</strong>: (adj) crushed, damaged, flattened, compressed, packed down.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tyrant</strong>: (n) dictator, oppressor, autocrat, disciplinarian, bully, authoritarian, sovereign, czar, monarch, suzerain, stickler.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unfeeling</strong>: (adj) harsh, impassive, cold, cruel, callous, merciless, pitiless, ruthless, numb, insensitive, insensitive. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) caring, sympathetic, sensitive, kind, understanding, merciful, feeling, warm, tactful, concerned, compassionate.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
marry the Governor-General of India or the Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland, or somebody who wants a deputy-queen. I'm not going to have my masterpiece thrown away on Freddy.

LIZA.
You think I like you to say that. But I haven't forgot what you said a minute ago; and I won't be coaxed round as if I was a baby or a puppy. If I can't have kindness, I'll have independence.

HIGGINS.
Independence? That's middle class blasphemy. We are all dependent on one another, every soul of us on earth.

LIZA.
[rising determinedly] I'll let you see whether I'm dependent on you. If you can preach, I can teach. I'll go and be a teacher.

HIGGINS.
What'll you teach, in heaven's name?

LIZA.
What you taught me. I'll teach phonetics.

HIGGINS.
Ha! Ha! Ha!

LIZA.
I'll offer myself as an assistant to Professor Nepean.

HIGGINS.
[rising in a fury] What! That impostor! that humbug! that toadying ignoramus! Teach him my methods! my discoveries! You take one step in his direction and I'll wring your neck. [He lays hands on her]. Do you hear?

LIZA.
[defiantly non-resistant] Wring away. What do I care? I knew you'd strike me some day. [He lets her go, stamping with rage at having forgotten himself, and recoils so hastily that he stumbles back into his seat on the ottoman]. Aha! Now I know how to deal with you. What a fool I was not to think of it

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>blasphemy: (n) profanity, desecration, violation, profanation, oath, irreverence, curse, profaneness, discourtesy, cursing, insult. ANTONYMS: (n) adoration, respect, reverence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humbug: (n) deceit, cheat, claptrap, fake, faker, deception, boloney; (n, v) hoax, cant, duplicity; (v) hum.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ignoramus: (n) fool, dolt, idiot, blockhead, simpleton, numskull, bungler, dullard, dumbbell, dummy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>booby.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imposter: (n) fraud, cheat, hypocrite, fake, impostor, sham, charlatan, deceiver, faker, cheat, pretender.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>masterpiece: (adj, n) tour de force; (n) achievement, chef d’oeuvre, standard, model, paragon, creation; (adj) prime, pick, nonpareil, nonesuch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>preach: (v) lecture, exhort, moralize, advocate, sermonize, urge, hold forth, admonish, evangelize,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prophesy, moralise. stamping: (n) impression, blocking, coin, postage, stamping of rail. toadying: (adj) ingratiating, fawning, flattering, servile, smooth, sycophantic; (n) indulgence, sycophancy. ANTONYM: (adj) uncomplimentary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wants: (n) need, necessities. wring: (n, v) squeeze; (v) twist, wrench, wrest, torture, torment, distort, extract, twine, contort, rack.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
before! You can't take away the knowledge you gave me. You said I had a \textit{finer} ear than you. And I can be civil and kind to people, which is more than you can. Aha! That's done you, Henry Higgins, it has. Now I don't care that [snapping her fingers] for your bullying and your big talk. I'll \textit{advertize} it in the papers that your duchess is only a flower girl that you taught, and that she'll teach anybody to be a duchess just the same in six months for a thousand guineas. Oh, when I think of myself \textit{crawling} under your feet and being trampled on and called \textit{names}, when all the time I had only to lift up my finger to be as good as you, I could just kick myself.

\textbf{HIGGINS}

[wondering at her] You damned \textit{impudent} \textit{slut}, you! But it's better than snivelling; better than fetching slippers and finding \textit{spectacles}, isn't it? [Rising] By George, Eliza, I said I'd make a woman of you; and I have. I like you like this.

\textbf{LIZA.}

Yes: you turn round and make up to me now that I'm not afraid of you, and can do without you.

\textbf{HIGGINS.}

Of course I do, you little fool. Five minutes ago you were like a \textit{millstone} round my neck. Now you're a tower of strength: a \textit{consort battleship}. You and I and Pickering will be three old bachelors together instead of only two men and a silly girl.

[Mrs. Higgins returns, dressed for the wedding. Eliza instantly becomes cool and elegant.

\textbf{MRS. HIGGINS.}

The carriage is waiting, Eliza. Are you ready?

\textbf{LIZA.}

Quite. Is the Professor coming?

\begin{center}
\begin{tabular}{|l|l|l|}
\hline
\textbf{advertize:} (v) plug, promote, publicize, push, praise, denote, announce, report, publish, boost, communicate. & \textbf{crawling:} (adj, n) creeping; (n) creep, itch; (adj) slow, teeming, thick, swarming, reptant, populous, packed, moving. & \textbf{liability, encumbrance, hindrance, handicap, impediment, albatross, Millstone grit;} (adj) lead. \\
\textbf{battleship:} (n) battlewagon, dreadnought, warship, dreadnought. & \textbf{finer:} (adj) superior, advanced, bigger, higher, more, greater. & \textbf{names:} (n) calumny, defamation, hatchet job. \\
\textbf{consort:} (n, v) associate, husband; (n) companion; (v) agree, affiliate, assort, accord, mix, keep company, socialize, group. ANTONYMS: (v) disagree, estrange, differ, dissociate, avoid; (n) foe, rival, antagonist, enemy. & \textbf{impudent:} (adj, n) bold, daring; (adj) disrespectful, audacious, impertinent, brassy, barefaced, brazen, insolent, brash, cheeky. ANTONYMS: (adj) polite, cowardly. & \textbf{slut:} (n) hussy, slattern, jade, floozy, trollop, prostitute, hooker, quean, wench, sloven; (adj) dowdy. \\
\textbf{millstone:} (n) load, weight, tax, & \textbf{spectacles:} (n) glasses, specs, spectacle, eyeglass, goggles, lorgnette, monocle, bifocals, dark glasses, optical instrument, shades. \\
\end{tabular}
\end{center}
MRS. HIGGINS.
Certainly not. He can't behave himself in church. He makes remarks out loud all the time on the clergyman's pronunciation.

LIZA.
Then I shall not see you again, Professor. Good bye. [She goes to the door].

MRS. HIGGINS
[coming to Higgins] Good-bye, dear.

HIGGINS.
Good-bye, mother. [He is about to kiss her, when he recollects something]. Oh, by the way, Eliza, order a ham and a Stilton cheese, will you? And buy me a pair of reindeer gloves, number eights, and a tie to match that new suit of mine, at Eale & Binnan's. You can choose the color. [His cheerful, careless, vigorous voice shows that he is incorrigible].

LIZA
[disdainfully] Buy them yourself. [She sweeps out].

MRS. HIGGINS.
I'm afraid you've spoiled that girl, Henry. But never mind, dear: I'll buy you the tie and gloves.

HIGGINS
[sunnily] Oh, don't bother. She'll buy em all right enough. Good-bye.

[They kiss. MRS. HIGGINS runs out. HIGGINS, left alone, rattles his cash in his pocket; chuckles; and disports himself in a highly self-satisfied manner.]

The rest of the story need not be shown in action, and indeed, would hardly need telling if our imaginations were not so enfeebled by their lazy dependence on the ready-makes and reach-me-downs of the ragshop in which Romance keeps its stock of "happy endings" to misfit all stories. Now, the history of Eliza Doolittle, though called a romance because of the transfiguration it records

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>careless: (adj) forgetful, inattentive, insouciant, haphazard, cursory, reckless, lax, unwary, sloppy; (adj, adv) thoughtless; (adj, v) heedless. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautious, prudent, meticulous, thoughtful, diligent, attentive, thorough, wary, guarded, methodical, strict.</td>
<td>misfit: (n) anthropoid, ape, dork, birdbrain, loon, eccentric, fish out of water, lony, anomaly, oddity. ANTONYM: (n) conformist.</td>
<td>presumptuous, imperturbable.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
seems exceedingly improbable, is common enough. Such transfigurations have been achieved by hundreds of resolutely ambitious young women since Nell Gwynne set them the example by playing queens and fascinating kings in the theatre in which she began by selling oranges. Nevertheless, people in all directions have assumed, for no other reason than that she became the heroine of a romance, that she must have married the hero of it. This is unbearable, not only because her little drama, if acted on such a thoughtless assumption, must be spoiled, but because the true sequel is patent to anyone with a sense of human nature in general, and of feminine instinct in particular.

Eliza, in telling Higgins she would not marry him if he asked her, was not coquetting: she was announcing a well-considered decision. When a bachelor interests, and dominates, and teaches, and becomes important to a spinster, as Higgins with Eliza, she always, if she has character enough to be capable of it, considers very seriously indeed whether she will play for becoming that bachelor's wife, especially if he is so little interested in marriage that a determined and devoted woman might capture him if she set herself resolutely to do it. Her decision will depend a good deal on whether she is really free to choose; and that, again, will depend on her age and income. If she is at the end of her youth, and has no security for her livelihood, she will marry him because she must marry anybody who will provide for her. But at Eliza's age a good-looking girl does not feel that pressure; she feels free to pick and choose. She is therefore guided by her instinct in the matter. Eliza's instinct tells her not to marry Higgins. It does not tell her to give him up. It is not in the slightest doubt as to his remaining one of the strongest personal interests in her life. It would be very sorely strained if there was another woman likely to supplant her with him. But as she feels sure of him on that last point, she has no doubt at all as to her course, and would not have any, even if the difference of twenty years in age, which seems so great to youth, did not exist between them.

As our own instincts are not appealed to by her conclusion, let us see whether we cannot discover some reason in it. When Higgins excused his indifference to young women on the ground that they had an irresistible rival in his mother, he

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>excused:</strong> (adj) privileged, immune.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>good-looking:</strong> (adj) beautiful, comely, handsome, pretty, fine, fair, lovely, gorgeous, charming, bonny, graceful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>livelihood:</strong> (n) subsistence, existence, job, maintenance, support, living, sustenance, bread, keep, bread and butter, career.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sequel:</strong> (n) sequence, result, issue, aftermath, continuation, continuance, outcome, consequence, ending, upshot, outgrowth. ANTONYM: (n) prelude.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sorely:</strong> (adv) severely, tenderly, madly, very, greatly, highly, most, distressingly, extremely, hard, sensitively.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>spinsters:</strong> (n) spinner, unmarried woman, miss, maid, Madagascar periwinkle, Cape periwinkle, virgin, catharanthus roseus; (adj) single, bachelor, unmarried.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>supplant:</strong> (v) succeed, replace, supersede, displace, take the place of, follow, cut out, change, deputize, supervene upon, usurp. ANTONYM: (v) restore.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>thoughtless:</strong> (adj, v) careless, heedless, rash, improvident; (adj) reckless, inattentive, hasty, unhinking, negligent, neglectful, imprudent. ANTONYM: (adj) considerate, considered, heedful, prudent, kind, cautious, mindful, responsible, attentive, observant, sensible.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>well-considered:</strong> (adj) studied.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
gave the clue to his **inveterate** old-bachelordom. The case is uncommon only to the extent that remarkable mothers are uncommon. If an imaginative boy has a sufficiently rich mother who has intelligence, personal grace, dignity of character without harshness, and a cultivated sense of the best art of her time to enable her to make her house beautiful, she sets a standard for him against which very few women can struggle, besides effecting for him a **disengagement** of his **affections**, his sense of beauty, and his idealism from his specifically sexual impulses. This makes him a standing puzzle to the huge number of **uncultivated** people who have been brought up in tasteless homes by commonplace or disagreeable parents, and to whom, consequently, literature, painting, sculpture, music, and affectionate personal relations come as modes of sex if they come at all. The word passion means nothing else to them; and that Higgins could have a passion for phonetics and **idealize** his mother instead of Eliza, would seem to them absurd and unnatural. Nevertheless, when we look round and see that hardly anyone is too ugly or disagreeable to find a wife or a husband if he or she wants one, whilst many old maids and bachelors are above the average in quality and culture, we cannot help suspecting that the **disentanglement** of sex from the associations with which it is so commonly confused, a disentanglement which persons of genius achieve by sheer intellectual analysis, is sometimes produced or aided by parental fascination.

Now, though Eliza was incapable of thus explaining to herself Higgins's formidable powers of resistance to the charm that **prostrated** Freddy at the first glance, she was instinctively aware that she could never obtain a complete grip of him, or come between him and his mother (the first necessity of the married woman). To put it shortly, she knew that for some mysterious reason he had not the **makings** of a married man in him, according to her conception of a husband as one to whom she would be his nearest and fondest and warmest interest. Even had there been no mother-rival, she would still have refused to accept an interest in herself that was secondary to **philosophic** interests. Had Mrs. Higgins died, there would still have been Milton and the Universal Alphabet. Landor's remark that to those who have the greatest power of loving, love is a secondary affair, would not have recommended Landor to Eliza. Put that along with her unknown **disengagement**: (n) disconnection, separation, withdrawal, disentanglement, disjuncture, liberation, extrication, disassociation, freedom, retreat, enlargement. ANTONYMS: (n) connection. **disentanglement**: (n) rescue, disengagement, freeing, resolution, liberation, untangling, unsnarling, unraveling, separation, constancy; (adj) disencumbrance. ANTONYMS: (n) involvement, connection. **idealize**: (v) deify, idealizing, realize, see, view, regard, reckon, poetize, perfect, unrealize, concoct. **inveterate**: (adj) incorrigible, confirmed, chronic, ingrained, old, irredeemable; (adj, v) fixed; (v) rooted, ingrafted, hackneyed; (n) ineffaceable. **makings**: (n) expertise, degree, proficiency, competence, component, constituent, eligibility, skill. **philosophic**: (v) platonic, staid, stayed, stoical; (adj) thoughtful, rational, patient, learned, ideologic, ideological. ANTONYM: (adj) nonphilosophical. **prostrated**: (adj) brokenhearted, exhausted, tired, enervated. **uncultivated**: (adj) savage, ignorant, uneducated, wild, fresh, uncivilized, rude, untutored, uncultured, artless, lowbrow. ANTONYM: (adj) cultivated, familiar, refined.
resentment of Higgins's domineering superiority, and her mistrust of his coaxing cleverness in getting round her and evading her wrath when he had gone too far with his impetuous bullying, and you will see that Eliza's instinct had good grounds for warning her not to marry her Pygmalion.

And now, whom did Eliza marry? For if Higgins was a predestinate old bachelor, she was most certainly not a predestinate old maid. Well, that can be told very shortly to those who have not guessed it from the indications she has herself given them.

Almost immediately after Eliza is stung into proclaiming her considered determination not to marry Higgins, she mentions the fact that young Mr. Frederick Eynsford Hill is pouring out his love for her daily through the post. Now Freddy is young, practically twenty years younger than Higgins: he is a gentleman (or, as Eliza would qualify him, a toff), and speaks like one; he is nicely dressed, is treated by the Colonel as an equal, loves her unaffectedly, and is not her master, nor ever likely to dominate her in spite of his advantage of social standing. Eliza has no use for the foolish romantic tradition that all women love to be mastered, if not actually bullied and beaten. "When you go to women," says Nietzsche, "take your whip with you." Sensible despots have never confined that precaution to women: they have taken their whips with them when they have dealt with men, and been slavishly idealized by the men over whom they have flourished the whip much more than by women. No doubt there are slavish women as well as slavish men; and women, like men, admire those that are stronger than themselves. But to admire a strong person and to live under that strong person's thumb are two different things. The weak may not be admired and hero-worshipped; but they are by no means disliked or shunned; and they never seem to have the least difficulty in marrying people who are too good for them. They may fail in emergencies; but life is not one long emergency: it is mostly a string of situations for which no exceptional strength is needed, and with which even rather weak people can cope if they have a stronger partner to help them out. Accordingly, it is a truth everywhere in evidence that strong people, masculine or feminine, not only do not marry stronger people, but do not

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **coaxing**: (n) blarney, flattery, sweet talk, temptation, enticement, soft soap; (adv) coaxingly; (adj) ingratiatory, persuasive, oily.  
**domineering**: (adj) dictatorial, overbearing, autocratic, arbitrary, dominant, lordly, imperious, commanding, masterful, bossy, authoritative. ANTONYMS: (adj) subservient, yielding, meek, surrendering, weak, libertarian, reasonable. |
| **evading**: (n) avoidance, escaping, dodging; (v) evade; (adj) intangible, fugitive.  
**predestinate**: (v) foreordain, predestine, foredoom, preordain, predetermine, ordain; (adj) foreordained, fated, predestined, certain.  
**shunned**: (adj) undesirable, friendless, abandoned.  
**slavish**: (adj) servile, menial, fawning, abjectly, cringingly. |
| **subservient, submissive, ignoble, contemptible, plant.**  
**slavishly**: (adv) obsequiously, subserviently, submissively, fawningly, menially, abjectly, cringingly.  
**unaffectedly**: (adv) artlessly, untouchedly, sincerely, genuinely, unsophistically, impassively, naively, spontaneously, unfeignedly, plainly, simply. ANTONYM: (adv) pretentiously. |
show any preference for them in selecting their friends. When a lion meets another with a louder roar "the first lion thinks the last a bore." The man or woman who feels strong enough for two, seeks for every other quality in a partner than strength.

The converse is also true. Weak people want to marry strong people who do not frighten them too much; and this often leads them to make the mistake we describe metaphorically as "biting off more than they can chew." They want too much for too little; and when the bargain is unreasonable beyond all bearing, the union becomes impossible: it ends in the weaker party being either discarded or borne as a cross, which is worse. People who are not only weak, but silly or obtuse as well, are often in these difficulties.

This being the state of human affairs, what is Eliza fairly sure to do when she is placed between Freddy and Higgins? Will she look forward to a lifetime of fetching Higgins's slippers or to a lifetime of Freddy fetching hers? There can be no doubt about the answer. Unless Freddy is biologically repulsive to her, and Higgins biologically attractive to a degree that overwhelms all her other instincts, she will, if she marries either of them, marry Freddy.

And that is just what Eliza did.

Complications ensued; but they were economic, not romantic. Freddy had no money and no occupation. His mother's jointure, a last relic of the opulence of Largelady Park, had enabled her to struggle along in Earlscourt with an air of gentility, but not to procure any serious secondary education for her children, much less give the boy a profession. A clerkship at thirty shillings a week was beneath Freddy's dignity, and extremely distasteful to him besides. His prospects consisted of a hope that if he kept up appearances somebody would do something for him. The something appeared vaguely to his imagination as a private secretaryship or a sinecure of some sort. To his mother it perhaps appeared as a marriage to some lady of means who could not resist her boy's niceness. Fancy her feelings when he married a flower girl who had become declassee under extraordinary circumstances which were now notorious!

**Thesaurus**

| borne: (adj) weak, wanting, spoozy, soft, sappy, shallow, little, limited. | Thesaurus
| clerkship: (n) office. | brotherhood, appanage, alimony. |
| gentility: (n) elegance, cultivation, politeness, decorum, genteelessness, breeding, courtesy, nobility, aristocracy, propriety; (adj) urbanity. ANTONYMS: (n) vulgarity, rudeness. | niceness: (n) politeness, subtlety, courtesy, daintiness, amiability, delicacy, pleasantness, sweetness, nicety, congeniality, elegance. ANTONYM: (n) impoliteness. |
| jointure: (n) dower, join, union, inheritance, heritage, estate, coupling, conglutination. | obtuse: (adj) dim, stupid, dense, blunt, heavy, slow, insensitive, doltish, thick, dumb, simple. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, clever, perceptive, sensitive, intelligent, astute, acute, shrewd. |
| | opulence: (n) fortune, wealth, luxury, exuberance, comfort, luxuriousness, prosperity, wealthiness, plenty; (adj) riches, affluence. ANTONYMS: (n) poverty, paucity, shabbiness, austerity. |
| | secretaryship: (n) situation, attorney general. |
| | sinecure: (n) berth, plum, sitting duck, post, position, plum job, place, office, ecclesiastical benefice, cinch, benefice. |
It is true that Eliza's situation did not seem wholly ineligible. Her father, though formerly a dustman, and now fantastically disclassed, had become extremely popular in the smartest society by a social talent which triumphed over every prejudice and every disadvantage. Rejected by the middle class, which he loathed, he had shot up at once into the highest circles by his wit, his dustmanship (which he carried like a banner), and his Nietzschean transcendence of good and evil. At intimate ducal dinners he sat on the right hand of the Duchess; and in country houses he smoked in the pantry and was made much of by the butler when he was not feeding in the dining-room and being consulted by cabinet ministers. But he found it almost as hard to do all this on four thousand a year as Mrs. Eynsford Hill to live in Earlscourt on an income so pitiably smaller that I have not the heart to disclose its exact figure. He absolutely refused to add the last straw to his burden by contributing to Eliza's support.

Thus Freddy and Eliza, now Mr. and Mrs. Eynsford Hill, would have spent a penniless honeymoon but for a wedding present of 500 pounds from the Colonel to Eliza. It lasted a long time because Freddy did not know how to spend money, never having had any to spend, and Eliza, socially trained by a pair of old bachelors, wore her clothes as long as they held together and looked pretty, without the least regard to their being many months out of fashion. Still, 500 pounds will not last two young people for ever; and they both knew, and Eliza felt as well, that they must shift for themselves in the end. She could quarter herself on Wimpole Street because it had come to be her home; but she was quite aware that she ought not to quarter Freddy there, and that it would not be good for his character if she did.

Not that the Wimpole Street bachelors objected. When she consulted them, Higgins declined to be bothered about her housing problem when that solution was so simple. Eliza's desire to have Freddy in the house with her seemed of no more importance than if she had wanted an extra piece of bedroom furniture. Pleas as to Freddy's character, and the moral obligation on him to earn his own living, were lost on Higgins. He denied that Freddy had any character, and

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>dining-room: (n) canteen, restaurant. fantastically: (adv) wonderfully, fabulously, tremendously, marvelously, extraordinarily, strangely, queerly, magnificently, grotesquely, whimsically, peculiarly. ANTONYMS: (adv) plausibly, abysmally. honeymoon: (n) period, pleasure; (adj) wedding, nuptial, marriage. ineligible: (adj) inapt, incompetent, unqualified, incapable, inadmissible, unworthy, unsuitable, unfit, inconvenient, inappropriate, inexpedient. ANTONYMS: (adj) entitled, competent. loathed: (adj) unpopular, hated, reviled, undesirable. pantry: (n) buttery, store, basement, kitchen, stowage, scullery, store cupboard, covey, storeroom, stomach, stillroom. penniless: (adj) indigent, needy, poor, destitute, moneyless, broke, miserable, impoverished, insolvent, penurious, hard up. ANTONYMS: (adj) solvent, wealthy, affluent. pitiably: (adv) pathetically, pitifully, miserably, abysmally. transcendence: (n) supremacy, transcendency, extravagation, excellence, domination, beingness, existence, favourable position, priority, high quality, mastery.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
declared that if he tried to do any useful work some competent person would have the trouble of undoing it: a procedure involving a net loss to the community, and great unhappiness to Freddy himself, who was obviously intended by Nature for such light work as amusing Eliza, which, Higgins declared, was a much more useful and honorable occupation than working in the city. When Eliza referred again to her project of teaching phonetics, Higgins abated not a jot of his violent opposition to it. He said she was not within ten years of being qualified to meddle with his pet subject; and as it was evident that the Colonel agreed with him, she felt she could not go against them in this grave matter, and that she had no right, without Higgins's consent, to exploit the knowledge he had given her; for his knowledge seemed to her as much his private property as his watch: Eliza was no communist. Besides, she was superstitiously devoted to them both, more entirely and frankly after her marriage than before it.

It was the Colonel who finally solved the problem, which had cost him much perplexed cogitation. He one day asked Eliza, rather shyly, whether she had quite given up her notion of keeping a flower shop. She replied that she had thought of it, but had put it out of her head, because the Colonel had said, that day at Mrs. Higgins's, that it would never do. The Colonel confessed that when he said that, he had not quite recovered from the dazzling impression of the day before. They broke the matter to Higgins that evening. The sole comment vouchsafed by him very nearly led to a serious quarrel with Eliza. It was to the effect that she would have in Freddy an ideal errand boy.

Freddy himself was next sounded on the subject. He said he had been thinking of a shop himself; though it had presented itself to his pennilessness as a small place in which Eliza should sell tobacco at one counter whilst he sold newspapers at the opposite one. But he agreed that it would be extraordinarily jolly to go early every morning with Eliza to Covent Garden and buy flowers on the scene of their first meeting: a sentiment which earned him many kisses from his wife. He added that he had always been afraid to propose anything of the sort, because Clara would make an awful row about a step that must damage her

---

**Thesaurus**

- **abated**: (adj) slack.
- **cogitation**: (n) thought, cerebration, consideration, thinking, contemplation, deliberation, speculation, study, mentation, cogitations, reasoning.
- **confessed**: (adj) known.
- **earned**: (adj) deserved, realized, due.
- **errand**: (n) chore, mission, job, task, assignment, embassy, duty, charge, messenger, communication, work.
- **pennilessness**: (n) impecuniousness, impoverishment, penuriousness, need.
- **sentiment**: (n) emotion, mind, notion, feeling, persuasion, opinion, judgment, sense, judgement, attitude, impression.
- **shyly**: (adv) timidly, shily, coyly, diffidently, timorously, with reserve, embarrassedly, clumsily, uncertainly, tentatively, unremarkably.
- **Thesaurus**

---

**Thesaurus**

- **abated**: (adj) slack.
- **cogitation**: (n) thought, cerebration, consideration, thinking, contemplation, deliberation, speculation, study, mentation, cogitations, reasoning.
- **confessed**: (adj) known.
- **earned**: (adj) deserved, realized, due.
- **errand**: (n) chore, mission, job, task, assignment, embassy, duty, charge, messenger, communication, work.
- **pennilessness**: (n) impecuniousness, impoverishment, penuriousness, need.
- **sentiment**: (n) emotion, mind, notion, feeling, persuasion, opinion, judgment, sense, judgement, attitude, impression.
- **shyly**: (adv) timidly, shily, coyly, diffidently, timorously, with reserve, embarrassedly, clumsily, uncertainly, tentatively, unremarkably.
- **Thesaurus**

---

- **undone**: (n) ruin, destruction, loss, curse, cancellation, reverse, bane, doom, collapse, annulment, disaster.
- **ANTONYMS**: (n) building, creation.
- **unhappiness**: (n) sadness, misery, melancholy, distress, grief, regret, infelicity, woe, sorrowfulness, depression, displeasure.
- **ANTONYMS**: (n) cheerfulness, pleasure, joy, elation, contentment, satisfaction, cheer.
matrimonial chances, and his mother could not be expected to like it after clinging for so many years to that step of the social ladder on which retail trade is impossible.

This difficulty was removed by an event highly unexpected by Freddy's mother. Clara, in the course of her incursions into those artistic circles which were the highest within her reach, discovered that her conversational qualifications were expected to include a **grounding** in the novels of Mr. H.G. Wells. She **borrowed** them in various directions so **energetically** that she swallowed them all within two months. The result was a conversion of a kind quite common today. A modern Acts of the Apostles would fill fifty whole Bibles if anyone were capable of writing it.

Poor Clara, who appeared to Higgins and his mother as a disagreeable and ridiculous person, and to her own mother as in some inexplicable way a social failure, had never seen herself in either light; for, though to some extent ridiculed and mimicked in West Kensington like everybody else there, she was accepted as a rational and normal--or shall we say inevitable?--sort of human being. At worst they called her The Pusher; but to them no more than to herself it ever occurred that she was pushing the air, and pushing it in a wrong direction. Still, she was not happy. She was growing desperate. Her one asset, the fact that her mother was what the Epsom **greengrocer** called a carriage lady had no exchange value, apparently. It had prevented her from getting educated, because the only education she could have afforded was education with the Earlscourt green grocer's daughter. It had led her to seek the society of her mother's class; and that class simply would not have her, because she was much poorer than the greengrocer, and, far from being able to afford a maid, could not afford even a **housemaid**, and had to **scrape** along at home with an illiberally treated general servant. Under such circumstances nothing could give her an air of being a genuine product of Largelady Park. And yet its tradition made her regard a marriage with anyone within her reach as an unbearable humiliation. Commercial people and professional people in a small way were **odious** to her. She ran after **painters** and novelists; but she did not charm them; and her bold

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>borrowed:</strong> (<strong>adj</strong>) foreign, rubato, secondary.</td>
<td><strong>store</strong>, <strong>grocery</strong>, <strong>bakery</strong>.</td>
<td><strong>covetously</strong>, sordidly, insularly, unhandsomely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>energetically:</strong> (<strong>adv</strong>) vigorously, strongly, actively, briskly, lustily, forcefully, lively, forcibly, powerfully, spiritedly, strenuously.</td>
<td><strong>grounding:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) training, basis, foundation, ground, ground-laying, standing, earth, background, base, ground connection, Earth connection.</td>
<td><strong>odious:</strong> (<strong>adj</strong>, <strong>v</strong>) hateful, obnoxious; (<strong>adj</strong>) detestable, hideous, nasty, execrable, disgusting, abhorrent, abominable, heinous, forbidding. ANTONYMS: (<strong>adj</strong>) pleasant, delightful, agreeable, loveable, nice.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>greengrocer:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) grocer, supermarket, confectionery, sweet shop, candy</td>
<td><strong>housemaid:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) amah, maid, handmaiden, handmaid, maidservant, cleaning woman, girl, ayah, charwoman, biddy, maiden.</td>
<td><strong>painters:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) painter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>illiberally:</strong> (<strong>adv</strong>) parsimoniously, ungenerously, narrowly, stingily, penuriously, churlishly, covetously, sordidly, insularly, unhandsomely.</td>
<td><strong>odious:</strong> (<strong>adj</strong>, <strong>v</strong>) hateful, obnoxious; (<strong>adj</strong>) detestable, hideous, nasty, execrable, disgusting, abhorrent, abominable, heinous, forbidding. ANTONYMS: (<strong>adj</strong>) pleasant, delightful, agreeable, loveable, nice.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scrape:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>, <strong>v</strong>) scratch, graze, score, mark; (<strong>v</strong>) rub, pare, rake, grate, chafe, abrade; (<strong>n</strong>) abrasion.</td>
<td><strong>housemaid:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) amah, maid, handmaiden, handmaid, maidservant, cleaning woman, girl, ayah, charwoman, biddy, maiden.</td>
<td><strong>painters:</strong> (<strong>n</strong>) painter.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
attempts to pick up and practise artistic and literary talk irritated them. She was, in short, an utter failure, an ignorant, incompetent, pretentious, unwelcome, penniless, useless little snob; and though she did not admit these disqualifications (for nobody ever faces unpleasant truths of this kind until the possibility of a way out dawns on them) she felt their effects too keenly to be satisfied with her position.

Clara had a startling eyeopener when, on being suddenly wakened to enthusiasm by a girl of her own age who dazzled her and produced in her a gushing desire to take her for a model, and gain her friendship, she discovered that this exquisite apparition had graduated from the gutter in a few months' time. It shook her so violently, that when Mr. H. G. Wells lifted her on the point of his puissant pen, and placed her at the angle of view from which the life she was leading and the society to which she clung appeared in its true relation to real human needs and worthy social structure, he effected a conversion and a conviction of sin comparable to the most sensational feats of General Booth or Gypsy Smith. Clara's snobbery went bang. Life suddenly began to move with her. Without knowing how or why, she began to make friends and enemies. Some of the acquaintances to whom she had been a tedious or indifferent or ridiculous affliction, dropped her: others became cordial. To her amazement she found that some "quite nice" people were saturated with Wells, and that this accessibility to ideas was the secret of their niceness. People she had thought deeply religious, and had tried to conciliate on that tack with disastrous results, suddenly took an interest in her, and revealed a hostility to conventional religion which she had never conceived possible except among the most desperate characters. They made her read Galsworthy; and Galsworthy exposed the vanity of Largelady Park and finished her. It exasperated her to think that the dungeon in which she had languished for so many unhappy years had been unlocked all the time, and that the impulses she had so carefully struggled with and stifled for the sake of keeping well with society, were precisely those by which alone she could have come into any sort of sincere human contact. In the radiance of these discoveries, and the tumult of their reaction, she made a fool of herself as freely and conspicuously as when she so rashly adopted Eliza's expletive in Mrs.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>apparition</strong>: (n) ghost, phantom, spirit, spectre, hallucination, spook, shade, eidolon, wraith, advent; (n, v) vision.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>conciliate</strong>: (v) appease, reconcile, assuage, propitiate, placate, mollify, pacify, calm, accommodate, mediate, allay. <strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (v) enrage.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dazzled</strong>: (adj) confused, dazzle, bewildered, blind, blinder, fascinated, unsighted.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>expletive</strong>: (n) cuss, oath, swearword, exclamation, swearing, swear word, curse word, cry, malediction; (v) spare, duplicate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gushing</strong>: (adj) pouring, enthusiastic, burblly, alive to, burbling, emotional, effusive, garrulous, torrential; (n, v) sincere, passionate. <strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (adj) taciturn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>puissant</strong>: (adj) powerful, mighty, forcible, hard, robust, vigorous, strong, stout, efficacious, adamantine, cogent.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rashly</strong>: (adj, adv) hastily, headlong; (adv) thoughtlessly, recklessly, impetuously, imprudently, carelessly, indiscreetly, heedlessly, wildly. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adv) thoughtfully, prudently, late, pensively, sensibly, responsibly, cautiously, deliberately, patiently.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tumult</strong>: (adj, n, v) hubbub, disturbance; (n) stir, commotion, bustle, din, fuss, excitement; (n, v) clamor, disorder, brawl. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) peace, push, serenity, order, calm.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Higgins's drawing-room; for the new-born Wellsian had to find her bearings almost as ridiculously as a baby; but nobody hates a baby for its ineptitudes, or thinks the worse of it for trying to eat the matches; and Clara lost no friends by her follies. They laughed at her to her face this time; and she had to defend herself and fight it out as best she could.

When Freddy paid a visit to Earlscourt (which he never did when he could possibly help it) to make the desolating announcement that he and his Eliza were thinking of blackening the Largelady scutcheon by opening a shop, he found the little household already convulsed by a prior announcement from Clara that she also was going to work in an old furniture shop in Dover Street, which had been started by a fellow Wellsian. This appointment Clara owed, after all, to her old social accomplishment of Push. She had made up her mind that, cost what it might, she would see Mr. Wells in the flesh; and she had achieved her end at a garden party. She had better luck than so rash an enterprise deserved. Mr. Wells came up to her expectations. Age had not withered him, nor could custom stale his infinite variety in half an hour. His pleasant neatness and compactness, his small hands and feet, his teeming ready brain, his unaffected accessibility, and a certain fine apprehensiveness which stamped him as susceptible from his topmost hair to his tipmost toe, proved irresistible. Clara talked of nothing else for weeks and weeks afterwards. And as she happened to talk to the lady of the furniture shop, and that lady also desired above all things to know Mr. Wells and sell pretty things to him, she offered Clara a job on the chance of achieving that end through her.

And so it came about that Eliza's luck held, and the expected opposition to the flower shop melted away. The shop is in the arcade of a railway station not very far from the Victoria and Albert Museum; and if you live in that neighborhood you may go there any day and buy a buttonhole from Eliza.

Now here is a last opportunity for romance. Would you not like to be assured that the shop was an immense success, thanks to Eliza's charms and her early business experience in Covent Garden? Alas! the truth is the truth: the shop did not pay for a long time, simply because Eliza and her Freddy did not know how

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>apprehensiveness: (adj) fearfulness; (n) fear, presentiment, premonition, misgiving, foreboding, worry, concern, uneasiness, diffidence, unease. ANTONYM: (n) serenity.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blackening: (n) blackened, density, alkaline blackening, character assassination.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>compactness: (n) denseness, solidity, tightness, thickness, firmness, closeness, spacing, conciseness, consistency, strength; (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scutcheon: (n) arms, shield, buckler, esquire, order, finger plate, a shield, protection, protective covering.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>withered: (adj) wizened, ear, shriveled, thin, shrunken, dry, dried up, wilted, faded, wizen; (v) lame. ANTONYM: (adj) plump.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
to keep it. True, Eliza had not to begin at the very beginning: she knew the names and prices of the cheaper flowers; and her elation was unbounded when she found that Freddy, like all youths educated at cheap, pretentious, and thoroughly inefficient schools, knew a little Latin. It was very little, but enough to make him appear to her a Porson or Bentley, and to put him at his ease with botanical nomenclature. Unfortunately he knew nothing else; and Eliza, though she could count money up to eighteen shillings or so, and had acquired a certain familiarity with the language of Milton from her struggles to qualify herself for winning Higgins's bet, could not write out a bill without utterly disgracing the establishment. Freddy's power of stating in Latin that Balbus built a wall and that Gaul was divided into three parts did not carry with it the slightest knowledge of accounts or business: Colonel Pickering had to explain to him what a cheque book and a bank account meant. And the pair were by no means easily teachable. Freddy backed up Eliza in her obstinate refusal to believe that they could save money by engaging a bookkeeper with some knowledge of the business. How, they argued, could you possibly save money by going to extra expense when you already could not make both ends meet? But the Colonel, after making the ends meet over and over again, at last gently insisted; and Eliza, humbled to the dust by having to beg from him so often, and stung by the uproarious derision of Higgins, to whom the notion of Freddy succeeding at anything was a joke that never palled, grasped the fact that business, like phonetics, has to be learned.

On the piteous spectacle of the pair spending their evenings in shorthand schools and polytechnic classes, learning bookkeeping and typewriting with incipient junior clerks, male and female, from the elementary schools, let me not dwell. There were even classes at the London School of Economics, and a humble personal appeal to the director of that institution to recommend a course bearing on the flower business. He, being a humorist, explained to them the method of the celebrated Dickensian essay on Chinese Metaphysics by the gentleman who read an article on China and an article on Metaphysics and combined the information. He suggested that they should combine the London School with Kew Gardens. Eliza, to whom the procedure of the Dickensian gentleman

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>bookkeeper: (n) book-keeper, babu, auditor, amanuensis, actuary, clerk, comptroller, controller, custos rotulorum, booker, bean counter.</td>
<td>abased, broken in, abject, ashamed; (n) humbler; (v) apart.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bookkeeping: (n) accountancy, double entry bookkeeping, reckoning, clerking; (adj) clerical, office, secretarial.</td>
<td>humorist: (n) comic, comedian, clown, wit, joker, zany, entertainer, humourist, jester, buffoon; (v) wag.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disgracing: (adj) opprobrious, disgractive; (n) dehonestation.</td>
<td>piteous: (adj) miserable, pitiful, pathetic, doleful, lamentable, abject, compassionate, unfortunate, poor, paltry, pitiable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humbled: (adj) humble, humiliated, crushed, depressed, dispirited,</td>
<td>teachable: (adj) tractable, dedicated, docile, eager to learn, gentle, instructible, apt, easily managed, studious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>typewriting: (n) writing, symbolic representation, touch system, touch typing.</td>
<td>unbounded: (adj) immeasurable, limitless, endless, infinite, immense, measureless, unlimited, vast, illimitable, unmeasured, absolute.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uproarious: (adj) noisy, turbulent, riotous, boisterous, tumultuous, loud, tempestuous, vociferous; (adj, v) rackety; (v) clamorous, obstreperous.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
seemed perfectly correct (as in fact it was) and not in the least funny (which was only her ignorance) took his advice with entire gravity. But the effort that cost her the deepest humiliation was a request to Higgins, whose pet artistic fancy, next to Milton's verse, was calligraphy, and who himself wrote a most beautiful Italian hand, that he would teach her to write. He declared that she was congenitally incapable of forming a single letter worthy of the least of Milton's words; but she persisted; and again he suddenly threw himself into the task of teaching her with a combination of stormy intensity, concentrated patience, and occasional bursts of interesting disquisition on the beauty and nobility, the august mission and destiny, of human handwriting. Eliza ended by acquiring an extremely uncommercial script which was a positive extension of her personal beauty, and spending three times as much on stationery as anyone else because certain qualities and shapes of paper became indispensable to her. She could not even address an envelope in the usual way because it made the margins all wrong.

Their commercial school days were a period of disgrace and despair for the young couple. They seemed to be learning nothing about flower shops. At last they gave it up as hopeless, and shook the dust of the shorthand schools, and the polytechnics, and the London School of Economics from their feet for ever. Besides, the business was in some mysterious way beginning to take care of itself. They had somehow forgotten their objections to employing other people. They came to the conclusion that their own way was the best, and that they had really a remarkable talent for business. The Colonel, who had been compelled for some years to keep a sufficient sum on current account at his bankers to make up their deficits, found that the provision was unnecessary: the young people were prospering. It is true that there was not quite fair play between them and their competitors in trade. Their week-ends in the country cost them nothing, and saved them the price of their Sunday dinners; for the motor car was the Colonel's; and he and Higgins paid the hotel bills. Mr. F. Hill, florist and greengrocer (they soon discovered that there was money in asparagus; and asparagus led to other vegetables), had an air which stamped the business as classy; and in private life he was still Frederick Eynsford Hill, Esquire. Not that

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>asparagus: (n) herb, veggie, sparrowgrass, edible asparagus.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bills: (n) currency, folding money.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calligraphy: (n) script, writing, pennmanship, lettering, chirography, handwriting, letters, pencraft, beautiful handwriting, print.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>classy: (adj) stylish, posh, swish, refined, fashionable, chic, swanky, exclusive, smart, elegant, dressy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) plain, unstylish, inelegant, chintzy, tacky, tasteless.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gauche, unfashionable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>congenitally: (adv) inbredly, inherently, naturally, constitutionally, connately, natively, inbornly, connaturally, indigenously, hereditarily, ingrainedly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disquisition: (n) dissertation, memoir, discussion, inquisition, homily, pandect, sermon, inquiry, essay, treatise, tract.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>florist: (n) tradesman, storekeeper, store, shop, shopkeeper, flower shop.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gun shop, tobacco store, tobacco shop, rod and reel shop, jewelry shop.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prospering: (adj) thriving, flourishing, booming, palmy, growing, ear-splitting, deafening, auspicious, easy, comfortable, favourable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stormy: (adj, n) inclement, boisterous, rough, severe; (adj) fierce, windy, wild, dirty, foul, tempestuous, blistering.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, still, pleasant, fair, mild, relaxed.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Colonel, who had been compelled for some years...
there was any **swank** about him: nobody but Eliza knew that he had been christened Frederick Challoner. Eliza herself swanked like anything.

That is all. That is how it has turned out. It is astonishing how much Eliza still manages to meddle in the housekeeping at Wimpole Street in spite of the shop and her own family. And it is notable that though she never nags her husband, and frankly loves the Colonel as if she were his **favorite** daughter, she has never got out of the habit of nagging Higgins that was established on the fatal night when she won his bet for him. She snaps his head off on the faintest provocation, or on none. He no longer dares to tease her by assuming an **abysmal** inferiority of Freddy's mind to his own. He storms and bullies and derides; but she stands up to him so ruthlessly that the Colonel has to ask her from time to time to be kinder to Higgins; and it is the only request of his that brings a **mulish** expression into her face. Nothing but some emergency or calamity great enough to break down all likes and dislikes, and throw them both back on their common humanity--and may they be spared any such trial!--will ever alter this. She knows that Higgins does not need her, just as her father did not need her. The very **scrupulousness** with which he told her that day that he had become used to having her there, and dependent on her for all sorts of little services, and that he should miss her if she went away (it would never have occurred to Freddy or the Colonel to say anything of the sort) deepens her inner certainty that she is "no more to him than them slippers", yet she has a sense, too, that his indifference is deeper than the infatuation of commoner souls. She is immensely interested in him. She has even secret mischievous moments in which she wishes she could get him alone, on a desert island, away from all ties and with nobody else in the world to consider, and just drag him off his pedestal and see him making love like any common man. We all have private imaginations of that sort. But when it comes to business, to the life that she really leads as distinguished from the life of dreams and fancies, she likes Freddy and she likes the Colonel; and she does not like Higgins and Mr. Doolittle. **Galatea** never does quite like Pygmalion: his relation to her is too **godlike** to be altogether agreeable.

| **abysmal** | (adj) abyssal, appalling, unfathomable, terrible, dreadful, immeasurable, profound, awful, horrible, unending, frightful. ANTONYMS: (adj) exceptional, fathomable, finite, limited, measurable, wonderful, great, superb. |
| **favorite** | (adj, n) darling, favourite, dear, number one; (adj) favored, beloved, popular; (n) pet, choice, pick, preference. ANTONYMS: (n) |
| **galatea** | (n) Galathea, Egeria, coutil. |
| **godlike** | (adj) celestial, heavenly, seraphic, holy, angelic, godly, divine worship, deified, elysian, foreboding, divine songs. |
| **mulish** | (adj) cussed, obstinate, headstrong, hardheaded, dogged, tenacious, willful, pigheaded, wayward, intractable, obdurate. |
| **swank** | (n, v) flash; (v) show off, flaunt, boast, brag, swagger; (n) smartness; (adj) swanky, posh, fashionable, stylish. |

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) compliant, flexible, amenable. **scrupulousness:** (adj) scrupulosity; (n) meticulousness, conscientiousness, punctiliousness, meticulousness, accuracy, care, honesty, fidelity, wariness, thoroughness. ANTONYM: (n) negligence.
GLOSSARY

aback: (adv) aft, astern, backward, unawares, suddenly; (adj) back
abandoned: (adj) immoral, profligate, deserted, stranded, empty, shameless, wicked, lonely, deprived, corrupt, licentious. ANTONYMS: (adj) inhabited, orderly, overcrowded, used, pure, virtuous, upright, seemly, reserved, principled, moral
abated: (adj) slack
ability: (n) hand, power, faculty, dexterity, aptitude, capacity, expertise, flair, genius; (adj, n) cleverness; (adj, n, v) talent. ANTONYMS: (n) inability, injury, incompetence, ineptitude, paralysis, limitation, weakness, stupidity, ineptness, ignorance, impotence
able: (adj) dexterous, competent, clever, ingenious, accomplished, gifted, effective, fit, expert; (adj, n) talented, efficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) incapable, incompetent, weak, untrained, inept, delicate, feeble, infirm, clumsy, ineffective, ineffectual
abominably: (adv) atrociously, awfully, terribly, repulsively, badly, frightfully, awful, sadly, hideously, sickeningly, rottenly
above: (adv, prep) beyond, aloft, on, in excess of; (adv) up, supra, on top; (adj) preceding, former; (adj, prep) past; (prep) surpassing. ANTONYMS: (prep) beneath, under, deficient, underneath; (adj) inferior, following
abroad: (adj, adv) overseas, away; (adv) afield, forth, beyond seas, yonder, farther, at large, further; (adj) foreign, out. ANTONYMS: (adj) remaining, nearby
abruptly: (adv) precipitously, rudely, brusquely, curtly, gruffly, shortly, sharply, bluntly, hastily, unexpectedly, steeply. ANTONYMS: (adv) gradually, civilly, attentively, kindly, politely, conversely, eventually, pleasantly, slowly, indirectly
absence: (n) absenteeism, deficiency, lack, default, dearth, want, nonattendance, scarcity, paucity, shortage, privation. ANTONYMS: (n) attendance, existence, fulfillment, inclusion, occurrence, abundance, glut, confirmation, supply, excess
absolutely: (adv) entirely, completely, fully, purely, utterly, perfectly, totally, categorically, definitely, thoroughly; (adv, int) certainly. ANTONYMS: (adv) partly, doubtfully, questionably, somewhat, moderately, indefinitely, incompletely, fairly, conditionally, probably, possibly
absorbing: (adj) fascinating, engrossing, charming, enthralling, gripping, captivating, riveting, absorbing, attractive, readable; (adj, v) exciting. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) dull, irksome, tedious, repellent, uninteresting
absurd: (adj) ridiculous, foolish, unreasonable, irrational, meaningless, inept, senseless, nonsensical, illogical, ludicrous; (adj, n) silly. ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, reasonable, logical, wise, weighty, sound, consistent, serious, plausible, credible, acceptable
abyssal: (adj) abyssal, appalling, unfathomable, terrible, dreadful, immeasurable, profound, awful, horrible, unending, frightful. ANTONYMS: (adj) exceptional, fathomable, finite, limited, measurable, wonderful, great, superb
academic: (adj) scholarly, studious, pedantic, learned, didactic, bookish; (adj, v) scholastic, speculative, hypothetical; (adj, n) intellectual; (n) academician. ANTONYMS: (adj) practical, meaningful, untutored, untought, unschooled, understandable, realistic, ordinary, ignorant, functional, concrete
academy: (n) school, academe, college, university, institution, Academie des Beaux Arts, academia, lycee, secondary school, establishment, campus
accent: (v) emphasize, emphasise, punctuate, accentuate; (n) dialect, emphasis, idiom, importance, speech, articulation, pronunciation. ANTONYMS: (v) attenuate, downplay, hide, ignore, lessen, minimize, slight
accept: (v) acknowledge, take, admit, recognize, yield, abide, accede, acquiesce, adopt, believe, assume. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, reject, deny, snub, renounce, oppose, resist, disbelieve, dispute, repudiate, quibble
accepted: (adj) standard, acceptable, orthodox, acknowledged, assumed, established, understood, received, approved, current, proper. ANTONYMS: (adj) concealed, unusual, unorthodox, unconventional, refused, questionable, irregular, rejected, unknown, innovative, incorrect
accepting: (adj) tolerant, sympathetic, thoughtful, understanding, willing to help, yielding, lenient, acceptant, obliging, soft, permissive. ANTONYMS: (adj) resistant, uncooperative, unforgiving, severe, unsympathetic
access: (n, v) approach; (n) admission, entry, entree, admittance, gate, entranceway, entryway, opening, outburst; (v) enter. ANTONYMS: (n) exit, outlet,
accessibility: (n) approachability, availability, access, affability, receptiveness, approachableness, handiness, receptivity, ease of use, convenience, command.
ANTONYMS: (n) hostility, remoteness, inaccessibility
accessible: (adj) available, open, convenient, handy, easy, comprehensible, amenable, obtainable, ready, sociable; (adj, v) weak. ANTONYMS: (adj) unavailable, limited, difficult, unobtainable, unattainable, restricted, unapproachable, obscure, hostile, distant
accomplishment: (n) attainment, completion, exploit, performance, deed, skill, fulfillment, feat, action, act, acquisition. ANTONYMS: (n) abandonment, washout, flop, debacle, defeat
accompanied by (adj) concomitant, concurrent, related, acceding, incidental, accessory, subservient, auxiliary, collateral, minor, supplementary
accomplish (v) attain, complete, do, effect, perform, obtain, bring about. ANTONYMS: (v) fail, quit, choke, neglect
account (n) narrative, score, tale, reckoning, narration, description, tally, tab, reason; (n, v) regard, report
acquire (v) charge, incriminate, arraign, denounce, defame, criminate, indict, fault, betray, condemn, inculpate. ANTONYMS: (v) absolve, exculpate, exonerate, praise, support, clear
accused: (n) panel, defendant, prisoner, respondent, suspect, suspected person
acustomed to (adj, n) habitual; (adj) familiar, normal, wonted, usual, natural, everyday, ordinary, habituated, common, traditional. ANTONYMS: (adj) unusual, green, unseasoned, unconventional, untrained, abnormal, uncharacteristic, exceptional
achieve (v) reach, execute, perform, complete, do, effect, gain, get, fulfill, obtain, bring about. ANTONYMS: (v) Miss, fail, quit, choke, neglect
acquired: (adj) finished, fulfilled
achieving: (adj) effectual; (n) perfection
acquaintances: (n) associates
acquire: (adj) acquisitive, acquisitive, extrinsic, noninheritable, derivative
acquiring: (n) acquisition, getting, receipt, contracting, acceptance, appropriation, obtaining, occupancy, occupation; (adj) acquisitive, appropriate
acree: (n) agrimensor, Akka
acros: (adv) crossways, crosswise, sideways, traverse, diagonally; (adj) crossed; (prep) cross, athwart, above, thwart; (adv, prep) overthwart. ANTONYMS: (adv) along, lengthways; (adj) uncrossed
action: (n, v) achievement, deed; (n) battle, play, performance, movement, accomplishment, agency, activity, fight, effect. ANTONYMS: (n) inaction, inactivity, inactiveness, ambush, stillness
acts: (n) Acts of the Apostles, revelations, Epistles, apocalypse, act, advanced communications technology satellite, evangelists, gospels
actually: (adv) genuinely, substantially, positively, authentically, certainly, truly, physically, presently, absolutely, exactly, in reality. ANTONYMS: (adv) seemingly, falsely, hypothetically, nominally, mentally
added: (adj) additional, further, extra, more, supplementary, accessorial, adscitious, supplemental, ancillary, other, new. ANTONYMS: (adj) subtracted
address: (n, v) lecture, accost, discourse; (n) abode, residence, speech, skill, allocation, sermon; (v) greet, speak. ANTONYMS: (v) ignore, avoid, evade, overlook, pass, shun, slight, cut, disregard; (n) tactlessness
admire: (v) revere, look up to, idolize, appreciate, adore, wonder, praise, worship, admiring, esteem, honor. ANTONYMS: (v) despise, loathe, scorn, hate, condemn, abhor, disrespect, detest, disregard, disapprove, deprecate
admired: (adj) respected, admirable, estimable, favorite, pet, beloved, honored, August, loved, accepted, popular. ANTONYMS: (adj) disreputable
admit: (n, v) allow; (adj, v) acknowledge; (v) concede, accede, grant, affirm, confess, include, permit, take, welcome. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, exclude, bar, dispute, gainsay, withhold, refuse, oust, hide, eject, dismiss
adopt: (v) adopt, affiliate, assume, borrow, espouse, take up, take, pass, acquire, choose, embrace. ANTONYMS: (v) disinherit, cancel, discard, shun, repudiate, refuse, ignore, oppose
adopted: (adj) adoptive, elected, consecrated, inspired, justified, regenerated, sanctified, unearthly, consecrated, inspired, justified,
adventure: (n, v) venture, chance; (n) accident, escapade, incident, event, undertaking, consequence, essay; (v) risk, jeopardize. ANTONYMS: (n) stillness, passiveness, inactivity, inaction, avoidance, inertia, bore
advertize: (v) plug, promote, publicize, push, praise, denote, announce, report, publish, boost, communicate
advice: (n) warning, counsel, caution, report, exhortation, council, tidings, counselling, notice, intelligence, instruction. ANTONYMS: (n) misrepresentation, deceit, deception, lie, falsehood, betrayal, warning
affair: (n) occurrence, event, business, concern, occasion, job, topic, duty, subject, amour, thing
affairs: (n) dealings, concern, circumstances, transaction, occupation, duty, matters, matter,
personal business, gear, finances
affection: (n) charity, attachment, fondness, heart, love, disease, nature, feeling, affectionateness, tenderness, kindness. ANTONYM: (n) disgust, neglect, malice, loathing, dislike, detachment, coldness, roughness
affectionate: (adj) tender, kind, mild, devoted, ardent, warm, cordial, caring, brotherly; (adj, adv) fatherly. ANTONYM: (adj) uncaring, callous, undemonstrative, aloof, cool, disapproving, reserved, antagonistic, paternal, rough
affections: (n) bosom
affliction: (n, v) adversity; (n) distress, regret, martyrdom, torment, curse, trial, bane, misadventure, sorrow, agony. ANTONYM: (n) gift, godsend, solace, blessing
afford: (v) offer, yield, provide, give, supply, get, furnish, impart, deliver, originate, sustain. ANTONYM: (v) withhold
afore: (adv) ahead, along, before, forwards, formerly, beforehand, previously; (adj) erewhile, aforeshore, theretofore, preceding
afraid: (adj) fearful, timid, shy, apprehensive, anxious, worried, scared, frightened, nervous, terrified; (adj, adv) cowardly. ANTONYM: (adj) brave, venturesome, calm, confident, cool, courageous, eager, unafraid, valiant, bold, carefree
african: (adj) Afric; (n) ewe
afternoon: (n) Pm, farewell, greeting, P, salutation, in the afternoon, daytime, noon, postmeridian, midday, daylight. ANTONYM: (n) Pm, farewell, greeting
afterthought: (n) aftercome, aftercourse, aftergrowth, afterpart, afterpiece, second thought, reversal, turnaround, turnabout, improver, postscript. ANTONYM: (n) presupposition, forethought
afterwards: (adv) afterward, subsequently, later, thereafter, later on, next, behind, thereupon; (adv) following, subsequent; (n) termination
again: (adv) more, then, repeatedly, anew, encore, furthermore, yet, also, often, once again, once more
against: (adv) counter: (prep) toward, versus, from; (pref) by; (v) oppose; (adv, prep) on; (n) opposition; (adj, adv) unwilling, repugnant; (adj) athwart. ANTONYM: (v) prohibit, deny, reject, refuse, keep, prevent, disallow, disapprove, withstand, hold, outlaw
allusion: (n) innuendo, reference, cue, suggestion, mention, intimation, pointer, insinuation, implication, indication, clue
almost: (adv, adv) about; (adj, adv) nearly, all but, near, nigh; (adv, prep) just about, approximately; (adv) just, mostly, virtually, most. ANTONYM: (adv) surely, exactly, definitely, certainly
alone: (adj) forlorn, individual, lonely, lonesome; (adj, adv) only, apart; (adv) solely, entirely, exclusively, separately, individually. ANTONYM: (adj) overshadowed, ordinary, mobbed, equaled, crowded, accompanied, common, grouped, surpassed; (adv) jointly; (n) foe
along: (adv) ahead, alongside, forwards, forth, throughout, lengthwise, onward, before; (prep) beside, from; (n) at. ANTONYM: (adv) across, separate, apart, far
alphabet: (n) rudiments, rudiment, elements, grammar, ABC, fundamentals, basics, first rudiment, first principle, outlines, abecedary
already: (adv) beforehand, previously, before, formerly, even now, just now, at present, once, heretofore, yet, in advance
alter: (v) change, adapt, move, convert, adjust, amend, affect, transform, correct, vary, shift. ANTONYM: (v) continue, keep, leave, preserve, worsen, retain, standardize, straighten, clarify
although: (adv, prep) notwithstanding; (prep) in spite of, even though, however; (adv, conj) though; (conjunction) whereas; (adv, adv) even, tho, when, anyway, tho'
altogether: (adv) absolutely, all, wholly, perfectly, purely, all in all, completely, entirely, totally, simply, ensemble. ANTONYM: (adv) incompletely, partially
always: (adv) continuously, whenever, permanently, ever, usually, eternally, unceasingly; (adj) perpetual, still, eternal; (adv) without exception. ANTONYM: (adv) erratically, intermittently, temporarily
amazed: (adj) astounded, astonished, stunned, dumfounded, flabbergasted, shocked, staggered,
among: (prep) between, amidst, mid, in, amongst, in the middle of, inter, in the midst of, with, within, middle. ANTONYM: (prep) outside
amused: (adj) amusing, smiling, tickled pink, pleased, diverted
amusement: (n) pleasure, recreation, entertainment, distraction, diversion, sport, pastime, laughter, enjoyment, joy, hobby. ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, boredom, work, tedium, business, despondency, discomfort, displeasure
amusing: (adj) humorous, fun, pleasant, entertaining, risible, comical, diverting, enjoyable, laughable, agreeable, pleasing, ANTONYMS: (adj) tragic, boring, unpleasant, unfunny, tiring, grim, depressing, sad, annoying, heavy, serious
analysis: (n) inspection, analyses, breakdown, inquiry, decomposition, investigation, study, scrutiny, psychoanalysis, review; (v) analyse
anchor: (n) mainstay, armature, grappling iron, grapnel, chapelet; (v) fasten, secure, cast anchor, fix; (adj) refuge, rest. ANTONYMS: (v) release, detach
angel: (n, v) sponsor, support; (n) benefactor, saint; (adj) Dulcinea, backer, cherub, messenger, patron, ANTONYMS: (n) fiend, devil, jerk, demon
angle: (n, v) hook, incline, tilt; (v) lean; (n) view, viewpoint, aspect, position, point of view, pitch, perspective
angry: (adj) irately, passionately, fiercely, indignantly, cholerically, resentfully, enragedly, infuriatedly, wrathfully, madly, crossly. ANTONYM: (adj) warmly, lightly, calmly, cheerfully, gently, gladly
angry: (adj) anger, provoked, incensed, vehement, fierce, irate, raging, maddened, irked, indignation. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, gentle, joyful, content, euphoric, mild, happy, resigned, joyous, gleeful, quiet
announcement: (n) announcement, advertisement, declaration, release, statement, communication, report, proclamation, promulgation, pronouncement, intimation. ANTONYM: (n) request
announcing: (n) publicity, communication; (adj) annunciation
another: (adj) second, more, alternative, additional, new, further, fresh, extra; (adj, v) other; (adj, pron) some other; (n) the other. ANTONYMS: (n, pron) same
answer: (n, v) respond, retort; (v) counter, serve, resolve, acknowledge, correspond; (n) solution, defence, return, reaction. ANTONYMS: (n, v) question; (v) ask, differ, fail, ignore; (n) request, problem, invitation, poison
answers: (n) replies; (adj) answering
anxiety: (n) disquiet, trouble, fear, care, alarm, anxiety, uneasiness, worry, anguish, concern; (adj, n) solicitude. ANTONYMS: (n) calm, bravery, confidence, reassurance, security, relaxation, indifference, serenity, tranquility, peace, satisfaction
anxious: (adj) uneasy, alarmed, thoughtful, fearful, apprehensive, agitated, keen; (adj, v) nervous, tense, solicitous, jumpy. ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, carefree, confident, rational, unconcerned, undisturbed, untroubled, assured, comfortable, cool, apathetic
anybody: (adv) any, each; (n, pron) any person, a person; (n) everyone, somebody, everybody, someone; (pron) whoever
anyhow: (adv) somehow, at any rate, in any case, whatever, in any event, regardless, however, though, besides, nonetheless, one way or another
anyone: (n, pron) one, someone, everybody, everyone, somebody, any person, individual, human being; (adv) any, each; (pron) whoever. ANTONYM: (pron) nobody
anything: (adv) any, somewhat; (n) thing, aught, everything, something, any part; (adj, v) whatsoever; (pron) suchlike
anyway: (adv) somehow, however, regardless, though, besides, at any rate, in any case, in any event, all the same, although, nonetheless
anywhere: (adv, n) anyplace; (adv) someplace, wherever, everywhere
apart: (adj, adv) aloof; (adv) aside, asunder, especially; (adj) alone, distant, detached, isolated, only; (adj, v) separate; (v) segregate. ANTONYMS: (adv) adjoining, near, surrounded; (adj) connected, nearby
apiece: (adj, adv) each; (adj) one by one; (pron) all, both, each one; (adv)
individually, singly, for each, for each one, from each one, to each one. ANTONYM: (adv) together

apologies: (n) regret

apologize: (n) palliate, extenuate, apology, gloss; (n, v) excuse; (v) apologise, beg pardon, give satisfaction, justify, plead; (adj) sorry. ANTONYM: (v) deny

apparent: (adj, adv) visible; (adj) discernible, patent, plain, open, obvious, ostensible, clear, definite, evident, perceptible. ANTONYMS: (adj) unclear, real, obscure, mysterious, hidden, ambiguous, unlikely, questionable, uncertain, imperceptible, doubtful

apparently: (adv) manifestly, evidently, patently, obviously, clearly, plainly, supposedly, conspicuously, overtly, outwardly, allegedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) unclearly, actually, doubtfully, questionably, uncertainly, underneath, unlikely, truly, equivocally, imperceptibly

appearance: (n) ghost, phantom, spirit, spectre, hallucination, spook, shade, eidolon, wraith, advent; (n, v) vision

appeal: (n, v) request, demand; (n) plea, address, attraction, prayer, recourse, complaint, application; (v) sue, interest. ANTONYM: (v) repel, reject

applicability: (n) assignment, date, post, designation, rendezvous, engagement, appointments, fitting, berth, blind date, conference. ANTONYM: (n) dismissal

appointments: (n) installation, schedule, upholstery, fixture, furnishings, furniture, movements, possession, actions, arrangements, activities

appreciate: (adj, v) understand, realize; (v) esteem, treasure, prize, fathom, appraise, comprehend, admire, acknowledge, appraise. ANTONYM: (v) scorn, disregard, ignore, neglect, disparage, underrate, underestimate, dislike, overlook, assume, undervalue

approach: (n) access, entry, means, advent, coming, entrance, arrival; (n, v) advance; (v) accord, address; (adv, v) near. ANTONYM: (n) departure, withdrawal, leaving, distancing; (v) end, withdraw, finish, distance, depart, conclude, close

approval: (n) applause, approbation, acclaim, agreement, recognition, admiration, acquiescence, praise, acknowledgment, appreciation, permission. ANTONYM: (n) rejection, condemnation, scorn, criticism, refusal, caution, dissatisfaction, disrespect, denial, veto, opposition

apron: (n) skirt, prosenium, pall, pontificals, lawn sleeves, pinafore, petticoat, gathering head, wife, jupe, farthingale

arbitrary: (adj) optional, capricious, dictatorial, erratic, random, peremptory, masterful, haphazard, unfair, domineering, dogmatic. ANTONYM: (adj) reasonable, nonarbitrary, scientific, rational, supported, reasoned, objective, circumspect, democratic, deliberate, logical

arcade: (n) colonnade, arch, portico, piazza, arc, construction, bow, horseshoe, crane neck, vault, loop

arm: (n) armament, coat of arms, weaponry, ammunition, shield, ordnance, order, munition, hardware, blazon; (adj) armed

around: (adv) approximately, almost, roughly, just about, some; (adv, prep) round, encompassing; (adj) near; (n) vicinity; (prep) all round, encircling

arrangement: (n) order, settlement, array, distribution, design, system, adjustment, sequence, contract, alignment; (adj, n) method. ANTONYM: (n) disarray, individual

arranging: (n) arrange, arrangements, disposition, composing, composition, order, position, set, orchestration, organization, agreement

arrived: (adv) here, at home; (adj) accepted

artful: (adj) crafty, cunning, scheming, wily, shrewd, insidious, designing, sly, adroit, subtle, disingenuous. ANTONYM: (adj) artless, unskillful, inept, ingenuous, unskilled, open, straight

article: (n) thing, object, chapter, feature, commodity, composition, ware, entity, discourse, essay, column

articulate: (v) speak, pronounce, utter, vocalize, voice, state, say, joint, enunciate, express; (adj) eloquent. ANTONYM: (adj) incoherent, unintelligible, illogical, misrepresented, mumbled, unclear, unarticulated; (v) mumble, disconnect, misrepresent, misspeak

artificial: (adj) affected, theatrical, unreal, unnatural, strained, man-made, bogus, forced, phony, feigned, false. ANTONYM: (adj) genuine, real, sincere, authentic, organic, untreated

artistic: (adj) aesthetic, elegant, ingenious, pleasing, tasteful, artistic, imaginative, creative, inventive, harmonious. ANTONYM: (adj) inelegant, scientific, ugly, unattractive, unimaginative, crude

ashamed: (adj) hangdog, guilty, embarrassed, sheepish, remorseful, regretful, bashful, disconcerted, contrite, chagrined; (v) dashed. ANTONYM: (adj) proud, arrogant, unremorseful, unashamed, pleased, blatant, bold, happy, unabashed, unrepentant

aside: (adv) apart, away, beside, alongside, in reserve, off, abreast; (adj, adv) by; (n) digression, divagation, parenthesis

George Bernard Shaw 145
ANTONYMS: (adv) erectly, uprightly, vertically
asking: (v) ask; (n) invitation, prayer, suit, application, begging, supplication, entreaty, billing; (adj) interrogatory, interrogative
asleep: (adj) sleeping, deceased, sleepy, dormant, numb, dead, sound asleep, snoozing, slumbering, napping, gone. ANTONYMS: (adj) up, attentive, alert, conscious
asparagus: (n) herb, veggie, sparrowgrass, edible asparagus
aspirant: (n) applicant, claimant, amateur, contender, contestant, postulant, entrant; (adj, n) hopeful; (adj) aspiring, ambitious, wishful
asset: (n) strength, forte, benefit, purchase, good, estate, possession, plus, virtue, investment, acquisition. ANTONYMS: (n) vice, weakness, drawback, disadvantage, sale
assistant: (n, v) assist, aid, assistance; (adj, n) subordinate; (n) acolyte, accomplice, colleague, auxiliary, helper, adjutant; (adj) ancillary. ANTONYMS: (adj) chief
association: (n) association, relations, connections, relationships, dealings, relatives
assumed: (adj) sham, affected, fictitious, false, feigned, counterfeit, pretended, reputed, artificial, hypothetical, spurious. ANTONYMS: (adj) true, authentic, explicit, known, real, natural
assuming: (adj) arrogant, uppish, forward, boastful, contumelious, pretentious, bold, pompous; (conj) if; (n) assumption; (v) assume. ANTONYMS: (adj) respectful, modest
assumption: (adj, n) presumption; (n) supposition, premise, hypothesis, adoption, arrogance, theory, guess, belief, surmise, idea. ANTONYMS: (n) rejection, practice
assure: (n, v) certify, warrant, vouch; (v) secure, persuade, satisfy, reassure, affirm, promise, ascertain; (adj, v) ensure. ANTONYMS: (v) alarm, disclaim, deny, disbelieve, undermine
assured: (adj, v) certain, sure; (adj) confident, guaranteed, positive, definite, assertive, confirmed, convinced, reliable, safe. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncertain, doubtful, unsure, troubled, timid, questionable, hesitant, confused, halting, unlikely
astonishing: (adj) amazing, wonderful, stupendous, prodigious, strange, surprising, astounding, incredible, breathtaking; (v) astonish; (adj, n) marvelous. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, humdrum, boring, mundane, dull, expected, predictable, usual, comforting
astonishment: (n) admiration, wonder, wonderment, surprise, marvel, stupefaction, confusion, consternation, awe, alarm, startle. ANTONYMS: (n) calmness, belief, contempt
attached: (adj) affectionate, committed, affiliated, associated, devoted, fond, loving, loyal, near, added; (n) attachment. ANTONYMS: (adj) separate, unmarried, unattached, vague, free, distant
attack: (n, v) assail, attempt, thrust, raid, charge; (n) incursion, seizure, aggression, fit; (v) invade, aggress. ANTONYMS: (v) defend, protect, flatter, aid, avoid, commend, compliment, procrastinate; (n, v) retreat, praise; (n) protection
attempt: (n, v) endeavor, offer, struggle, essay, essay, attack; (n) effort, trial; (v) undertake, chance, aim. ANTONYMS: (n) success, fulfillment, achievement, accomplishment; (v) succeed, fulfill, achieve, accomplish, perform
attempts: (adj) trying
attend: (n, v) tend, escort, nurse, conduct; (v) assist, serve, minister, aid, look, partake, follow. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, leave, ignore, disregard, desert, abandon
attending: (v) attend; (n) presence, nursing, care, appearing, observation; (adj) concomitant, attendant, ministrant, in attendance, ancillary. ANTONYMS: (n) nonattendance, inattention
attention: (n) mind, heed, notice, alertness, care, advertency, aid, consideration, ear, attentiveness, precision. ANTONYMS: (n) neglect, negligence, thoughtlessness, abandonment, abstraction, discourtesy, disregard, oversight, indifference, insensibility, carelessness
attired: (adj) clad, apparelled, clothed, garbed, habilimented, robed; (adj, prep) garmented
attitude: (n) aspect, posture, behavior, mind, notion, approach, air, bearing, disposition, point of view, outlook
attractive: (adj) good-looking, engaging, appealing, amiable, charming, alluring, adorable, agreeable, striking, enchanting, sweet. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, unappealing, revolting, disgusting, repellent, unpleasant, repulsive, straight, boring, uninteresting, tasteless
audible: (adj) plain, hearable, distinct, detectable, sounding, sharp, sonic, definite, discernible, perceptible, sensory. ANTONYMS: (adj) inaudible, unintelligible, undetectable, silent, faint
audibly: (adv) loudly, clearly, out loud. ANTONYMS: (adv) imperceptibly, inaudibly, indistinctly, silently
august: (adj, v) grand, stately, lordly, dignified, proud, great; (adj) majestic, royal, regal, superb; (n) Aug. ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, undignified, pedestrian, lowly, ignoble, modest, disreputable
aunt: (n) uncle, auntie, aunty, father's younger brother's wife, father's older brother's wife, mother's sister, kinswoman, nephew, niece, maternal aunt, maternal uncle's wife
author: (n) writer, producer, founder, creator, inventor, parent, originator, architect, maker; (v) compose, create. ANTONYMS: (n) reader
average: (adj) median, fair, common, middling, middle, ordinary, normal, mid, moderate; (adj, n) standard, medium. ANTONYMS: (adj, n, v) maximum; (adj) extraordinary, exceptional, abnormal, unusual, impressive, extreme, atypical, intolerable, poor; (n) extremity
avoid: (v) shun, parry, avert, escape, evade, ward off, duck, circumvent, prevent, ignore; (adj, v) eschew. ANTONYMS: (v) associate, tackle, face, validate, participate, invite, seek, embrace, court, permit, encourage
aware: (adj) awake, attentive, conscious, realize, vigilant, perceive, mindful, heedful, alive, sentient, sensible. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconscious, insensitive, ignorant, unfamiliar, unwitting, incognizant, unmindful, unconcerned, unprepared, oblivious, indifferent
away: (adj, adv) abroad, absent; (adj, adv, int) out; (adj) distant; (adv) aside, aloof, afar, way, by, forth; (adv, int) off. ANTONYMS: (adj)
antonyms: (v) withdraw, spend, align, disburse, distrust, plumb, straighten; (n) hollow

bargain: (adj, n, v) cheap; (n, v) covenant, deal; (n) agreement, treaty, arrangement, buy, chaffer; (v) exchange, stipulate, agree.

antonyms: (adj) inflated

barge: (n) lighter, pontoon, boat, hoy, wherry, houseboat, scow, craft, flatboat, buss; (v) obtrude

ANTONYMS: (adj) inflated

bath: (n, v) wash, clean; (v) bathe, immersion; (n) bathroom, tank, dip, tub, bathtub, ablation, bate

battleship: (n) battlewagon, dreadnought, warship, dreadnought

beach: (n) shore, coast, bank, foreshore, brink, waterside, strand, coastline, shoreline, seashore, plage.

ANTONYMS: (n) sea

beaming: (adj) bright, radiant, glowing, glad, beamy, cheerful, refugent, sunny, luminous, resplendent, incandescent.

ANTONYMS: (adj) gloomy, dark, dusky, frowning, sad, sullen, tenebrous

bear: (v) accept, take, stand, acquit, abide, allow, wear, comport, tolerate, convey, teem.

ANTONYMS: (v) release, avoid, tolerate, convey, teem.

beauty: (n) attractiveness, beaut, charm, pulchritude, loveliness, exquisiteness, grace, grandeur, looter, good looks; (adj) beautiful.

ANTONYMS: (n) hag, plainness, looker, good looks; (adj) beautiful.

biceps: (n) bicep, biceps.

beating: (v) Gan

begin: (v) commence, arise, initiate, become, enter, rise, originate, undertake, create, dawn, set out.

ANTONYMS: (v) end, stop, cease, terminate, die, delay, complete.
Pygmalion

(adv) low, inferior; (adv) downward, infra, at a lower place; (prep) lower than, less than, unworthy of, unbefitting. ANTONYMS: (adv, prep) over; (adv) higher

benzene: (n) gasoline, benzene, gas, petrol, gasoline, hydrocarbon, benzene nucleus, benzol, benzene formula, benzene ring

bequest: (n, v) will; (n) endowment, patrimony, estate, inheritance, heirloom, heritage, donation, gift, allowance, bequest

beside: (adv) on, abreast, aside, closely, nearly; (prep) about; (adv, prep) besides; (adj) adjacent; (n) while, at; (adj, prep) near

besides: (adv) as well, moreover, too, furthermore, again, as well as, anyway, additionally; (prep) apart from, beside; (adj, adv) more

best: (adj, n) supreme, most, elite; (adj) superior, great, leading, choice, superlatively; (v) beat, outdo; (adj, n, v) top. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) worst; (v) lose, surrender; (adj, n, v) inferior; (v) worse, deteriorate; (adj) lesser, lower, tinier, ill, unhealthy, smaller, sicker

bewildered: (adj) bemused, confused, confounded, perplexed, befuddled, puzzled, dumbfounded, taken aback, addled, disoriented; (adj, v) lost. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressed, clear, oriented, precise, understanding, alert

beyond: (adj, prep) across; (adv, prep) above, without, besides, over; (adj, adv) further; (adv) away, by, more, farther, abroad. ANTONYMS: (prep) below; (adv) close, inside

bible: (n) scripture, scriptures, book, Holy Scripture, word of God, good book, bibliography, bibliotheca, Holy Bible, handbook, word

biggest: (adj) utmost, biggest, largest, greatest, major, most, best, superlatively, top, big, main

bilious: (adj) abultrious, liverish, dyspeptic, queasy, irascible, saturnine, touchy, testy, splenetic, peppy; (v) jaundiced

bill: (n, v) placard; (n) beak, card, advertisement, poster, invoice, receipt, act, bank note, check; (v) advertise. ANTONYMS: (n) credit

bills: (n) currency, folding money

biologically: (adv) organically, geologically, geographically, biological, in nature, naturally

birds: (n) aves, class Aves, Craniata, flora and fauna, natural world, nature, subphylum Craniata, Subphylum Vertebrata, Vertebrata, amphibians

bishop: (n) pontiff, primate, chesman, prelate, minister, metropolitan, Martin, lord; (v) wassail, flip, punch

biting: (adj, v) acute, acrid, sarcastic, sharp, acrimonious, pungent, severe, cutting; (adj) acid, bitter, barbed. ANTONYMS: (adj) mild, blunt, kind, bland, nice, soothing, sweet, hot, complimentary, faint, sympathetic

bitter: (adj) acrimonious, acid, sharp, acid, malicious, caustic, virulent, sour, resentful, keen, acerbic. ANTONYMS: (adj) mild, charitable, hot, sugary, kind, wonderful, warm, pleasant, nice, agreeable, gentle

black: (adj) sable, dark, ebony, colored, bleak, dirty, evil, nigger, darkie, unclean; (adj, n) blackamoor. ANTONYMS: (v) whiten; (adj) spotless, snowy, saintly, pale, optimistic, merry, light, angelic, ivory, bright

blackening: (n) blackened, density, alkaline blackening, character assassination

blackguard: (n) ruffian, rogue, dog, rascal, heel, hound, cad; (adj) base, vile; (v) vituperate, revile

blackmail: (n) threat, extortion, bribe, racketeering, hush money, exaction, fraud; (v) force, extort, blackjack, coerce

blame: (v) arraign, chide; (n, v) reprimand, censure, attack, charge, reproach, rap, rebuke, fault; (n) onus. ANTONYMS: (n, v) praise; (v) absolve, exonerate, commend, clear, acquit; (n) vindication, exoneration, honor, absolution, glory

blasphemy: (n) profanity, desecration, violation, profanation, oath, irreverence, curse, profaneness, discourtesy, cursing, insult. ANTONYMS: (n) adoration, respect, reverence

blast: (adj, n, v) discharge, explosion, burst; (n, v) attack, slam, smash, boom, blight, roar; (adj, v) blow up; (v) detonate
busted: (adj) cursed, infernal, damned, goddamn, darned, damn, goddamned, blessed, deuced, blame, blamed

blasting: (adj) ruinous, blaring, cold, destructive; (n) grit blasting, burst, explosion, excavation, mining, getting, advertising

blessed: (adj) happy, holy, cured, sacred, damned, hallowed, blasted, fortunate, saintly, lucky, divine.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unlucky, condemned, damned, disapproved, unhappy, unholy, secular

blessing: (n) benediction, approval, mercy, felicity, benison, benefit, luck, advantage, boon, bless, godsend. ANTONYMS: (n) curse, misfortune, disaster, condemnation, adversity, desecration, refusal, veto, disadvantage

blighter: (n) chap, cuss, dog, fella, lad, beau, feller, gent, nudnik, associate, pest

blinding: (adj) dazzling, blazing, amazingly impressive, blissful, blatan, fulgent, glary; (n) clogging, blind blocking, blindage

block: (n, v) arrest, barricade, stop, clog; (n) pad; (v) hinder, plug, encumber, lock, obstruct; (adj, n) lump. ANTONYMS: (v) free, unblock, open, remember, unclog, clear, release, promote, help, encourage; (n) opening

bloke: (n) joker, lad, cuss, man, guy, geezer, fellow, bugger, cat, person, male

bloody: (adj) brutal, bleeding, reddish, bloodthirsty, sanguineous, sanguine, savage, bloodstained, damned, raw; (adv) damn.
ANTONYMS: (adj) easy, soft

blooming: (adj) rosy, thriving, flourishing, healthy, prosperous, ruddy, blooming, blossoming, cherry, verdant, green.
ANTONYMS: (adj) arid, pale

boiling: (n) processing, insufflation, bravoado; (v) fanning, blow out; (adj) windy, breezy

blue: (adj) depressed, down, gloomy, low, spacy, livid, naughty, sapphire, sad, downhearted, downcast.
ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, happy, joyous, refined, moral, decent, upbeat, joyful, gay, cheerful, cheery

boast: (v) bluster, brag, blow, crow, gasconade, show off, rodomontade, exult; (n, v) vaunt, pride; (n) arrogance. ANTONYMS: (n) depreciation; (v) downplay, lack

bodies: (n) people, public

bold: (adj) adventurous, audacious, manly, arrogant, intrepid, fearless, spirited, heroic, daring, courageous, stalwart. ANTONYMS: (adj) timid, modest, afraid, meek, shy, light, courteous, discreet, faint, fearful, abashed

bolted: (adj) barred, Bolted, secured, firm, barricaded, blockaded, bolted attachment, fast, fastened, latched, tight

bone: (n) framework, os, skeleton, anatomy, ivory, astragal, true middlimings; (adj, n, v) cartilage; (v) swot, gristle, prepare

bonnet: (n) cap, protection, chapeau, tile, wimple, beret, lid, cowling, castor, poke bonnet, sunbonnet

book: (v) order, reserve, inscribe, apply, write; (n) account book, pamphlet, journal, volume; (n, v) list, record. ANTONYMS: (v) free, exonerate

bookkeeper: (n) book-keeper, babu, auditor, amanuensis, actuary, clerk, comptroller, controller, custos rotulorum, booker, bean counter

bothered: (adj) troubled, disturbed, nervous, distraught, uneasy, concerned, upset, annoyed, harassed, vexed, fazed.
ANTONYMS: (adj) peaceful, unconcerned, pleased, serene, untroubled, content

bothering: (v) teasing, tormenting, carking, (n) harassment, provocation

bought: (n) crook, hook

bounce: (n, v) jump, spring, leap, bound, jolt, discharge; (n) impact; (v) recoil, glance, sack, beat.
ANTONYMS: (n) tranquility, (v) recoil, glance, sack, beat.

boundless: (adj) limitless, endless, unlimited, infinite, bottomless, incalculable, immense, immeasurable, interminable, unbounded, vast. ANTONYMS: (adj) limited, restricted, confined, finite, incomplete, negligible, small

bowl: (n) basin, plate, hollow, stadium, container, arena, depression, porringer; (v) hurl, toss, troll

boxes: (n) auditory, pit, parquet, gallery, box, case, front of the house, bleachers, stalls

brahms: (n) Johannes Brahms

brain: (n) mind, genius, head, mind, reason, wit, psyche, noddle, intelligence, nous, brains.
ANTONYMS: (n) emotion, moron, body, dummy, imbecile, idiot, physicality

brand: (n, v) mark, class; (adj, n, v) stigma; (adj, n) blot, stain; (n) type, blade, brand name, badge, kind, sort. ANTONYMS: (v) praise; (n) honor, glory

brass: (n, v) face; (adj, n) boldness; (n)
nerve, cheek, administration, audaciousness, insolence, arrogance; (adj) bronze; (v) assurance, impudence

bravado: (n) boast, bluster, bragga-docio, bluff, bragging, swagger, defiance, ostentation, bravery, talk, swaggering. ANTONYMS: (n) restraint, humility, modesty

bread: (n) livelihood, bun, maintenance, cash, currency, loot, dough, pelf, food, sustenance, kale

break: (n) crack, fracture, breach, burst, rupture, stop, pause; (n) interruption, respite, suspension; (v) infringe. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, honor, lose, make, observe, resume, stay, strengthen; (n, v) mend; (n) continuation, misfortune

breakfast: (n) repast, banquet, dejeuner, mealtime, feast, meal; (v) sup, take tea, eat, have a meal, dine

break-off: (n) halt, recess, interim, interruption, interruption, pause, cessation

breaks: (n) lot, destiny, opportunity, chance

breath: (n) wind, air, inspiration, puff, soul, aspiration, respite, airflow; (v) breathe, respiration; (adj, n) whisper

bridegroom: (v) bride; (n) honeymooner, newlywed, participant, fiance, husband. ANTONYM: (n) wife

brightening: (n) blooming, polishing, limb, illumination, first blush, break of day

brilliant: (adj, v) splendid, glorious, illustrious, smart; (adj) sunny, intelligent, magnificent, luminous, spectacular, vivid, beautiful. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, dim, awful, dark, unexceptional, typical, tarnished, grimy, unintelligent, normal, useless

brilliantly: (adv) brightly, glitteringly, gloriously, superbly, radiantly, shiningly, resplendently, splendidly, magnificently, dazzlingly, vividly. ANTONYMS: (adv) incompetently, terribly, poorly, dimly, badly, abysmally

brim: (n) rim, periphery, verge, edge, lip, hem, rand, margin, perimeter, brim, limit

bring: (v) convey, get, take, bear, carry, put, conduct, return, reduce, set, bring in. ANTONYMS: (v) drop, free, leave, lose, remove, avoid

bringing: (n) delivery, consignment, serving, service, passage, post

broad: (adj) wide, sweeping, comprehensive, vast, general, extensive, large, ample, free, big; (n) female. ANTONYMS: (adj) specific, thin, restricted, polite, minor, limited, exclusive, dogmatic, decent, cultured, confined

brocade: (n) brocatoile, cloth, fabric, fringe, gallon, lace, trapping, edging, embroidery

brogue: (n) dialect, shoe, patois, idiom, accent, burr, gallagiskin, buskin, clodhopper, larrigan, work shoe

broke: (adj) bankrupt, poor, insolvent, impuneious, penniless, impoverished, skint, bust, destitute, strapped, ruined. ANTONYMS: (adj) solvent, wealthy, affluent

broken: (adj) torn, tame, damaged, intermittent, uneven, imperfect, rugged, rough, out of order; (adj, v) busted, ruined. ANTONYMS: (adj) unbroken, intact, whole, whole, working, uplifted, uninterrupted, triumphant, running, indomitable, incessant

brooding: (adj) pondering, thoughtful, contemplative, hatching, meditative, pensive, wistful; (v) brewing, batching; (n) chick management, parturition. ANTONYMS: (adj) shallow, cheerful

broomstick: (adj) spare, meager, lanky, slight; (n) broomstaff, broom handle

brother: (n) fellow, blood brother, associate, counterpart, crony, comrade, buddy, peer, chum, sidekick, monk. ANTONYMS: (n) enemy, opposer, opponent

brought: (n) rig, sedan, coach, landau, equipage, carriage, barouche, break, curricile, mail phaeton, phaeton

brown: (n) peak, brind, breasts, height, summit, forehead, eyebrow, edge, crown, brim, border. ANTONYMS: (n) trough

brown: (adj, n) brunette; (adj) tanned, swarthy, dark; (v) bear, cook, fry; (n) tan, coffee, brownness, mahogany

brushed: (adj) napped, fleecy

brutal: (adj) barbaric, barbarous, bestial, hard, cruel, unkind, vicious, savage, harsh, turbulent, barbarian. ANTONYMS: (adj) merciful, kind, liberal, humane, generous, caring, friendly, nice, pleasant

brutally: (adv) fiercely, ferociously, cruelly, savagely, viciously, pitilessly, mercilessly, barbarically, rudely, inhumanly, ruthlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) humanely, kindly, nicely, peacefully, attentively, mercifully, tamely

brute: (adj) brutal, harsh, gruff, brutish; (adj, n) animal, savage; (n) barbarian, fiend, creature, monster; (adv) beastly. ANTONYMS: (adj) weak, refined, mild, gentle; (n) gentleman

built: (v) establish, create; (adj) made, shapely, robust, curvaceous, reinforced, improved, heavy, buxom, assembled

bullied: (adj) browbeaten, timid, cowed, hangdog, afraid

bully: (n, v) hector; (v) bluster, bulldoze, threaten, ballyrag; (n) tough, rowdy, hooligan, ruffian, brave; (adj, v) domineer. ANTONYMS: (n) urge, flatter, cajole; (v) help, encourage, assist, obey, protect, reassure

bullying: (adj) blustering, frightening, intimidating, domineering, truculent; (n) terrorization, harassment, maltreatment, aggression, threats; (v) intimidate

bunch: (n, v) crowd, clump, pack, bundle, group, huddle; (n) batch, lot, band, troop, gang. ANTONYMS: (v) spread, separate, scatter; (n) individual

bundle: (n, v) pack, cluster, clump, wad; (n) sheep, pile, batch, stack, package, group, heap. ANTONYMS: (v) scatter, separate, disperse, divide

burden: (n, v) bother, weight, pack, burthen, trouble, clog, strain; (n) anxiety, bale, responsibility; (v) afflic. ANTONYMS: (v) relieve, lighten, free, disburden, alleviate, relax; (n, v) help; (n) tranquility, relaxation, peace, pleasure

burn: (adj, v) glow; (n, v) bite, fire, sunburn; (v) sting, scorch, incinerate, blaze, flare, ignite, cremate. ANTONYMS: (v) smother, give, subdue, help, quench, repay, stifle, extinguish, wet

burns: (n) George Burns, Nathan Birnbaum, Robert Burns

burnt: (adj) adust, heated, baked, torrid, sunburnt, seared, scorched, well done, tempered, overdone, combus. ANTONYMS: (adj) underdone, unburned, wet

burst: (adj, n, v) crack; (adj, v) split, blow up, explode, splinter, detonate; (n, v) rupture, blast; (adj, n) flash; (v)
break out, belch. ANTONYMS: (v) whisper, mutter, cancel, listen, stop, suppose, murmur; (n) dismissal, give, grant, silence
called: (adj) named, titled, chosen, known as; (v) nempt, ycleped
calligraphy: (n) script, writing, penmanship, lettering, calligraphy, handwriting, letters, pencraft, beautiful handwriting, print
calling: (n) business, occupation, call, avocation, job, trade, career, employment, walk, pursuit; (n, v) profession. ANTONYMS: (n) entertainment, hobby
callous: (adj) heartless, insensitive, relentless, cruel, brutal, obdurate, hard, hardened, hardhearted, indifferent, insensitive. ANTONYMS: (adj) caring, merciful, compassionate, sensitive, sympathetic, tender, nice, thoughtful, affectionate, concerned, flattering
cambridge: (n) Cambridge university
came: (v) arrive, come
canal: (n) channel, conduit, duct, sound, culvert, adit, trench, sewer, passage, watercourse, pipe
cant: (n) jargon, lingo, slang, jargon, gargoyle, slang, argot; (n, v) bank, till, bias, incline; (adj, n) bevel; (v) list
capable: (adj) competent, adequate, apt, adept, accomplished, fit, gifted, qualified, proficient, trained; (adj, n) efficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) incapable, inept, unable, helpless, lacking, bad, unimaginative, unqualified, untrained
capacity: (adj, n) capability, talent, endowment; (n) aptitude, capacitance, function, intelligence, dimension, authority, faculty; (n, v) might. ANTONYMS: (n) incapability, incapableness, incapacity, incompetence
captain: (n) head, master, leader, guide, commodore, commander, boss, skipper, chieftain; (v) govern, manage. ANTONYMS: (n) minion
capture: (v) bag, catch, carry, ensnare, captivate, seize, get, apprehend; (n) seizure, apprehension; (n, v) take. ANTONYMS: (n, v) release, surrender; (v) liberate, disperse, free, lose, give; (n) return, liberation
cards: (n) baccarat, boodle, card, rum, poker, cribbage, rummy, Newmarket, pinochle, pinochle, pincush
care: (adj, n, v) anxiety; (n, v) attention, charge, worry; (n) caution, bother, concern, apprehension, aid, custody; (v) attend. ANTONYMS: (n) carelessness, recklessness, thoughtlessness, rashness, negligence, vagueness, unconcern; (n, v) disregard, dislike; (v) loathe, abhor
career: (adj, n) job; (n) calling, profession, vocation, occupation, work, trade; (v) speed, dash; (n, v) course; (adj) occupational. ANTONYMS: (n) entertainment, hobby, sideline, avocation
careful: (adj, v) attentive, anxious; (adj) thrifty, thoughtful, frugal, mindful, prudent, deliberate, alert, economical, guarded. ANTONYMS: (adj) reckless, slapdash, neglectful, wasteful, unconcerned, tactless, stupid, spendthrift, rash, negligent, inaccurate
carefully: (adv) scrupulously, thoroughly, deliberately, charily, warily, watchfully, prudently, painstakingly, guardedly, thriftily, meticulously. ANTONYMS: (adv) hastily, recklessly, rashly, inaccurately, unhelpfully, incautiously, indifferently, thoughtlessly, abstractedly, clumsily, unwisely
careless: (adj) forgetful, inattentive, insouciant, haphazard, cursory, reckless, lax, unwary, sloppy; (adj, adv) thoughtless; (adj, v) heedless. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautious, prudent, meticulous, thoughtful, diligent, attentive, thorough, wary, guarded, methodical, strict
carelessly: (adv) incautiously, hastily, recklessly, heedlessly, casually, sloppily, imprudently, inconsiderately, rashly, negligently, unwarily. ANTONYMS: (adv) thoroughly, diligently, carefully, warily, laboriously, thoughtfully, attentively, daintily, methodically, discreetly, economically
caring: (adj) tender, affectionate, loving, fond, compassionate, concerned, sympathetic, kind, solicitous, considerate, obliging. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncaring, unfeeling, callous, flippant, unkind, inhuman, heart hardened, unhelpful, thoughtless, rough, paternal
carpet: (v) cover, drape, rebuke, encaze, row, chew out; (n) rug, carpeting, tapis, runner, covering
carriage: (n) attitude, conveyance, cab, air, walk, position, mien, shipping; (n, v) transport, behavior,
celebrated

ceiling

cause

catch

cash

case

carved

cart

carry

carried

carrying

carrying

ANTONYMS: (adj) minor, famed, eminent; (adj, n) glorious.

splendid, well-known, known, distinguished, notable, noted,

distinguished, notable, noted, distinguished, notable, noted,

ANTONYMS: (n) minimum, floor

central: (adj) basic, fundamental, cardinal, crucial, chief, primary,

ANTONYMS: (adj) minor, tangential, regional, secondary, exterior, local, unimportant, trivial, outside, outer, incidental

centre: (n) core, middle, navel, midpoint, heart, waist, hub, centering; (v) concentrate, focus, centralize

ceremony: (n) courtesy, celebration, ceremonial, parade, pomp, rite, ceremonies, manners, custom, ritual, pageant. ANTONYM: (n) modesty, understatement

certain: (adj) definite, sure, assured, absolute, reliable, indisputable, dependable, unquestionable, undeniable, unavoidable, unequivocal. ANTONYM: (adj) unsure, doubtful, questionable, hesitant, debatable, erratic, faulty, indistinct, vague, doubting, undecided

certainly: (adv) assuredly, definitely, positively, clearly, necessarily, undoubtedly, actually, securely, confidently, absolutely; (adj, adv) really. ANTONYMS: (adv) doubtfully, possibly, equivocally, perhaps

certainty: (n) assurance, sureness, certain, trust, confidence, fact, reliability, surety, security, reality, certitude. ANTONYMS: (n) doubt, unpredictability, indecisiveness, skepticism, unknown, idealism, vagueness, fantasy, feeling, hesitation, insecurity

chair: (n, v) chairwoman; (v) moderate, lead
couch, armchair, electric chair,

couch, armchair, electric chair,

ANTONYMS: (v) befall.

character: (n) type, part, note, role, brand, spirit, disposition; (adj, n) nature, kind, eccentric, constitution.

ANTONYMS: (n) deceit, dishonor, corruption, body

characters: (n) letters, typescript, typeset, symbols, script, lettering, inscription, handwriting, font, cast, writing

challenge: (n, v) blame, care, burden, commission, command, attack, bill, load, tax; (n) accusation; (v) bid.

ANTONYMS: (v) request, discharge, plead, beg, compensate, aid, credit, calm; (n, v) retreat, absolve, unload

charity: (n) dole, favor, aid, liberality, generosity, kindness, alms, mercy, virtue; (v) almsgiving; (adj, n) brotherly love.

ANTONYMS: (n) intolerance, meanness, unkindness, cruelty, malice, stinginess, cheapness, nastiness, inhumanity

charm: (n, v) allure, captivate, appeal, spell, fascinate, bewitch, conjure; (adj, v) attract; (n) amulet; (v) enchant, entrance.

ANTONYMS: (n) ugliness, repulsion, repulsiveness, awkwardness, hateful, unpleasantness; (v) repulse, offend, irritate, disgust, bore

charms: (n) trinkets, jewelry, jewels

cheap: (adj) tacky, low, stingy, base, flashy, worthless, sleazy, shabby, niggardly, mean, economical.

ANTONYMS: (adj) expensive, costly, tasteful, generous, luxurious, quality, noble, inflated, precious,
chilled: (adj) frozen, freezing, cool, refrigerated, icy, inhibited, restrained, confined, shivering, iced, stiff
chilly: (adj, adv) unfriendly; (adv) coolly, frigidly; (adj) cool, bleak, aligid, freezing, frozen, icy, frosty; (adv, adj) cold. ANTONYMS: (adj) hot, tropical, responsive, mild, welcoming, friendly, balmy, torrid
chimneys: (n) chimney
china: (v) porcelain, ceramics, crockery, pottery, ceramic ware; (n) mainland China, chinaware, magnetism, Korea, earthenware, Communist China
chinese: (adj) Taiwanese, Formosan; (n) Min
chintz: (n) fabric
chippendale: (n) Thomas Chippendale
chocolate: (n) bonbon, hot chocolate, cocoa, burnt umber, sweet, candy; (n, v) coffee; (adj) brunette, tan, tawny; (v) tea
choice: (n) vote, alternative, selection, option, preference, pick, pleasure, volition; (adj) favorite, election; (adj) excellent. ANTONYMS: (adj) inferior, poor, worst, ordinary, inappropriate; (n) coercion, death, restriction, dislike
choked: (adj) clogged, smothered, congested, annoyed, high-strung, strained, neurotic, tense, angry, anxious, insecure
choose: (v) adopt, elect, select, pick, preference, take, appoint, assign, decide, except; (n) picking. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, waiver, decline, forgo, spurn, dislike, elect
chronic: (adj) invertebrate, habitual, confirmed, constant, accustomed, persistent, usual, prolonged, continuous, regular; (v) permanent. ANTONYMS: (adj) occasional, acute, intermittent, mild, spasmodic
chuck: (n, v) fling; (v) ditch, toss, pitch, throw, throw away, discard, vomit, abandon, hurl; (n) chow. ANTONYMS: (v) continue, endure, maintain
chuckling: (n) laughter
chump: (n) dupe, sap, zany, blockhead, mug, gull, dolt, fall guy, mark, gander, noodle
church: (n) cathedral, abbey, chapel, meetinghouse, denomination, minster, place of worship, kirk, Fane, Christian church, Christianity
circumstances: (n) state, position, condition, circumstance, case, state of affairs, status, predicament, plight, environment, fortune
circus: (n) arena, hippodrome, circle, ring, square, pyargus, Flavian amphitheater, amphitheater, cockpit, turf, troupe
city: (adj) municipal, urban, civic, public; (n) borough, the City, burgh, village, metropolis, municipality, state. ANTONYMS: (adj) suburban, country, private
civil: (adj) courteous, civic, gracious, affable, obliging, municipal, mannerly, public, civilised, courtly, domestic. ANTONYMS: (adj) abrupt, impolite, critical, unrefined, sidereal, uncivil, unkind, barbaric, discourteous, private
civilized: (adj) civil, refined, polite, civilised, cultivated, educated, courteous, urbane, kind, gentle, genteel. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncouth, noncivilised, discourteous, loutish, rude, inhuman, wild
clad: (adj) dressed, attired, clothed, coated, garbed; (n) cladding; (prep) gowned; (v) costume, shod, dress, attire. ANTONYMS: (adj) undressed, unclothed
claim: (n, v) call, charge, need, requisition; (n) allegation, privilege; (v) assert, exact, ask, want, arrogate. ANTONYMS: (v) disclaim, forfeit, waive, question, lose, grant, refute, request; (n) denial, disclaimer, response
class: (n, v) rank, place, group, position, grade, brand, type; (n) category, form, department; (v) categorize. ANTONYMS: (adj) unstylish; (n) coarseness, inferiority, tastelessness
classes: (n) lessons
classic: (adj, n) refined; (adj) ideal, correct, model, typical, exemplary, attic, perfect, authoritative, chaste, traditional. ANTONYMS: (adj) jumbled, modern, nonclassical, new
classy: (adj) stylish, posh, swish, refined, fashionable, chic, swanky, exclusive, smart, elegant, dressy. ANTONYMS: (adj) plain, unstylish, ineloquent, chintzy, tacky, tasteless, gauche, unfinished
claws: (v) tentacle, tenaculum, unguis, hook, fangs, teeth; (n) clutches, jaws
clean: (adj, adv) fair; (v) cleanse, brush, bathe, disinfect; (adj) antiseptic, blank, pure, chaste, unblemished; (n, v) wash. ANTONYMS: (adj) filthy, unclean,
combine: (v) associate, blend, fuse, affiliate, attach, piece, aggregate, unite, incorporate; (n, v) league; (n) cartel. ANTONYMS: (v) detach, disconnect, divide, subtract, disband, undo
combined: (adj) united, collective, cooperative, amalgamated, aggregate, concerted, conjoint, incorporate, conjunct, joined, conjunctive. ANTONYMS: (adj) simple, solitary, uncombined, disjointed
comfortable: (adj, v) easy, snug; (adj) pleased, pleasing, prosperous, agreeable, pleasurable, congenial, rich, enjoyable, homely. ANTONYNS: (adj) poor, tense, formal, unpleasant, unhappy, accustomed, intimidating, difficult, anxious, broke, destitute
comfortingly: (adv) consolatorily, satisfyingly, cheeringly, encouragingly, soothingly
coming: (n) advent, approach, appearance, arrival, return; (adj, n) approaching; (adj) forthcoming, imminent, future, impending; (adj, v) instant. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, exit, leaving, departing; (adj) distant, retreating, past
comment: (n) annotation, commentary, critique, note, explanation, interpretation, mention; (n, v) remark, gloss, censure, notice. ANTONYM: (n) confirmation
commercial: (adj) mercantile, business, merchant, mercenary, profitable, economic, industrial; (n) ad, publicity, announcement, advertising. ANTONYMS: (adj) noncommercial, private, personal
commercialism: (n) business, commerce, exportation, payment, merchandising, marketing, interchange, carriage trade, importation, exchange, distribution
commission: (n) mission, job, delegation, mandate, appointment, work; (n, v) warrant, assign; (v) accredit, designate, entrust. ANTONYMS: (n) withhold, retract; (n) salary
common: (adj) coarse, mutual, vulgar, mean, mediocre, ignoble, plebeian, base; (adj, n) cheap, habitual; (adj, n, v) usual. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncommon, rare, unusual, characteristic, specific, unique, extraordinary, exclusive, aristocratic, infrequent, refined
commoner: (n) burgher, layman, plebeian, common man, common person, proletary, proletaire, democrat, roturier, republican, pleb
commonly: (adv) ordinarily, usually, generally, customarily, normally, habitually, regularly, plebeianly, currently, popularly, publicly. ANTONYMS: (adv) unusually, uncommonly, seldom, narrowly, tastefully, specifically
commonplace: (adj, v) trite, hackneyed; (adj) banal, ordinary, humdrum, common, average, plain, mundane, dull; (n) platitude. ANTONYMS: (adj) extraordinary, unusual, exceptional, infrequent, rare, romantic, uncommon, weird; (n) deepness, profundity, profoundness
communist: (adj) communistic, bonnet rouge, carbonaro, frondeur; (n) Benthamite, cosmopolite, pol, politician, terrorist, politico, anarchist. ANTONYM: (adj) capitalist
community: (adj) communal, neighborhood; (n) association, nation, agreement, people, commune, commonwealth, fraternity, world, brotherhood. ANTONYMS: (n) disagreement, dissimilarity, isolation; (adj) individual, national
compactness: (n) denseness, solidity, tightness, thickness, firmness, closeness, spacing, conciseness, consistency, strength; (v) compression. ANTONYMS: (n) distribution, softness, looseness
company: (adj, n) society, business; (n) band, association, collection, cohort, brigade, troop, club, partnership; (v) accompany. ANTONYMS: (n) isolation, enmity, host, hostess, absence
comparable: (adj) analogous, corresponding, alike, commensurate, similar, same, equal, equivalent, parallel, akin; (v) allusive. ANTONYMS: (adj) dissimilar, incomparable, unworthy, unlike, unequal, unalike
comparative: (adj) qualified, proportionate, illustrative, approximate, near. ANTONYMS: (adj) absolute, unlike, far, unequal
comparison: (n) collation, likeness, compare, resemblance, correspondence, metaphor, comparing, similarity, contrast, parallel; (n, prep) connection. ANTONYMS: (n) difference, contrast
compelled: (adj) forced, obligatory, enforced, constrained, responsible, answerable, unwilling, destined
competent: (adj, n) able, efficient; (adj) adequate, fit, sufficient, effective, clever, commensurate, qualified, skillful, proficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) useless, inept, incapable, unable, lacking, inadequate, unqualified, unprofessional, untrained, bad, clumsy
complain: (v) bemoan, protest, whine, squawk, bewail, beef, grudge, accuse, carp, plain, complaint. ANTONYMS: (v) praise, applaud, cheer, recommend, rejoice, laud, approve, agree, accept
complete: (adj, v) perfect, consummate; (adj, n) absolute, stark; (v) achieve, finish, accomplish, execute; (adj, n, v) close; (adj) whole, full. ANTONYMS: (adj) unfinished, partial, abridged, sketchy, shortened, lacking, qualified, narrow, missing; (v) neglect, start
completely: (adv) thoroughly, perfectly, fully, totally, altogether, consummately, roundly, purely, absolutely, unreservedly; (adv, pref) all. ANTONYMS: (adv) partly, partially, hardly, slightly, incompletely, superficially, somewhat, halfheartedly, barely
compliance: (n) observance, approval, consent, acquiescence, obedience, complaisance, accordance, deference, assent, submission, compliancy. ANTONYMS: (n) disobedience, stubbornness, nonconformity, resistance, refusal, dissent, disagreement, noncompliance, defiance, reluctance, rigidity
compliment: (n, v) praise, honor; (v) laud, flattery, applaud, greet, adulation, congratulate, belaud; (n) eulogy, tribute. ANTONYMS: (n) adulation, congratulate, belaud; (n) laud, applaud, congratulate, belaud; (v) criticize, denounce, disparage, denigrate, complain, belittle
composely: (adv) serenely, calmly, quietly, placidly, coolly, sedately, steadily, soberly, unperturbedly, staidly, relaxedly. ANTONYM: (adv) nervously
compulsory: (adj) obligatory, involuntary, mandatory, compulsory, coercive, binding, necessary, imperative, forcible,
unavoidable, essential. ANTONYMS: (adj) voluntary, elective, peaceful, willing

conceited: (adj) arrogant, cocky, vain, boastful, proud, smug, affected, assuming, egotistical, haughty, pompous. ANTONYMS: (adj) modest, insecure, meek, selfless, unassuming

conceived: (adj) formed

concentrated: (adj) intense, solid, compressed, condensed, deep, compact, heavy, thick, dense, intent, intensive. ANTONYMS: (adj) dispersed, unsaturated, uncondensed, moderate, diluted, weakened, watery, sketchy, relaxed, distributed, diffuse

conception: (n) concept, idea, view, thought, creation, mind, design, imagination, impression, understanding, fancy. ANTONYMS: (n) termination, finish, ending, concrete, abortion, ignorance, destruction

concerned: (adj, v) careful, solicitous; (adj) involved, interested, thoughtful, considerate, worried, nervous, apprehensive, affected, attentive. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncaring, unfeeling, untroubled, calm, unworried, uninvolved, casual, detached, removed, indifferent, hardhearted

conciliate: (v) appease, reconcile, assuage, propitiate, placate, mollify, pacify, calm, accommodate, mediate, allay. ANTONYMS: (v) enrage

conciliatory: (adj) complaisant, pacific, mollifying, propitiatory, friendly, appeasing, conciliating, compromising, pacificatory, assuaging, quiet. ANTONYMS: (adj) provocative, challenging, hostile, aggressive, stubborn, bellicose, belligerent, fighting, antagonizing, uncompromising, antagonistic

concluded: (adj, adv) finished, done, completed, ended; (adj) over, closed, terminated, accomplished, all over, consummate, set

conclusion: (n) end, close, result, termination, sequel, completion, cessation, dissolution, finish, finale; (n, v) closing. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning, opening, preface, inauguration, foreword, launch, commencement, head

condescending: (adj) arrogant, snobbish, superior, haughty, gracious, patronizing, supercilious, arch, benign, affable, merciful. ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, unassuming, approachable, unpretentious, friendly, admiring, modest, respectful, deferential

condescension: (n) arrogance, lordliness, disparagement, patronage, affability, disdain, pride, superciliousness, contempt, stoop, depreciation. ANTONYMS: (n) respect, acceptance, admiration

condition: (n) position, status, provision, standing, clause, circumstances, term, predicament, rank; (n, v) aspect; (v) provide. ANTONYMS: (v) disqualify; (n) option

conducted: (adj) directed, guided

confess: (adj, v) own, allow, admit, avow; (v) concede, profess, recognize, divulge, disclose, reveal, receive. ANTONYMS: (v) suppress, hide, dispute, conceal, repress, harbor

confessed: (adj) known

confident: (adj) bold, brave, secure, sanguine, audacious, forward, fearless; (adj, v) certain, positive, sure; (adj, n) hopeful. ANTONYMS: (adj) insecure, timid, pessimistic, frightened, anxious, unsure, hesitant, unintelligent, doubtful, diffident, bland

confidentially: (adv) privately, closely, privily, intimately, familiarly, personally, clandestinely, in secret, in private, surreptitiously, occultly. ANTONYMS: (adv) publicly, openly, familiarly, commonly

confined: (adj) limited, cramped, imprisoned, bounded, enclosed, restricted, narrow, constrained, strict; (adj, v) close, invalidated. ANTONYMS: (adj) liberated, invasive, roomy, unconfined, unlimited, open, spacious, general

confirmed: (adj) inveterate, assured, habitual, constant, settled, definite, established, affirmed, fixed, ingrained, corroborated. ANTONYMS: (adj) unproven, unconfirmed, undecided, uncommitted, questionable, infrequent, dubious, mild, unfaithful

confounded: (adj) bemused, accused, executable, baffled, cursed, befuddled, confused, puzzled, agast, perplexed; (adj, v) abashed

confused: (adj) abashed, baffled, befuddled, bemused, dizzy, chaotic, confounded, deranged, incoherent, disjointed, indistinct. ANTONYMS: (adj) enlightened, orderly, alert, clearheaded, organized, oriented, precise, systematic, ordered, unimpressed, methodical

congenitally: (adv) inbredly, inherently, naturally, constitutionally, connately, natively, inbornly, connaturally, indigenously, hereditarily, ingrainedly

conscience: (n) moral sense, Conscience money, sense of right and wrong, scruple, intention, tender conscience, small voice, principles, morals, morality, inward monitor. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference

conscious: (adj) alive, premeditated, mindful, deliberate, cognizant, calculated, intended, discerning, self-conscious, studied, voluntary. ANTONYMS: (adj) unaware, ignorant, unintentional, dead, accidental, inanimate, spontaneous, subconscious, unplanned, inadvertent, oblivious

consent: (adj, n, v) accord; (n, v) acquiescence, agreement; (v) concur, approve, agree, acquiesce, accept; (n) consensus, approval; (adj, v) allow. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, reject, protest, object, differ, oppose; (n, v) veto; (n) refusal, opposition, dissent, disagreement

consequential: (adj) ensuing, eventful, bumptious, significant, weighty, imperious, following, high, consequent, considerable, supercilious. ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, unimportant, original, trivial, uneventful, optional

consequently: (adv) therefore, subsequently, as a result, then, sequentially, following, so, naturally, in consequence, hence; (conj) ergo

consider: (v) think, regard, view, cogitate, deliberate, calculate, conceive, reckon, reflect, assume; (n, v) study. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard, forget, discard, doubt, reject, nevermind, dismiss, abandon, leave, decide, overlook

consideration: (n, v) respect, regard, care, account, condition; (n) reflection, thought, attention, cogitation, conception, thoughtfulness. ANTONYMS: (n) impulsiveness, inconsideration, inattention, cruelty, rashness, unconcern, heedlessness, disregard,
appropriate, becoming, proper.
ANTONYMS: (adj, v) wrong; (adj) incorrect, faulty, mistaken, false, inappropriate, improper, inaccurate; (v) spoil, coddle, baby

correcting: (n) amendment, correction, rectification, adjustment, compensation, reading

correctness: (n) appropriateness, precision, exactness, truth, rightness, properness, fitness, propriety, justness, correctness, veracity.
ANTONYMS: (n) vagueness, informality, impropriety, misconduct, wrongness, inappropriateness, inaccuracy, error, abandon, unsuitability, immorality

cost: (n, v) price; (n) charge, amount, expense, toll, expenditure, payment, disbursement, worth, damage, fee

costume: (n) clothing, clothes, apparel, garb, suit, outfit, uniform, garments, drapery; (n, v) dress; (v) clothe

cotton: (n) absorbent cotton, yarn, thread, cotton cloth, cotton plant, cotton wool, upland cotton, cord, string, fiber; (v) agree

count: (v) compute, weigh, consider, estimate, matter; (n, v) calculate, tally, number, total; (n) calculation, computation.
ANTONYMS: (v) guess, except, estimate, disregard, dismiss, abandon, ignore, subtract

counter: (adj, n) converse; (n, v) reply; (n) bench, reverse, numerator; (v) contradict, resist, react, retort, respond; (adj) antagonistic.
ANTONYMS: (v) yield, surrender; (adv) similarly, same, equally; (adj) corroborating, corresponding, consistent, concurring, analogous, agreeing

country: (n) nation, home, land, place, area, territory, commonwealth, soil, kingdom, realm; (adj) rustic.
ANTONYMS: (adj) urban, metropolitan; (adj, n) city; (n) metropolis

couple: (v) connect, associate, combine, attach, copulate, join, tie, mate; (adj, n) brace; (n, v) yoke; (n) duo.
ANTONYMS: (v) separate, unhook, detach, disconnect, divide, unbundle, undo; (n) individual, single

course: (n, v) stream, flow; (n) bearing, route, career, track, path, road, channel; (adj, n) current; (v) chase.
ANTONYMS: (v) trickle

court: (n) forum, bar, close, field, tribunal, passage, judicial, judge;

(v) romance, attract; (n, v) invite.
ANTONYMS: (v) shun, reject, ignore, spurn, disregard, discourage

courtly: (adj) civil, stately, polite, elegant, gallant, dignified, respectful, noble, formal; (adj, n) refined; (adv) wooly.
ANTONYMS: (adj) boorish, rude, unrefined, uncivil, churlish, impolite, rough

covered: (adj) veiled, concealed, covert, coated, secret, wrapped, thick, obscured, masked, shrouded; (adj, prep) cloaked.
ANTONYMS: (adj) bare, uncovered, open, plain, exposed, outdoor, empty

covering: (n) cover, coating, blanket, coat, casing, wrapper, case, concealment, awning; (adj, n) clothing; (n, v) apparel

crime: (n, v) crime, crime

crown: (n, v) stream, flow; (n) bearing, route, career, track, path, road, channel; (adj, n) current; (v) chase.
ANTONYMS: (v) trickle

crowd: (n, v) huddle, flock, swarm, press, squeeze, cluster, mob; (n) crew, collection, circle, army.
ANTONYMS: (v) disperse, empty, retreat, scatter, desert; (n) dispersion, scattering, trickle, few

crowded: (adj) compact, congested, full, packed, busy, dense, populous, jammed, cramped, tight; (adj, n) thronged.
ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse, deserted, uncrowded, loose

crowding: (n) plough, crowding, bunch, jostlement, overcrowding

crue: (adj) hard, harsh, sharp, severe; (adj) barbarous, uncivil, brutal, bloody, bitter, savage, atrocious.
ANTONYMS: (adj) merciful, gentle, sympathetic, humane, liberal, compassionate, charitable, friendly, caring, considerate, libertarian

crushed: (adj) beaten, subdued, low, conquered, flattened, dispirited, compressed, overwhelmed, shattered; (v) victimized; (n) crushing.
ANTONYMS: (adj) victorious, euphoric
fulgent, resplendent. ANTONYMS: (adj) dim, ugly, uninspired, unremarkable, unexceptional, gradual, abyssmal, humdrum, dark
deaf: (adj) lifeless, defunct, cold, inanimate, idle, gone, fallen, numb, deceased, vapid; (adv) right.
ANTONYMS: (adj, n) living; (adj) alive, animate, live, spirited, responsive, working, partial, operative; (adv) partly, partially
deadly: (adj, adv) deathly; (adj) baneful, lethal, fatal, destructive, mortal, pernicious, virulent, toxic; (adv) lifelessly, lethally.
ANTONYMS: (adj) interesting, uplifting, readable, mild, healthy, healthful, benign, innocuous, exciting
deal: (v) administer, allot, conduct, truck, distribute, apportion; (n, v) buy, trade, contract; (n) agreement, arrangement. ANTONYMS: (n) purchase; (v) misdirect, receive, neglect, mishandle, mismangle, take, ignore, hold, gather, disregard
dear: (adj, adv) close, near; (adj, n) darling; (adj) costly, expensive, lovely, precious, affectionate, adorable, cherished; (n) love.
ANTONYMS: (adj) worthless, inexpensive, valueless, despised, modest, loathed, hateful, distant; (n) rival, foe, enemy
dearest: (n) dear, darling, love, honey, lover, sweetheart, loved one, baby; (adj) precious, intimate, sweet
death: (n) expiration, end, close, exit, fate, mortality, departure, cessation, decease, dissolution; (adj) quiet.
ANTONYMS: (n) existence, deathly; (adj) deathly
decipher: (v) interpret, explain, solve, decode, translate, disentangle, resolve, construe, read, decrypt, discover.
ANTONYMS: (v) encode, code, encipher, scramble, confuse
decision: (n) conclusion, determination, verdict, sentence, arbitration, ruling, choice, will, constancy; (n, v) judgment, award.
ANTONYMS: (n) indecision, indecisiveness, tie, changeableness, indetermination, stalemate, standoff, deadlock, draw, coercion
decisively: (adv) resolutely, conclusively, firmly, finally, fateful, crucially, definitively, positively, absolutely, definitely, flatly.
ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, unconvincingly, indecisively, aimlessly, insignificantly, halfheartedly, hesitantly
declared: (adj) stated, apparent, state, public, professed, proclaimed, explicit, ostensible, expressed, confirmed, alleged
decayed: (adj) less
decorated: (adj) ornate, fancy, frilled, beautiful, bejeweled, ornamental, embellished, decked, bedecked, ornamented, brocaded
decorating: (adj) ornamental; (n) decoration
decorum: (n) propriety, gentility, decorousness, dignity, fitness, manners, correctness, ceremony, propriety, politeness, grace.
ANTONYMS: (n) impoliteness, rudeness, informality, indecorum, impropriety, indecency, corruption, abandon, vulgarity
deep: (adj) thick, profound, strong, rich, broad, sound, absorbed, wide, abstruse, dark; (adj, v) intense.
ANTONYMS: (adj) superficial, high, weak, soft, light, open, frivolous, lightweight, narrow, straightforward, simple
depest: (adj) inmost, center, cordial, earnest, genuine, hearty, warm, sincere, innermost.
ANTONYMS: (adj) outermost
deeply: (adv) strongly, heavily, intensely, deep, thickly, highly, soundly, greatly, gravely, extremely, richly.
ANTONYMS: (adv) slightly, mildly, unemotionally, fitfully, moderately, thinly, hardly, barely, lightly
defend: (n, v) guard, shield, advocate; (v) justify, protect, assert, support, maintain, champion, apologize, shelter.
ANTONYMS: (v) prosecute, abandon, endanger, surrender, renounce, oppose, forsake, assault, contradict, destroy, expose
deference: (n) homage, respect, compliance, admiration, allegiance, reverence, obedience, submission, compliancy, duty, complaisance.
ANTONYMS: (n) contempt, opposition, rebellion, resistance, disobedience
deferentially: (adv) reverentially, submissively, reverently, dutifully, regardfully, obsequiously, meekly, appreciatively, approvingly, flatteringly, positively.
ANTONYMS: (adv) disparagingly, irreverently, disobediently
defiance: (n) challenge, opposition, rebellion, insubordination, rebelliousness, disobedience, resistance, contempt, intractableness, mutiny, contradiction.
ANTONYMS: (n) acceptance, surrender, deference, conformance, submission, acquiescence, cooperation, loyalty, meekness, support, agreement
definition: (n) explanation, account, interpretation, limitation, Abundant definition, definiteness, settlement, resolution, definition, rendering, translation.
ANTONYMS: (n) blurriness, fuzziness, haziness
defly: (adv) adroitly, skillfully, dextrously, agilely, expertly, neatly, delicately, proficiently, adeptly, aptly, readily.
ANTONYMS: (adv) inelegantly, incompetently, roughly, awkwardly
degree: (n) extent, level, condition, title, rank, academic degree, place, caliber, status, stair; (adj, n) order
deliberately: (adv) consciously, intentionally, designedly, knowingly, carefully, on purpose, purposely, willfully, slowly, premeditatedly, purposefully.
ANTONYMS: (adv) accidentally, involuntarily, furtively, arbitrarily, automatically, naïvely, secretly, unconsciously, unwittingly, innocently, covertly
delicacy: (adj, n) weakness, fragility, tidbit; (n) finesse, daintiness, delicate, elegance, sensitivity, luxury, treat, airiness.
ANTONYMS: (n) sturdiness, toughness, durability, frankness, inelegance, ruggedness,
vulgarity, tactlessness, insensitivity, inaccuracy, clumsiness
delicious: (adj, v) delicate; (adj) tasteful, pleasing, delightful, appetizing, agreeable, sweet, toothsome, savory, enjoyable, dainty. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteless, distasteful, yucky, unsavory, unpleasant, unappetizing, revolting, nauseating, inedible, gross, dry
deliciously: (adv) delightfully, nicely, scrumptiously, tastily, goodly, sweetly, delicately, toothsomey, appetizingly, daintily, juicily
delight: (n) joy, pleasure, amusement, rejoicing, gladness; (v) ravish, amuse, please, captivate, transport, enrapture. ANTONYMS: (n) misery, dismay, dissatisfaction, sadness, nuisance, discontent; (v) depress, displease, sadden, irk; (n, v) bore
delighted: (adj) glad, cheerful, blissful, jubilant, happy, overjoyed, joyful, captivated, pleasant; (adj, v) pleased, elated. ANTONYMS: (adj) shocked, unhappy, sorrowful, depressed, melancholy, miserable, desolate, sorry, sad, down
delightful: (adj) delicious, delectable, charming, pleasing, grateful, blissful, amiable, adorable, lovely, nice, gorgeous. ANTONYMS: (adj) unpleasant, unwelcome, hateful, miserable, unhappy, unappealing, horrific, horrible, disagreeable, depressing, annoying
demanding: (adj) severe, difficult, trying, finicky, strenuous, hard, tough, particular, arduous, challenging, exigent. ANTONYMS: (adj) easy, halfhearted, reasonable, unchallenging, trivial, easygoing, effortless, soothing, sketchy, simple, relaxing
demean: (v) base, lower, disgrace, debase, humiliate, conduct, cheapen, disparage, humble, behave, mortify. ANTONYMS: (v) heighten, dignify, boost, idolize, upgrade, honor, enhance, elevate, uplift, praise, glorify
depend: (adj, v) hang: (v) dangle, count, rely, stay, reckon, confide, suspend, calculate, attend, pivot. ANTONYMS: (v) distrust
dependence: (n) belief, confidence, addiction, dependence, faith, dependency, credence, hope, subordination, trust; (adj) contingency. ANTONYMS: (n) abstinence, distrust
dependent: (adj) subordinate, subject, conditional, contingent, addicted, tributary; (n) charge, adjective, attendant, follower, slave. ANTONYMS: (adj) strong, free, autonomous, capable
deplicable: (adj) sad, wretched, criminal, calamitous, abominable, pitiful, lamentable, miserable, regrettable, sorry; (adj, v) woeful. ANTONYMS: (adj) acceptable, pleasing, laudable, happy, cheerful, admirable, agreeable, excellent, fortunate, praiseworthy
deprecating: (adj) deprecatory, belittling, ironic, deprecative, slighting, deadpan, critical, captious, deprecatory, depreciative, insulting
deprecation: (n) defamation, condemnation, disparagement, denigration, calumny, aspersion, censure, disfavour, denunciation, blame, criticism. ANTONYMS: (n) approval, commendation
depressing: (adj) sad, gloomy, dark, dismal, oppressive, desolate, blue, bleak, grim, dreary, chill. ANTONYMS: (adj) inspiring, heartening, cheery, bright, exhilarating, uplifting, cheering, happy, encouraging, hopeful, constructive
depression: (n) cavity, dejection, blues, trough, trench, dip, hole, dent, impression, decline, slump. ANTONYMS: (n) happiness, outcrop, encouragement, boom, inflation, elation, recovery, hump, joy, bulge, optimism
derision: (n) contempt, mockery, scorn, banter, jeering, disdain, scoff, insult, irony, sport, gibe. ANTONYMS: (n) applause, esteem, admiration, praise, approval
derivatives: (adj) ironic, sarcastic, derisory, contemptuous, cynical, mordant, sardonic, jeering, scornful, quizzical, satirical. ANTONYMS: (adj) complimentary, approving, flattering, praising, sympathetic
descending: (v) descend; (adj) downhill, down, descendent, decreasing, dropping, falling, sloping, degenerative, occasional; (adv) downward. ANTONYMS: (adj) upward
describes: (adj) conscience, depraved, depravity
desert: (adj, n, v) waste; (v) escape, forsake, relinquish, ditch, defect, leave; (adj, v) desolate; (adj, n) worth, merit; (adj) barren. ANTONYMS: (v) stay, support, remain, inhabit, assist, aid, help, keep; (adj) cultivated, productive, fertile
deserved: (v) merited, richly deserved; (adj) appropriate, due, fitting, just, earned, suitable, rightful, adequate, required
deserving: (adj) meritorious, admirable, creditable, commendable, laudable, fit, good, deserved, condign; (v) deserve, worthy of. ANTONYMS: (adj) unworthy, undeserving, unimpressive
desire: (n) ambition, aspiration, craving, dream; (adv, n, v) will; (n, v) fancy, wish, aim; (v) want, aspire, seek. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dislike, hate; (n) aversion, reality, revulsion, apathy; (v) spurn, abhor, answer, command, insist
desired: (adj) coveted, desirable, favorite, wanted, welcome, needed, beloved, required, most wanted; (adj, v) chosen; (v) consenting
despair: (n) disappointment, desolation, dejection, melancholy, gloom, desperation, depression, dismay, discouragement, pessimism, sorrow. ANTONYMS: (n) happiness, hopefulness, expectation, joy, cheer, cheerfulness, resilience, elation, joyfulness
despering: (adj) hopeless, desperate, despondent, forlorn, desolate, dejected, pessimistic, sad, brokenhearted, miserable, inconsolable. ANTONYMS: (adj) hopeful, optimistic, rosy, happy, confident, cheerful
desperate: (adj) despairing, dire, critical, abject, dangerous, in despair, grave, awful, despondent, drastic; (adj, v) forlorn. ANTONYMS: (adj) hopeful, optimistic, rational, promising, minor, cautious, casual, careful, trivial, secure, satisfied
desperation: (adj, n) despair, fury, rage; (n) recklessness, foolhardiness, desperateness, burst, confusion, trouble, misery; (adj) raving. ANTONYMS: (n) optimism, confidence, hopefulness, hope, happiness, caution, prudence, calmness
despise: (v) disdain, loathe, depreciate, abhor, dislike, detest,
slight, hate; (n, v) contenm; (n) contempt, deride. ANTONYMS: (v) respect, love, adore, appreciate, cherish, like, praise, accept
despite: (conj) although, albeit; (n) contempt, scorn, ill will, malice, disdain; (adv) though; (prep) in spite of, notwithstanding, regardless of
dessert: (n) sweet, afters, pudding, ambrosia, blancmange, compote, confectionery, confection; (v) bait, bever, dejeuner
destiny: (n) fate, chance, fortune, kismet, luck, lot, destination, portion, weird, life; (n, v) doom. ANTONYM: (n) chance, design
destroyed: (adj) ruined, lost, desolate, shattered, desolated, broken, depressed, dead, damaged, undone, fallen. ANTONYM: (adj) preserved, living
destructive: (adj) deadly, hurtful, malign, infernal, mischievous,noxious, pernicious, harmful, evil, baleful. ANTONYM: (adj) constructive, creative, productive, building, aiding, assisting, helpful, positive, preserving, benign
detective: (v) informer, delator; (n) tec, gumshoe, scout, pi, officer, police officer, spy, secret agent, pi, officer, officer, officer, police officer, secret agent, detective, private investigator
determination: (n) conclusion, definition, resolution, decisiveness, resolve, will, tenacity, appointment, assessment, constancy; (v) award. ANTONYM: (n) weakness, compliance, indecisiveness, feebleness, vacillation, irresolution, cowardice, indetermination, hesitation, flexibility, rashness
determined: (adj) constant, definite, decided, stubborn, certain, inflexible, decisive, determinate, ambitious, set; (adj, v) resolved. ANTONYM: (adj) uncertain, irresolute, unmotivated, feeble, indecisive, wafting, undetermined, undecided, wavering, vacillating, fickle
determinedly: (adv) firmly, purposefully, fixedly, resolvedly, obstinately, stubbornly, steadfastly, steadily, decidedly, definitely, doggedly. ANTONYM: (adv) hesitantly, warily, unambitiously, amenably, halitheartedly, irresolutely, feebly
detest: (n, v) hate; (v) abominate, loathe, despise, execrate, dislike, nauseate, contenm, dislike intensely; (n) loathing, abhorrence. ANTONYM: (v) adore, like, cherish, admire
detestable: (adj) hateful, abhorrent, damnable, odious, offensive, despicable, execrable, horrible, infamous; (adj, v) cursed; (adv, adv) atrocious. ANTONYM: (adj) admirable, adorabe, sweet, loveable, lovable, likable, delightful, cherished, honorable, desirable, nice
devil: (n) fiend, demon, ghost, monster, Lucifer, Satan, Beelzebub, deuce, daemon; (v) torment, rag. ANTONYM: (n) angel
devilish: (adj, v) diabolic, satanic, infernal, mephistophelian, demoniacal; (adj) demonic, wicked, diabolical, terrific; (v) Stingyan; (adv) devishly. ANTONYM: (adj) cherubic, godlike, good, saintly, virtuous
devoted: (adj, v) addicted, ardent, fond; (adj) affectionate, constant, loyal, pious, faithful, reliable, zealous; (adv, prep) consecrated. ANTONYM: (adj) disloyal, indifferent, unfaithful, neglectful, uncaring, unenthusiastic, unattached, lukewarm, inconstant, halfhearted, disobedient
devoicing: (v) devouringly; (adj) esurient, edacious, avid, greedy, voracious, ravenous; (n) fire
diagonally: (adv) obliquely, slantingly, crossways, transversely, slopingly, aslantly, biasly, slantedly, slantways, cornerwise, bias. ANTONYM: (adj) square, obliquely, obliquely, sloping, diagonally, diagonally, diagonally
dickens
diamonds
dialect: (n) language, speech, vernacular, tongue, accent, lingo, phraseology

dining: (n) feeding, eating; (v) eat
dining-room: (n) canteen, restaurant
dinner: (n) banquet, lunch, dinner party, meal, party, beanfeast, spread; (v) tiffin, dejeuner, bever; (adv) dinnerly

diphtheria: (n) contagion, contagious disease
dipping: (n) dipping treatment, immersion, sinking, dipping method, deep engagedness, run, dip coating; (adj) plunging, falling

Pygmalion

likeness, accord, consistency
different: (adj) dissimilar, various, assorted, unusual, alien, miscellaneous, new, fresh, discrete, diverse; (v) differ. ANTONYM: (adj) identical, corresponding, equal, like, typical, same, conventional, familiar, unified, uniform, Standard
difficult: (adj) awkward, demanding, burdensome, complicated, uphill, knotty, fastidious, harsh, delicate, finicky, intricate. ANTONYM: (adj) simple, straightforward, rewarding, clear, accommodating, amenable, easygoing, manageable, uncomplicated, satisfying, undemanding
difficulties: (n) hardships, problems, trouble, difficulty, troubles, necessity, privation, bother, lack
difficulty: (n) trouble, bother, asperity, jam, barrier, difficulty, fix, hardship; (n, v) hindrance, obstacle; (adv, n) strait. ANTONYM: (n) simplicity, advantage, help, assurance, easiness, accommodation, effortlessness, gentleness, reassurance, agreement, resolution
diffident: (adj) coy, modest, reserved, shy, timid, tentative, unassuming, retiring, hesitant, backward, self-conscious. ANTONYM: (adj) outgoing, confident, brash, assertive, unrepentant, brave, arrogant, approachable
dignified: (adj) exalted, majestic, noble, grand, lofty, respectable, solemn, distinguished, lordly, high; (adv, v) great. ANTONYM: (adj) undignified, foolish, dishonorable, boisterous, unceremonious, unseemly, vulgar, poor, lowly, modest, base
dignity: (n) degree, prestige, glory, decorum, face, distinction, honor, majesty, eminence, sovereignty; (adj, n) decency. ANTONYM: (n) lowliness, indecency, impropriety, simplicity, cheerfulness, austerity
dining: (n) feeding, eating; (v) eat
dining-room: (n) canteen, restaurant
dinner: (n) banquet, lunch, dinner party, meal, party, beanfeast, spread; (v) tiffin, dejeuner, bever; (adv) dinnerly
George Bernard Shaw

163

unfortunate, terrible, sinister, sad, unlucky; (adj, v) ruinous. ANTONYMS: (adj) successful, lucky, miraculous, wondrous, fortuitous, joyous, wonderful.

discarded: (adj) waste, junked, scrap, unwanted, unnecessary, useless, throwaway, surplus, superfluous, unused, obsolete

disclaim: (v) deny, renounce, abjure, disavow, disown, abdicate, gainsay, waive, repudiate, disaffirm, abnegate. ANTONYMS: (v) acknowledge, admit, accept

disclose: (v) declare, betray, reveal, detect, divulge, discover, convey, announce, air; (n, v) impart; (adj, v) confess. ANTONYMS: (v) secrete, withhold, hide, cover, deny, fold, suppress

discontentedly: (adv) unhappily, malcontentedly, displeasedly, querulously, disaffiliated, gloomily, sadly, despondently, dejectedly, forlornly, sorrowfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) contentedly

discover: (v) discern, disclose, ascertain, find, perceive, catch, expose, hear, determine, sense, detect. ANTONYMS: (v) overlook, ignore, disregard, confuse, conceal, lose

discovered: (adj) revealed, disclosed, exposed, naked, detected, determined, observed, open, un concealed, bare. ANTONYMS: (adj) concealed

discreetly: (adv) carefully, judiciously, cautiously, unobtrusively, wisely, quietly, thoughtfully, considerably, modestly, tactfully, warily.

ANTONYMS: (adv) brazenly, shamelessly, indiscreetly, tactlessly, carelessly, flagrantly, arrogantly, recklessly, obviously

disdain: (n, v) despise, contempt, slight, ridicule; (n) contempt, derision, arrogance, haughtiness, pride; (v) scoff, disparage.

ANTONYMS: (n) humility, admiration, reverence, worship, approval, regard; (v) approve, admire, praise, accept, participate

disengagement: (n) disconnection, separation, withdrawal, disentanglement, disjunction, liberation, extraction, disassociation, freedom, retreat, enlargement. ANTONYMS: (n) connection

disentanglement: (n) rescue, disengagement, freeing, resolution, liberation, untangling, unsnarling, unraveling, separation, constancy; (adj) disencumbrance. ANTONYMS: (n) involvement, connection

disgrace: (adj, n, v) dishonor; (n, v) discredit, shame, stain, blemish, blot, slur, reproach; (v) degrade, debase; (n) degradation. ANTONYMS: (n, v) respect, esteem, credit; (v) glorify, dignify, praise; (n) merit, grace, pride, rise, worthiness

disgracing: (adj) opprobrious, disgracive; (n) dishonestation

disgust: (n) antipathy, aversion, abhorrence, abomination, detestation, dislike, repugnance; (n, v) shock, distaste; (v) nauseate, displease. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (n) love, attraction, liking, adoration; (v) attract, allure, charm, entice, please

disgusting: (adj) abominable, loathsome, nasty, execrable, distasteful, disgusting, offensive, foul, disagreeable, obscene. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, appealing, delightful, tasty, pleasing, edible, charming, appetizing, laudable, lovable, nice

dish: (n) basin, dish, plate, meal, platter, food, saucer, beauty, meat, repast; (n, v) hollow

dishonesty: (n) corruption, betrayal, crookedness, injustice, deceitfulness, treachery, deviousness, duplicity, falsehood, racket, trick. ANTONYMS: (n) frankness, sincerity, truthfulness, honesty, reliability

disinher: (v) disown, divest, abdicate, cut off with a shilling, dispossess, will, lose, exheredate, oust, repudiate, rob. ANTONYMS: (v) bequeath, give, leave, will

dislike: (n) disapproval, disaffection, antipathy, disdain, disfavor, revulsion; (n, v) hate, disinclination, aversion, distaste; (v) detest. ANTONYMS: (n) liking, fondness, taste, attraction, enjoyment, preference, longing; (v) like, enjoy, approve, adore

disliked: (adj) hated, detested, averse, lousy, loath, undesirable, companionless. ANTONYMS: (adj) popular, liked

disposed: (adj) prone, apt, ready, subject, prepared, liable, game, inclined, fain, likely, minded. ANTONYMS: (adj) ailing, indisposed, unlikely, disinclined,
Pygmalion

doorway, entry, opening, access, entryway, way out, portal, hatch.
ANTONYM: (n) entrance
doors, doors: (n) threshold, sill, brink, door, curbside
double: (adj, n) twin; (adj) dual, duplicate, twofold; (v) fold, bend, geminate; (adj, v) reduplicate; (n) substitute, mate, image.
ANTONYMS: (adj, n) single; (v) decrease, divide, halve; (adj) multivalent, univalent, lone
doubt: (n, v) suspicion, query, dispute; (n) disbelief, misgiving, incertitude, apprehension, uncertainty; (adj, n) skepticism; (v) suspect.
ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, confidence, conclusiveness, belief, certitude, faith, approval; (v) accept, believe, consider, swallow
dover: (n) dove, capital of Delaware
down-at-heel: (adj) seedy, mean, threadbare, slovenly, sleazy, run-down
downstairs: (adv) beneath, below, underneath, down the stairs, downward, infra, at a lower place, downhill, on a lower floor; (adj) downstairs; (n) floor.
ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) upstairs
drag: (v) attract, drag, lug, cart, heave, tow; (n, v) pull, puff; (adv, v) trail; (n) bother; (adj) dragging.
ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) pull, puff.
dragging: (n) pulled wire, stemming, haulage; (adj) slow, sickly, slack, unfit, sluggish, tardy, tedious; (v) involve.
ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) hasten, hurry, shove, speed, rush, propel, fly
dragging: (n) pulled wire, stemming, haulage; (adj) slow, sickly, slack, unfit, sluggish, tardy, tedious; (v) involve.
ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) hasten, hurry, shove, speed, rush, propel, fly
dragging: (n) pulled wire, stemming, haulage; (adj) slow, sickly, slack, unfit, sluggish, tardy, tedious; (v) involve.
ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) hasten, hurry, shove, speed, rush, propel, fly
dragging: (n) pulled wire, stemming, haulage; (adj) slow, sickly, slack, unfit, sluggish, tardy, tedious; (v) involve.
ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) hasten, hurry, shove, speed, rush, propel, fly
ANTONYMS: (v) repel, deposit, shove, shorten, thrust, cut, curtail, contract, alienate; (n) repulsion, win

drinker: (n) draftsman, drawers, till, designer, box car, cartoonist, commode, engraver, chest, case, locker
drawers: (n) knickers, pants, tights, shorts, bloomers, briefs, underwear, breeches, underpants, underdrawers, trousers
dreadful: (adj) bad, awful, alarming, atrocious, fearful, terrible, abominable, appalling, direful, grisly; (adj, v) dread. ANTONYMS: (adj) wonderful, great, lovely, fantastic, marvelous, admirable, successful, nice, joyous, honorable, fair
dreading: (adj) anxious
dream: (n) aspiration, ambition, reverie, desire, fantasy, figment, nightmare; (n, v) vision, sleep; (v) muse, imagine. ANTONYNS: (n) alertness, nightmare
dreamy: (adj) faraway, romantic, impractical, somnolent, visionary, sleepy, pensive, moony, idealistic, drowsy; (v) balmy. ANTONYMS: (adj) cynical, rigorous, pragmatic, practical, awake, alert, ordinary, ordinary, (adj) drowsy; (v) balmy. ANTONYMS: (n) nightmare, nightmare

dreamily: (adv) dizzily, sadly, dully, melancholy, tediously, boringly, bleakly, grimly, gloomily, interestingly, monotonously. ANTONYMS: (adv) interestingly, cheerfully
drearily: (adv) dizzily, sadly, dully, melancholy, tediously, boringly, bleakly, grimly, gloomily, interestingly, monotonously. ANTONYMS: (adv) interestingly, cheerfully
dress: (n, v) attire, costume, clothe, apparel, clothing, array, trim, garb, rig, cover; (n) dressing. ANTONYMS: (n, v) undress; (v) uncover, disrobe, rumple, strip, wrinkle
dressed: (adj) attired, clad, garbed, apparelled, spurred up, spiffed up, covered, polished, garmented; (v) clothed, habited
dressing: (n) bandage, stuffing, fertilization, binding, bandaging, scolding, fertilizer, manure, compress, preparation, farce
drifting: (adj, adv) aimless, wandering; (adv) adrift; (adj) floating, nomadic, vagabond, rootless, roaming, wayfaring, migratory; (n) running with the regulator closed. ANTONYMS: (adj) resident
drink: (n, v) beverage, draught, swallow; (n) alcohol, brew, potion, intoxicant; (v) booze, carouse, bib, swig. ANTONYMS: (v) regurgitate, sip, abstain
dripping: (adj) wet, damp, drenched, soaked, soggy; (adv, adj) soaking; (adv, v) reeking; (n) dribble, a drop. ANTONYMS: (adj) lacking
drive: (n, v) ride, push, force, crusade, urge, thrust, campaign, cause; (v) compel, chase, actuate. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, inertia, lethargy, walk, indifference; (v) discourage, repress, stop, prevent, inhibit, dissuade
driver: (n) drive, carter, chauffer, conductor, device driver, cabman, drayman, teamster, wagoner, charioteer, Jehu. ANTONYMS: (n) nondriver
driving: (adj) energetic, impulsive, enterprising, pushing, vigorous; (n) drive, travel, drove, direction, motoring, push. ANTONYMS: (adj) lethargic, weak, light
drop: (n, v) decline, dribble, deposit, decrease, jump, ebb; (n, v) collapse; (v) droop, sink, cast, drip. ANTONYMS: (n, v) increase; (v) lift, sharpen, raise, recuperate; (n) growth, mass, lot, upswing, elevation
dropped: (adj) dropping, fallen, decreased, drop, fall, degraded, dead, born, abandoned

dropping: (adj) dropped, down, fatigued, plunging, plummeting, dipping; (v) sagging, reducing, sinking, dropping of the launcher stages, dispatching

droses: (v) tear
drudge: (n, v) slave, work; (v) toil, fog, mire, dig, grub, sweat, grin, grind; (n) hack. ANTONYMS: (v) dawdle, putter, loaf, idle, lounge
drugged: (adj) stoned, drowsy, narcotised, comatose, drunk, high, chloroformed, narcotized, stupifed. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, straight

drunken: (adj) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (n, adj) inebriate; (n) boozers, drunks, swollen, drunkard, drunken. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, clearheaded; (n) sober, clearheaded

duchess: (n) princess, queen, lady, czarina, begum, margravine, noblewoman, peeress, marchioness, sultana, infanta
dungeon: (n, v) keep; (n) prison, cell, jail, penitentiary, fastness,oubliette. Bastille, bridewell, detention, house of correction
during: (prep) within, on, by, of, for, pending, inside; (adv) whilst, while; (adj) throughout; (n) at.

ANTONYMS: (prep) out
dust: (v) sprinkle, clean, spray, wipe, spread; (n) dirt, earth, relics, grit, remains, soil. ANTONYMS: (n) neatness; (v) dirty
dustbin: (n) trash can, ashbin, ashcan, ash can, bin, ash bin, rubbish bin, wastepaper basket, trash bin, wastebin, trash barrel
dustman: (n) garbage man, garbage collector, employee, refuse collector; (v) scavenge, sweep; (adj) drab
duty: (n) function, commitment, obligation, chore, assignment, office, dues, job, responsibility, must; (n, v) charge. ANTONYMS: (n) disobedience, option
dwell: (adj, v) inhabit; (v) reside, bide, live, stay, lodge, delay, occupy, continue, be, settle. ANTONYMS: (v) wander
each: (adv) apiece, either, individually; (adj) every, various, singular; (adj, det) any; (n) anyone, an, anybody, everyone
eagerly: (adv) zealously, readily, keenly, fervently, avidly, greedily, enthusiastically, rationally, earnestly, impatiently, actively. ANTONYMS: (adv) apathetically, nonchalantly, grudgingly, patiently, halfheartedly, reluctantly, unenthusiastically

early: (adv) betimes, soon; (adj) initial, primitive, young, prompt, first, quick; (n) beginning, morning, prior. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) late, later; (adj) delayed, slow, tardy, conclusive, latter, middle; (adv) belatedly, tardily, expectedly

earn: (v) acquire, deserve, get, attain, win, bring in, bring, achieve, bear, merit, yield. ANTONYMS: (v) spend, scatter

earned: (adj) deserved, realized, due

earnest: (adj) devout; (adj) eager, solemn, heartfelt, diligent, studious, sincere, intense, ardent, staid; (n) guarantee. ANTONYMS: (adj) flippant, halfhearted, uncertain, insincere, unimportant, nonchalant, lethargic, apathetic, unenthusiastic, indifferent, frivolous

earning: (n) proceeds; (v) get
ears: (n) antenna
earth: (n) world, dust, ground, land, lair, dry land, terra firma, clay, creation, ball, country

ease: (v) alleviate, assuage, relieve, allay; (n) convenience, rest, leisure,
discomfort, negative, disturbing.
limited, part, unfinished, narrow, imperfect

entirely: (adv) fully, absolutely, utterly, wholly, altogether, all, thoroughly, perfectly, clean, solely; (adj, adv) completely. ANTONYM: (adv) partially, incompletely, unenthusiastically, hardly, slightly, somewhat

titled: (adj) authorized, qualified, authorised, eligible, competent, accredited, titled, privileged, certified. ANTONYM: (adj) constrained

envelope: (n, v) covering, cloak, blanket; (n) casing, container, pack, case, coating, jacket, integument, vesicle

envy: (v) begrudge, want; (n) enviousness, desire, heartburning, resentment, envies, heartburn, jealousy, hatred; (adj) jealous. ANTONYM: (n) generosity

equal: (v) compare, equalize, equate; (adj, v) agree, correspond, even, equivalent; (adj) comparable; (n) compere; (adj, n, v) rival, parallel. ANTONYM: (adj) different, repressive, uneven, disproportionate, inconsistent, unlike, dissimilar, discriminating, diverse; (v) differ, disproportion

equally: (adv) evenly, equivalently, levelly, alike, justly, as, parallely, uniformly, similarly; (adj, adv, conj) as well; (adj) even. ANTONYM: (adv) unevenly, individually, differently, unfairly

equivalent: (n) counterpart, match; (adj) comparable, analogous, even, alike, matching, same, identical, like; (n, v) consideration. ANTONYM: (adj, n) dissimilar; (adj) unlike, differing, diverse, incompatible, unequal

errand: (n) chore, mission, job, task, assignment, embassy, duty, charge, messenger, communication, work

escaping: (n) evasion, getaway, break, breakout, running away, running off, run-around; (adj) fugitive

especially: (adv) particularly, chiefly, expressly, peculiarly, specifically, above all, exceedingly, principally, exceptionally, extraordinarily, unusually. ANTONYM: (adv) unexceptionally, customarily, usually, commonly, frequently, generally

espionage: (n) reconnaissance, spy, intelligence, spying, watch, autopsy, speculation

esquire: (n) gentleman, Mr, Esq, scutum, scute, scutage, escutcheon, scutcheon, margrave, vavasour; (v) escort

essay: (n, v) endeavor, attempt, try, essay, offer; (n) article, disquisition, composition, effort, tentative; (v) strive

establish: (v) prove, demonstrate, constitute, build, base, appoint, ascertain, fix, determine; (adj, n, v) confirm, settle. ANTONYM: (v) disprove, terminate, abolish, abrogate, change, disestablish, eradicate, invalidate, repeal, unsettle, rebut

established: (adj, v) conventional, regular, set, settled; (adj) accepted, firm, fixed, decided, standard, secure, confirmed. ANTONYM: (adj) debatable, unestablished, unconventional, unusual, unknown, rare, new, innovative, changing, temporary, unorthodox

establishment: (n) company, constitution, institution, organization, enactment, settlement, creation, formation, concern, building, foundation. ANTONYM: (n) elimination, destruction, culmination

esteemed: (adj) dear, reputable, respected, honorable, noble, honored, prestigious, important, distinguished, August, respect. ANTONYM: (adj) disreputable

europe: (n) Io, Europa, EC, Eleusine indica, goose grass, silverweed, wild strawberry, wild hop, starry saxifrage, star saxifrage, east Asia

evading: (n) avoidance, escaping, dodging; (v) evade; (adj) intangible, fugitive

evening: (n) even, dusk, dark, eve, twilight, sunset, eventide, nightfall, sundown, night, period. ANTONYM: (n) daybreak, sunrise, sunup, morning

event: (n) effect, case, consequence, occurrence, incident, result, contingency, product, fact, happening, circumstance. ANTONYM: (n) insignificance

events: (n) athletics, plot, activities, actions

ever: (adj, adv) always, continually; (adj) constantly, still, forever; (adv) never, e'er, before, once, perpetually; (n) Evers. ANTONYM: (adv) erratically

every: (adj) each, total, whole, any, thorough; (n) everybody, everyone, everything; (adv) apiece, either; (pron) every one

everybody: (adj) each, any; (n, pron) anyone, anybody; (n) every person, world, everything, horde, throng; (pron) any person, someone. ANTONYM: (n, pron) nobody

everyone: (n) all, everything, world, public; (n, pron) anyone, anybody; (pron) everybody, someone, a person, any person; (adv) any. ANTONYM: (pron) nobody

everything: (pron) anything, something, whatever thing, no matter which; (n) whole, everyone, all things, everybody, entirety, universe, thing

everywhere: (adv) everywhere, all over, far and wide, overall, somewhere, far and near, about, where; (adv) anywhere; (adv, n) anyplace; (adv) throughout. ANTONYM: (adv) nowhere

evidence: (n) proof, confirmation, data, testimony, sign, attestation, demonstration; (v) demonstrate, certify, attest; (n, v) mark. ANTONYM: (v) disprove, confute; (n) conviction

evident: (adj) obvious, distinct, discernible, clear, manifest, conspicuous, patent, plain, noticeable, open, certain. ANTONYM: (adj) unnoticed, obscure, concealed, hidden, inconspicuous, uncertain, unknown, imperceptible, disputable, ambiguous, undetectable

evidently: (adv) clearly, patently, plainly, obviously, manifestly, openly, certainly, overtly, markedly, conspicuously, palpably. ANTONYM: (adv) doubtfully, imperceptibly, obscurely, questionably, actually, ambiguously, inconspicuously

evil: (adj) bad, criminal, corrupt, wicked, destructive, depraved; (adj, n) ill, detriment; (n) adversity, disaster, depravity. ANTONYM: (n) goodness, righteousness, morality; (adj) kindhearted, righteous, benign, moral, pure, upright, virtuous, sinless

exact: (adj, n) correct; (v) demand, claim, command, ask; (n, v) require; (adj, v) close, direct; (adj) precise, detailed, faithful. ANTONYM: (adj) wrong, vague, imprecise, approximate, inexact, rough, careless, thoughtless, indeterminate;
superfluous, undue, exorbitant, unreasonable, immoderate, enormous, profuse, extravagant, extreme. ANTONYMS: (adj) moderate, affordable, deficient, undertaken, insignificant, insufficient, thrifty, skimpy, meager, basic, small

exchange: (n, v) barter, interchange, swap, counterchange, switch, substitute; (n) commutation; (v) commute, alternate, alter, convert. ANTONYMS: (n) holding, keeping; (v) keep

excited: (adj, v) animated, ardent; (adj) ablaze, enthusiastic, emotional, frantic, warm, heated, delirious, fervent, passionate. ANTONYMS: (adj) cool, unexcited, bored, tranquil, easygoing, disappointed, despairing, comatose, apathetic, sedate, composed

excitedly: (adv) passionately, feverishly, wildly, frantically, nervously, ardently, enthusiastically, eagerly, animatedly, fervently, cheerfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) lifelessly, animatedly, ardent, enthusiastic, emotional, cool, unexcited, bored, tranquil, easygoing, disappointed, despairing, comatose, apathetic, sedate

existence: (n) being, entity, life, subsistence, living, essence, lifetime, aliveness, actuality, occurrence, availability. ANTONYMS: (n) nonbeing, nonexistence, absence, extinction

exit: (n) departure, door, egress, outlet, going, gate, way out; (v) leave, go, go out, die. ANTONYMS: (n) arrival, entry, entrance, greeting; (v) arrive, come

exorbitant: (adj) unreasonable, immoderate, steep, unconscionable, inordinate, extravagant, outrageous, enormous, extortionate, extreme, high. ANTONYMS: (adj) reasonable, inexpensive, moderate, modest, sensible, fair

expansively: (adv) widely, largely, broadly, communicatively, ebulliently, extensively, unreservedly, spaciously, roomily, going out, openly. ANTONYMS: (adv) briefly

expect: (v) assume, anticipate, demand, understand, hope, think, suppose, calculate, await, abide, conceive. ANTONYMS: (v) fear, despair

expectations: (n) outlook, expectation, expectancy, potential

expected: (adj) likely, expect, predictable, prospective, anticipated, usual, conventional, intended, due, assumed, hoped-for. ANTONYMS: (adj) unusual, surprising, unconventional, unexpected, unlikely, exceptional

expense: (n) disbursement, expenditure, price, outlay, amount, toll, fee, payment, costs; (n, v) charge, detriment. ANTONYMS: (n) income

expenses: (n) expenditure, expense, charge, costs, fee, spending, disbursement, overheads, payment, outlay, upkeep

experience: (v) endure, suffer, examine, meet, live, know, receive;
reason, dispassionate, average, fine, impartial; (adj, v) bright; (adj, adv) clean; (n) blonde.

ANTONYMS: (adj) biased, unjust, exceptional, dark, partial, mismatched, unwarranted, foul, imbalanced, prejudiced, poor

fairly: (adj, adv) justly; (adv) moderately, honestly, completely, purely, impartially, somewhat, righteously, tightly, rightly, squarely. ANTONYM: (adv) unjustly, extremely, subjectively, very, dishonestly, unreasonably, completely, entirely, unlawfully, excessively, wholly

faith: (n) confidence, belief, conviction, trust, credence, credit, creed, assurance, cult, expectation, dependence. ANTONYM: (n) disbelief, distrust, dubiosity, skepticism, despair, uncertainty, doubt, independence

fall: (n, v) decline, dip, rain, decrease, plunge, dive; (n) downfall, descent, autumn; (v) descend, sink. ANTONYM: (n, v) increase, win, climb, triumph; (n) ascent, improvement, rising; (v) ascend, advance, conquer, elevate

familiarity: (adj, n) acquaintance; (n) intimacy, closeness, experience, casualness, conversancy, knowledge, converiscence, naturalness, nearness, friendship. ANTONYM: (n) unfamiliarity, formality, abnormality, distance, animosity

family: (adj, n) household, descent, home; (n) name, genus, house, people, breed, brood, kin, lineage

fancied: (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal

fancies: (n) stock

fancy: (n, v) desire, fantasy, caprice, dream, wish, daydream; (v) imagine, consider; (adj, v) conceive; (n) conception, conceit. ANTONYM: (n) reality, certainty, actuality, conviction; (adj) unadorned, common; (v) hate, demonstrate, detest, disapprove, test

fantastically: (adv) wonderfully, fabulously, tremendously, marvellously, extraordinarily, strangely, queerly, magnificently, grotesquely, whimsically, peculiarly. ANTONYM: (adv) plausibly, abysmally

farthing: (n) craps, faro, ante, chuck, doit, small change; (adj) bulrush, pinch of snuff, peppercorn, old son, jot

fascinating: (adj, v) captivating, charming, engaging, interesting; (adj) engrossing, absorbing, attractive, delightful, alluring, bewitching, seductive. ANTONYM: (adj) boring, dull, repellent, unappealing, repulsive

fascination: (n) charm, glamour, bewitchment, glamour, enchantment, enthralment, charisma, magnetism, allure, magic, captivation. ANTONYM: (n) disinterest, boredom, disenchantment, disenthrallment, repulsion

fashion: (n) mode, craze, fad, manner, method, way; (n, v) cut, construct, style; (v) contrive, make. ANTONYM: (v) destroy

fashionable: (adj) popular, current, classy, trendy, chic, up to date, stylish, dressy, modern, swanky, swell. ANTONYM: (adj) unpopular, styleless, dated, out, outdated, tacky, inclusive, old, plain

fast: (adj, v) firm; (adj) dissolve, instant, agile, staunch, quick, hurried, fixed, rapid; (adv) soon, hard. ANTONYM: (adv) slowly, loosely, sluggishly; (n) binge; (adj) sluggish, loose, unattached, plodding; (adv) severely; (v) gorge, eat

fatal: (adj) deadly, pestilent, lethal, disastrous, destructive, dangerous, deathly, fateful, murderous, critical; (adj, v) mortal. ANTONYM: (adj) harmless, nourishing, healthful, benign, uncritical, mild

father: (n) dad, begetter, creator, abba, patriarch, beginner, founder, padre; (n, v) sire; (v) engender, generate. ANTONYM: (n) disciple, follower

fatherly: (adj) fatherlike, loving, motherly, sisterly, parental, affectionate, benevolent, benign; (adj, adv) kind; (adv) patriarchal, indulgent. ANTONYM: (adv) motherly

fault: (adj, n, v) deficiency; (n) error, blot, delinquency, flaw, break, blunder; (adj, n) failing, blemish; (n, v) blame, crime. ANTONYM: (n) strength, virtue, capability, innocence, perfection, credit, ease; (v) praise, absolve

favor: (n, v) countenance, aid, grace, support, benefit, boon; (adj, n) kindness; (n) advantage; (v) befriend, encourage, patronize.

ANTONYM: (v) hinder, contradict, dislike, hurt, differ, thwart, reject, demean; (n) derogation, disapproval, unhappiness

favorite: (adj, n) darling, favourite, dear, number one; (adj) favored, beloved, popular; (n) pet, choice, pick, preference. ANTONYM: (n) indifference, superior, underdog; (adj) unwanted, despised, disliked, hated, unusual

fear: (n) awe, dismay, alarm, fright, consternation, care, anguish; (n, v) apprehension, doubt, concern, reverence. ANTONYM: (n) fearlessness, reassurance, confidence, courage, valor, calm, boldness, security, equanimity, peace; (v) brave

fearful: (adj, n) afraid; (adj, v) dreadful, cowardly; (adj) terrible, apprehensive, awful, timid, anxious, craven, frightful, eerie. ANTONYM: (adj) rational, calm, confident, bold, unimpressed, charming, fearless, courageous, reassuring, unafraid, wonderful

fearfully: (adv) timidly, timorously, awfully, apprehensively, horrendously, hideously, anxiously, appallingly, terribly; (adj, adv) shockingly, dreadfully. ANTONYM: (adv) bravely, calmly, confidently, wonderfully, rationally, unconcernedly

feathers: (n) plumage, fur, indument, garment, garb, fine hair, clothing, dress, apparel, attire, array

featherweight: (adv) thin, lightweight; (n) boxer

features: (n) face, characteristics, aspect, appearance, character, facial appearance, trait, complexion, nature; (adj) declensions; (v) lineaments

feeble: (adj) delicate, decrepit, ailing, helpless, powerless, poor, mild, lax, thin; (adj, v) faint, debilitated. ANTONYM: (adj) strong, vigorous, hearty, tough, effective, powerful, unrelenting, robust, potent, persuasive, able

feeding: (n) alimentation, eating, nourishment, grazing, dining, browsing, feed supply, banqueting, supplying, ingestion, intake

feel: (v) experience, finger, handle, consider, find; (n, v) sense, sound; (n) feeling, texture, atmosphere, air.
fifty: (adj, n) l; (n) half a hundred, fifty dollar bill, cubic decimeter, cubic decimetre
fight: (n, v) battle, dispute, contest, quarrel, engagement, feud, squabble, argue, struggle, clash; (adj, n, v) brawl. ANTONYMS: (n, v) withdrawal, retreat; (n) fear, surrender, agreement; (v) compromise, favor, submit
figure: (n, v) form, design, cast, estimate, shape, image; (v) count, cipher; (adj, n) appearance; (n) character, cost. ANTONYMS: (v) estimate
file: (n) document, roll, series; (v) rasp, order, scrape; (n, v) list, procession, string, record; (adj, n) rank. ANTONYMS: (v) blunt
fill: (v) block, clog, stuff, line, charge, execute, accomplish, complete, trim, fulfill; (n) crowd. ANTONYMS: (v) empty, free, deplete, unpack, unload, notch, deflate, desert
filling: (n) filler, weft, contents, loading, plug, packing, pad, replenishment, padding, impaction, stuffing. ANTONYMS: (adj) light, insufficient
filthy: (adj) unclean, dingy, nasty, foul, disgusting, squalid, bawdy, muddy, grimy, grubby, vile. ANTONYMS: (adj) decent, pleasant, attractive
final: (adj) conclusive, definite, extreme, latter, decisive, definitive, ultimate, last, irrevocable, decided, net. ANTONYMS: (adj) opening, preliminary, initial, inconclusive, foremost, introductory, beginning, fore, impermanent, flexible, provisional
finally: (adj) lastly, ultimately, at last, at long last, definitely, terminally, decisively, latestly, at length; (adv, v) definitely; (adj) final. ANTONYMS: (adv) initially, partially, soon, unconvincingly
find: (v) catch, detect, encounter, come across, feel, attain, ascertain; (n) detection, disclosure, search, discovery. ANTONYMS: (v) misplaced, search, fail; (n) loss
finding: (n) detection, judgment, determination, discovery, verdict, ruling, breakthrough, resolution, doom, decree, find
fine: (adj) delicate, dainty, agreeable, nice, thin, elegant, capital, excellent, brave; (n) penalty; (v) punish. ANTONYMS: (adj) poor, thick, wide, coarse, unsatisfactory, substantial, wretched, unpleasant, unimpressive, dark, cloudy
finer: (adj) superior, advanced, bigger, higher, more, greater
finest: (adj, n) elite; (adj) top, select, excellent, most favorable, most excellent, most advantageous, exclusive, classic, best possible; (n) cream
finger: (v) feel, handle, touch, thumb, indicate, point; (n) digit, dactyl, forefinger, pointer; (n, v) hand. ANTONYMS: (v) clear
finished: (adj, adv) ended, completed; (adj) complete, consummate, absolute, accomplished, ruined, spent, ripe, polished; (n, v) done. ANTONYMS: (adj) incomplete, remaining, rough, leftover, uncultured
finishing: (n) completion, close, accomplishment, conclusion, end, coating; (adj, n) ending; (adj) closing, last, final, ultimate. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning; (adj) first
fire: (v) eject, dismiss, kindle, ignite; (n, v) discharge, blaze, flame, explode; (n) ardor, conflagration, fervor. ANTONYMS: (v) hire, defuse, deflate, employ, dampen, detain; (n) laziness
fireplace: (n) chimney, fire, hearth, oven, stove, fire place, fireside, kitchen, niche, recess, furnace
firmly: (adv) solidly, steadily, securely, resolutely, strongly, steadily, unwaveringly, stably, fixedly, robustly, rigidly. ANTONYMS: (adv) weakly, loosely, uncertainly, halfheartedly, leniently, unsteadily, shakily, yielding, indefinitely, irresolutely, feebly
fishbone: (n) herringbone, bone
five: (n) fives, quintuplet, quint, Phoebe, basketball team, fin, squad, ace, digit; (adj, n) v; (adj) quinary
fiver: (n) bank note, banknote, bill
flames: (n) fire, blaze, firestorm, hellhole
flash: (n, v) flicker, blaze, shimmer, glint, gleam, glimmer, blink, flame; (adj, n, v) twinkle; (n) instant; (v) coruscate. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteful; (n) age; (v) dawdle
flat: (n) apartment; (adj) even, bland, insipid, level, tasteless, dreary, boring; (adj, n) plain, plane; (adj, v) uninteresting. ANTONYMS: (adj) bumpy, emotional, hilly, variable, sharp, negative, natural, lively,
contrasty, choppy; (adv) indirectly
flattery: (n, v) cajolery; (n) blarney, compliment, adulation, taftiness, palaver, praise, gloze, sweet talk, sycophancy, soft soap.
ANTONYMS: (n) insult, offense
flavor: (n) relish, tang, smell, aroma, salt; (n, v) taste, flavour, smack; (v) spice, season, sauce. ANTONYMS: (n) stenches, blandness, emptiness
flesh: (adj) carnality, concupiscence; (n) mortality, beam, form,figure, frame, person, mankind, humanity, meat
flinging: (n) casting, cast
floor: (n, v) level; (n) layer, earth, base, bottom, soil, platform; (v) stun, dump, deck; (adv, v) prostrate.
ANTONYMS: (v) clarify; (n) ceiling
florist: (n) tradesman, storekeeper, store, shop, shopkeeper, flower shop, gun shop, tobacco store, tobacco shop, rod and reel shop, jewelry shop
flower: (n, v) blossom, blow; (v) effloresce, flourish; (adj, n) prime; (n) efflorescence, elite, cream, bouquet, floret, florescence.
ANTONYMS: (n) residue; (v) wither
flowers: (n) analect, anthology
flustered: (adj) nervous, disconcerted, perturbed, unsettled, anxious, troubled, upset, bewildered, hurried, ill at ease; (n) groggy
folding: (n) foldaway, plication, foldable, bend, crease, bending, flexure, pleating, collapsible, collapsible, doubling
following: (adj) consequent, ensuing, subsequent, consecutive, succeeding; (adj, v) consequential; (n) entourage, pursuit, followers; (adv) under, after.
ANTONYMS: (adj) leading, previous, alternate, (adv) under, after.
forgotten
florists: (n) tradesman, storekeeper, store, shop, shopkeeper, flower shop, gun shop, tobacco store, tobacco shop, rod and reel shop, jewelry shop
flower: (n, v) blossom, blow; (v) effloresce, flourish; (adj, n) prime; (n) efflorescence, elite, cream, bouquet, floret, florescence.
ANTONYMS: (n) residue; (v) wither
flowers: (n) analect, anthology
flustered: (adj) nervous, disconcerted, perturbed, unsettled, anxious, troubled, upset, bewildered, hurried, ill at ease; (n) groggy
folding: (n) foldaway, plication, foldable, bend, crease, bending, flexure, pleating, collapsible, collapsible, doubling
following: (adj) consequent, ensuing, subsequent, consecutive, succeeding; (adj, v) consequential; (n) entourage, pursuit, followers; (adv) under, after.
ANTONYMS: (adj) leading, previous, alternate, earlier; (n) nonbelievers
folly: (n) fatuity, foolishness, silliness, tomfoolery, nonsense, stupidity, craziness, density, freak; (adj, n) irrationality, trifling.
ANTONYMS: (n) sense
food: (n, v) fare; (n) edible, board, nourishment, diet, sustenance, alimment, dish, foodstuff, meat, nurture
fool: (n) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, booby, buffoon; (v) deceive, bamboozle; (n, v) joke, gull.
ANTONYMS: (n) savant
foolish: (adj) childish, fool, crazy, dumb, daft, fatuous, stupid, unwise, preposterous, dopey; (adj, n) silly.
ANTONYMS: (adj) wise, sensible, shrewd, prudent, visionary, diplomatic, levelheaded, sane, rational, mature, judicious
foot: (n) base, feet, foundation, footing, pes, paw, basis, leg; measure; (v) hoof, pay.
ANTONYMS: (v) owe; (n) head
forbid: (v) prohibit, ban, disallow, bar, obstruct, exclude, deny, avert, frustrate, to prohibit, enjoin.
ANTONYMS: (v) allow, let, approve, authorize, stand
force: (n, v) drive, squeeze, pressure, thrust; (n) energy, strength, agency; (v) coerce, push, press, compel.
ANTONYMS: (n) persuasion, ineffectiveness, inertia, apathy, moderation; (v) request, wheedle, pull, push, restrain, prevent
foreign: (adj) extraneous, extrinsic, alien, exterior, external, exotic, strange, oversea, adventitious, unfamiliar, stranger.
ANTONYMS: (adj) familiar, domestic, internal, relevant, national, natural
forget: (v) leave, miss, blank out, bury, to forget, overlook, neglect, ignore, fail, unlearn, abandon.
ANTONYMS: (v) mind, attend
forgetting: (v) forget; (adj) oblivious; (n) disregard
forgive: (v) absolve, excuse, acquit, remit, pardon, justify, to forgive, exonerate, overlook, clear, to excuse.
ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, punish, castigate
forgotten: (adj) lost, disregarded, elapsed, past, abandoned, gone, Gone With the Wind, irrecoverable, elapsed, disoriented, no more.
ANTONYMS: (adj) remembered
former: (adj) previous, antecedent, anterior, bygone, earlier, prior, foregoing, original, deceased, past; (adv) formerly.
ANTONYMS: (adj) future, last, next, current, following, present, subsequent, later; (n) latter
formerly: (adj) already, previously, earlier, lately, originally, anciently, aforetime, first, erstwhile, at one time, once.
ANTONYMS: (adj) afterward, lastly, later, now
formidable: (adj) grim, appalling, awful, difficult, forbidding, heavy, dreadful, fearful, uphill, trying, tough.
ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, easy, comforting, feeble, cheerful
forming: (n) shaping, form, form turning, organization, construction, molding, conformation, synthesis;
(v) create, constitute; (adj) constituent
formula: (n) form, law, expression, method, formality, convention, rule, principle, canon, fashion, figure
forth: (adv) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way
fortunately: (adv) happily, prosperously, propitiously, fortuitously, providentially, successfully, auspiciously, opportunely, felicitously, blessedly, advantageously.
ANTONYMS: (adv) disastrously, unluckily, inauspiciously, negatively
forty: (adj, n) XL; (n) two score, forties; (adv) twoscore
forward: (adv) prep) bold; (adj, adv) onward; (adj) audacious; (n, v) promote; (v) expedite, dispatch; (adv) fore, along, ahead; (adv, n, v) further; (adv, adv, n) early.
ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) backward; (adj) posterior, timid, reverse, abashed, late, formal; (adv) behind, rearward, back, aft
found: (v) erect, build, base, form, construct, constitute, appoint, institute, set up, create, ground.
ANTONYMS: (v) abolish, disband; (adj) lost
four: (n) quaternary, foursome, tetrad, quaternion, quadruplet, square, quarter, quad, air, age of man; (adj, n) IV
fourpence: (n) coin
frank: (adj) candid, blunt, sincere, honest, downright, direct, fair, straightforward, plain, open, hearty.
ANTONYMS: (adj) guarded, devious, tactful, disingenuous, insincere, hesitant, hypocritical, evasive
frankly: (adv) openly, sincerely, bluntly, honestly, truthfully, directly, unreservedly, straightforwardly, ingenuously, plainly; (adv, adv) freely.
ANTONYMS: (adv) hesitantly, indirectly, guardedly, untruthfully, deceitfully, ambiguously, politely
frantically: (adv) frenziedly, desperately, wildly, distractedly, furiously, excitedly, deliriously, ravingly, distraughtly, fiercely, crazily.
ANTONYMS: (adv) sensibly, cautiously, peacefully, sluggishly
free: (adj, v) exempt, liberate, discharge; (adj, adv, v) loose; (v)
frighten, friendship, friends, friendly, friend, frequently, frenchman, french, freely, intimidate, terrorize, appal; (n, v) 

- Detachment, distance, isolation
- Formality, rivalry, hatred,
- Intimacy, company, attachment,
- Companionship, friendliness,
- Familiarity, affection, acquaintance,
- Companion, fellow, ally;
- Acquaintance, colleague, boyfriend,
- Crony, brother, mate.

ANONYMS: (adj) unfriendly, amicable; (adj, adv) comradely.

- Companionable, benevolent, amicable;
- (adv) comradely.

ANONYMS: (adj) unfriendly, distant, disagreeable, aggressive,
- Aloof, formal, frosty, belligerent,
- Curt, reserved, impersonal

- (n) associate, comrade, companion, fellow, ally;
- Acquaintance, colleague, boyfriend,
- Crony, brother, mate.

ANONYMS: (n) foe, stranger, rival, nemesis, adversary, antagonist

ANONYMS: (adj, n) favorable; (adj) amiable, affectionate, decent,
- Good-natured, kind, convivial, companionable, benevolent, amicable;
- (adv) comradely.

ANONYMS: (adj) unfriendly, distant, disagreeable, aggressive,
- Aloof, formal, frosty, belligerent,
- Curt, reserved, impersonal

- (n) circle, associates, connections, links, support group, acquaintances

- (n) association, familiarity, affection, companionship, friendliness,
- Intimacy, company, attachment, relationship;
- (n, v) amity, concord.

ANONYMS: (n) hostility, animosity, antagonism, conflict,
- Formality, rivalry, hatred,
- Detachment, distance, isolation

- (v) cow, alarm, daunt,
- Terrify, appall, scare, affright,
- Intimidate, terrorize, appal;
- (n, v) 

ANONYMS: (v) comfort, reassure, soothe, calm

- (adj) fearful, timid, startled, terrified, scared, alarmed,
- Anxious, apprehensive, horrified, intimidated, restless.

ANONYMS: (adj) unimpressed, confident, brave,
- Fearless, reassured

- (adv) awfully, ghastly, dreadfully, fearfully, hideously,
- Terribly, gruesomely, terrifically, atrociously, horrendously, awful

- (n) countenance, forehead, appearance,
- Facade, forehead, frontage;
- (adj, n) head;
- (n, v) disguise;
- (adj) fore.

ANONYMS: (adj, n, v) back;
- (adj) n end;
- (adj) posterior;
- (v) follow

- (adj) cold, frosty, frigid,
- Wintry, glacial, arctic, icy, freezing,
- Stiff, congealed, iced.

ANONYMS: (adj) moving, hot, warm, boiling,
- Fluid, liquid, melted, unfrozen,
- Thawed, tropical, soft

- (n) crop, outgrowth, product,
- Fruitage, progeny, acorn,
- Production, yield, aftermath;
- (n, v) result;
- (v) return

- (adj, n) complete, absolute,
- Entire;
- (adj) abundant, flush, broad,
- Extensive, ample, total, enough;
- (adj, adv) crowded.

ANONYMS: (adj) lacking, starving, hungry, sketchy,
- Incomplete, thin, deserted, partial,
- Restricted, weak;
- (v) wane

- (adj) rotund;
- (n) roller;
- (v) tucker

- (adv) thoroughly, entirely,
- Perfectly, totally, absolutely, all,
- Downright, enough, richly;
- (adv, v) abundantly, adequately.

ANONYMS: (adj) superficially, incompletely, meagerly, partly,
- Poorly, nearly, slightly,
- Insufficiently, hardly;
- (adv) half, semi

- (adj) amusing, strange,
- Peculiar, facetious, droll, eccentric,
- Fishy, diverting, queer, suspicious,
- Unusual.

ANONYMS: (adj) serious, grave, obvious, tragic, ordinary,
- Normal, easy, dull

- (adv) irritably, angrily,
- Fiercely, wildly, violently, ragingly,
- Wrathfully, infuriatedly, rabidly,
- Impetuously, frantically.

ANONYMS: (adv) sluggishly

- (n) fitment, equipment,
- Appliance, fixture, appointments,
- Furnishings, goods, dresser, article of furniture, cabinet;
- (v) stuff

- (adj) farther, more;
- (v) advance, encourage, foster, forward;
- (adj) extra, additional;
- (n, v) promote;
- (adv) again, also.

ANONYMS: (v) impede, thwart, discourage, damage, regress,
- Deteriorate, prevent, hinder;
- (adj) near

- (adv) furthermore, extreme,
- Farthermost, remotest, ultimate,
- Utmost, uttermost, most remote,
- Final, outermost;
- (adv) most.

ANONYMS: (adj) nearest, near

- (n) anger, exasperation, force,
- Resentment, delirium, fury, frenzy,
- Indignation, craze;
- (adj, n) wrath, ferocity.

ANONYMS: (n) composure, calmness, mildness,
- Calm, pleasure, serenity

- (n, v) flurry, bicker, fidget,
- Hubbub;
- (adv) n stir;
- (n) flap,
- Commotion, ado, bother,
- Disturbance;
- (v) fret.

ANONYMS: (n) peace

- (adj) unborn, prospective, coming, intended, to come,
- Potential, impending, approaching;
- (n) hereafter, fate, time to come.

ANONYMS: (adj) distant, earlier,
- Near, nearby

- (n, v) profit, benefit, win, catch,
- Advance;
- (v) derive, earn, get, attain,
- Reach;
- (n) earnings.

ANONYMS: (n) loss, deficit, disadvantage,
- Setback;
- (n, v) decrease;
- (v) reduce,
- Scatter, collapse

- (n) Galathea, Egeria, coutil

- (n) balcony, veranda, drift,
- Audience, art gallery, circle, picture gallery,
- Porch, terrace, verandah, corridor

- (n) fun, amusement,
- Entertainment, play, diversion, prey,
- Quarry;
- (v) bet, wager, gamble;
- (adj) fearless.

ANONYMS: (adj) reticent, unwilling;
- (n) hunter

- (v) farm, cultivate, tend;
- (n) field, bed, plantation, orchard,
- Grove, grounds, park;
- (adj) gardenly

- (n) garden, grounds, grove,
- Residences, private grounds,
- Precincts

- (n, v) pant;
- (v) puff, blow,
- Breathe, sigh, heave, wheeze,
- Breathe heavily, gasp;
- (n) inhalation, breath

- (n) frog, Frenchman, Gallia,
- Batrachian, frogs, anuran

- (v) deliver, allow, allot,
- Provide, furnish, impart, administer;
- (n) gives

- (adj, v) common, frequent;
- (adj) comprehensive, national,
generous: (adj) ample, abundant, copious, benevolent, bountiful, kind, charitable, flush, fair, liberal; (adj, n) free. ANTONYMS: (adj) meager, tightfisted, miserly, mealy, mean, small, ungenerous, avaricious, greedy, petty, pitiful
genial: (adj) cheerful, bright, affable, cordial, amiable, nice, friendly, convivial, warm, agreeable, suave. ANTONYMS: (adj) disagreeable, hostile, mean, discourteous, frosty, gloomy, reserved, unapproachable, abominable
genially: (adv) cordially, graciously, jovially, warmly, amiably, benignly, brightly, heartily, pleasantly, cheerfully, affably. ANTONYMS: (adv) frostily, nastily, spitefully

geniuc: (adj, n) capacity, ability, endowment, faculty, gift, cleverness; (n) flair, brain, prodigy, bent, aptitude. ANTONYMS: (n) amateur
gentle: (adj) elegant, polite, cultured, refined, graceful, courtly, courteous, fashionable, nice, civil, ladylike. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncouth, improper, vulgar
gentleness: (n) elegance, cultivation, politeness, decorum, gentleness, breeding, courtesy, nobility, aristocracy, propriety; (adj) urbanity. ANTONYMS: (n) vulgarity, rudeness

gentleman: (n) gent, Mr, male, patrician, sir, adult male, esquire, sahib, gentleman; (adj) gentilhomme, gentlemanly
gentlemen: (n) sirs, messieurs

gently: (adv) tenderly, slowly, mildly, soft, slow, kindly, delicately, softly, lightly, meekly, quietly. ANTONYMS: (adv) sharply, fiercely, forcefully, harshly, abruptly, violently, severely, roughly, intensely, mearily, heavily

genuine: (adj, n) authentic, true, faithful; (adj) unsophisticated, sincere, candid, hearty, factual, artless, very, real. ANTONYMS: (adj) insincere, bogus, fake, affected, artificial, dishonest, pretend, false, hypocritical, replica, counterfeit

gladd: (adv, v) happily; (adv) gleefully, contentedly, cheerfully, glad, joyfully, jovially, cheerily, delightedly, gladsmoely, readily. ANTONYMS: (adv) reluctantly, unwillingly, sadly, resentfully, miserably

glance: (n, v) look, peek, flash, peep; (n) gaze, glimpse, coup d’oeil, gander; (v) bounce, glint, ricochet. ANTONYMS: (n, v) study; (n) examination, perusal; (v) stick, stare

glasses: (n) bottle, drink, goblet, cup, drinking glass, spectacles, glasses, field glass, bowl; (v) glaze; (adv, n) ice

glimpse: (n, v) look, peek; (v) blink, see, notice, spy, spot, espdy; (n) coup d’oeil, view, peep. ANTONYMS: (n) scrutiny, observation, perusal; (v) stick, stare

glum: (n) desolation, dark, darkness, blackness, depression, dimness, dusk, dreariness, despair, dejection; (n, v) cloud. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness, happiness, cheerfulness, glee, ecstasy, joy, optimism, cheer

gloomily: (adv) murkily, obscurely, drearily, darkly, somberly, morosely, sadly, sorrowfully, despondently, unhappily, glumly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, favorably, happily, optimistically, contentedly; (adv) auspiciously

gloves: (n) gauntlet, mitten, mittens, gauntlets, scarf, ornament, handbag, belt, batting glove, boxing glove, baseball mitt

golden: (adj) aureate, fortunate, gilded, auspicious, gold, gilt, lucky, advantageous, fair, favorable, favored. ANTONYMS: (adj) insupportable

gold: (n) Au, money, riches, wealth, bullion, treasure, yellow, amber; (adj) aureate, gilt, golden

George Bernard Shaw
bygone, departed, desperate, lost, late; (adj, v) exhausted, extinct; (adj, adv) absent, away. ANTONYMS: (adj) present, remaining, found, alive

goodbye: (n) farewell, bye, adieu, adios, cheeryio, valediction, so long, aloha; (adj, n) parting; (int) ciao, bon voyage. ANTONYMS: (n) hello, Reunion

good-by: (n) bye, farewell, goodbye, goodby, vale, adios, cheeryio

good-humored: (adj) affable, cheerful, good-natured, pleasant, sweet, funny, amicable, congenial, mild, obliging

good-looking: (adj) beautiful, comely, handsome, pretty, fine, fair, lovely, gorgeous, charming, bonny, graceful

governor: (n) chief, manager, regulator, administrator, lord, superintendent, ruler, controller, leader, president, protector

grace: (adj, v) adorn; (v) garnish, deck, embellish, beautify, decorate, embroider; (adj, n, v) favor; (n) elegance, beauty; (adj, n) clemency. ANTONYMS: (n) unseemliness, awkwardness, disfavor, inelegance, heaviness, unkindness; (v) defect, demean

gracefully: (adv) prettily, graciously, neatly, delicately, smoothly, charmingly, reinedly, lithely, easily, daintily, nicely. ANTONYMS: (ad) awkwardly, ungraciously, clumsily, gracelessly, vigorously, unpleasantly, unkindly, heavily

graciously: (adv) prettily, graciously, neatly, delicately, smoothly, charmingly, reinedly, lithely, easily, daintily, nicely. ANTONYMS: (ad) awkwardly, ungraciously, clumsily, gracelessly, vigorously, unpleasantly, unkindly, heavily

grammatical: (adj) rudiments, syntax, grammatist, elements, vade mecum, proportional, regressive, calibrated; (n) graduate

gramophone: (n) record player, acoustic gramophone, turntable; (v) megaphone, phonorganon, electronic devices

grand: (adj, n) glorious, excellent; (adj, n, v) noble; (adj) gorgeous, August, superb, important, majestic, exalted; (adj, v) great, dignified. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressive, humble, modest, unimportant, poor, base, inferior, limited, incomplete, restricted, small

grandeur: (n) dignity, splendor, magnitude, brilliance, glory, pomp, elegance, majesty, magnificence, grandness; (adj, n) solemnity. ANTONYMS: (n) modesty, simplicity

grate: (v) grind, creak, scrape, abrade, gall, gnash, fret, rub, aggravate, provoke; (n) lattice

grateful: (adj, n) welcome; (adj) agreeable, appreciative, beholden, pleasing, pleasant, acceptable, indebted, obliged, pleasurable; (v) appreciate. ANTONYMS: (adj) ungrateful, unwelcome, unappreciative

gratefully: (adv) appreciatively, indebtedly, obligedly, gratefully, delightfully, beholdenly, pleasingly, pleasantly, welcomely, goodly, deliciously

grease: (adj, v) solemn, serious, critical, earnest, dangerous, sedate, sad, grand; (adj, v) severe, acute; (v) engrave. ANTONYMS: (adj) frivolous, funny, cheerful, carefree, slight, nonchalant, trivial, stable, minor, insignificant, favorable

gravely: (adv) seriously, soberly, severely, solemnly, badly, staidly, momentously, heavily, earnestly, weightily, grievously. ANTONYMS: (adv) lightheartedly, mildly, slightly; (adj) soft

greasiness: (n) solemnity, earnestness, gravitation, graveness, gravitational attraction, weight, seriousness, significance, severity, sedateness; (n, v) poise. ANTONYMS: (n) insignificance, lightheartedness, triviality, cheerfulness, levity

great: (adj) eminent, gigantic, big, distinguished, large, extensive, extreme, grand, chief, ample, massive. ANTONYMS: (adj) awful, insignificant, tiny, mild, poor, minor, useless, ordinary, slight, weak, unknown

greatest: (adj) top, superlative, biggest, utmost, largest, extreme, first; (adj, n) maximum, most; (adj, v) paramount, supreme. ANTONYMS: (adj) inferior, secondary

greek: (adj) Grecian; (n) Hellene, Greece, Achaian, blackleg, welsher, leg, elian, drivel; (adj) Hebrew, incomprehensible

green: (adj) callow, immature, young, jealous, youthful, emerald, crude, juvenile, gullible, inexperienced; (adj, v) raw. ANTONYMS: (adj) ripe, urban, withering, sophisticated, seasoned, old, arid, mature, limp, artificial

greengrocer: (n) grocer, supermarket, confectionery, sweet shop, candy store, grocery, bakery

grey: (adj) ashen, dim, dull, cloudy, bleak, dismal, drab, gloomy, greyish, leaden; (n) grayness

grievance: (n) injustice, wrong, grudge, affliction, protest, objection, disaffection, discontentment, dissatisfaction; (adj) annoyance; (adj, n) distress. ANTONYMS: (n) justice, praise

grimly: (adv) severely, harshly, morosely, fiercely, drearily, sourly, gloomily, dreadfully, hardly, horrify, sullenly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, pleasantly, warmly

grind: (n, v) labor, tool, comminute, drudge; (v) grate, crunch, abrade, chew, scrape, mash; (n) mill. ANTONYMS: (n) blunt, smooth

grins: (n) merriment, amusement, entertainment, fun, gaiety, levity, diversion, mirth, recreation, sport

grip: (n, v) clutch, clasp, hold, grippe; (v) catch, cling, apprehend, fascinate, embrace; (n) handle, bag. ANTONYMS: (n, v) release; (n) separation

ground: (n, v) base, land, floor; (v) found, establish; (adj, n) bottom; (n) earth, reason, field, soil, dirt. ANTONYMS: (n) sea, figure; (v) launch, top

grounding: (n) training, basis, foundation, ground, ground-laying, stranding, earth, background, base, ground connection, Earth connection

grounds: (n) cause, reason, account, basis, motive, justification, foundation, evidence, field, rationale; (adj, n) dregs. ANTONYMS: (n) effect

group: (n) gang, collection, brigade, crowd, company; (n, v) flock, class, rank, sort, cluster, assemblage. ANTONYMS: (adj) individual; (n) trickle; (v) disperse, dismiss, lump

grove: (n) forest, orchard, thicket, coppice, wood, gardens, residences, Holt, bosquet, park, Hurst

growing: (n) development, growth; (adj, adv) increasing; (adj) flourishing, thriving, blossoming, expanding, swelling, progressive; (adj, n) developing; (v) grow. ANTONYMS: (adj) dwindling, decreasing, downward; (n) nondevelopment

grown: (adj) mature, big, grewed,
grown-up, developed, ripe, grownup, fully grown, full-grown, growth, become. ANTONYM: (adj) unripe
grown-up: (adj) mature, big, full-grown, ripe, grown, full-fledged
grudge: (v) begrudge, covet; (n, v) spite; (n) malice, anger, umbrage, resentment, rancor, gall, pique, feud
guessed: (adj) rude, inscrutable
guests: (n) guest, visitors
guided: (adj) conducted, directed, led
gulf: (n) abyss, depth, creek, vortex, bay, loch, cove, abyssm, gap, gorge, bight
gumption: (n) fortitude, nous, grit, backbone, mettle, judgment, sagaciousness, cleverness, sagacity, initiative, moxie
gushing: (adj) pouring, enthusiastic, burly, alive to, burbling, emotional, effusive, garrulous, torrential; (n) sincere, passionate. ANTONYM: (adj) taciturn
gutter: (n) groove, trough, ditch, drain, chute, trench, canal, furrow, conduit, waterway, gully
guttersnipe: (n) ragamuffin, waif, brat, gamín, trash, throwaway, street urchin, bum

George Bernard Shaw

177

hall: (n) mansion, vestibule, lobby, foyer, auditorium, court, entrance hall, anteroom, concourse; (n, v) corridor, passage
halo: (n) hi, hullo
hand: (v) give, pass, commit, bestow, afford, communicate, consign; (n) deal, worker, aid, applause.

ANTONYMS: (n) boss, foot; (v) take
handful: (n) smattering, armful, mouthful, capful, containerful, lump; (adj) thimbleful, company, several, maniple, strong
handkerchief: (n) handie, kerchief, bandanna, cravat, hanky, wipe, bandana, collar,shawl; (n, v) napkin; (v) sudary
hands: (n) custody, keeping, personnel, safekeeping, hold, shift, workforce, men, manpower, guardianship, full complement
handsome: (adj) fair, beautiful, fine, generous, charming, comely, attractive, bountiful, considerable, bonny, prepossessing. ANTONYM: (adj) ugly, unattractive, meager, ungenerous, mealy, plain
handwriting: (n) calligraphy, writing, fist, script, penmanship, longhand, chirography, cursive, cacography, book, ability
hanging: (n) execution, curtain, arras, wall hanging; (adj) suspended, pendent, pendant, pendulous, hung, pending; (n, v) suspension
hanover: (n) Hanoverian line, house of Hanover
happen: (n, v) betide; (v) arise, befall, develop, go, come, fall, chance, come about, occur, get. ANTONYM: (v) disappear
happiness: (n) delight, merriment, ecstasy, welfare, gladness, luck, cheerfulness, blessedness, bliss, felicity, contentment. ANTONYM: (n) sadness, despair, grief, misery, dissatisfaction, seriousness, dullness, discontent, dejection, gloominess, displeasure
happy: (adj) felicitous, contented, gay, buoyant, content, gleeful, gratified, pleasant, glad, carefree; (adj, n) auspicious.

ANTONYMS: (adj) sad, depressed, dejected, sorrowful, miserable, unlucky, sorry, reluctant, irritable, unfortunately, gloomy
hard: (adj, n) austere, rough; (adj, v) grave, severe, acute; (adj) bad, difficult, strong, callous, cruel, tough. ANTONYM: (adj) easy, kind, soggy, tender, merciful, yielding, simple; (adj) lightly, gently, lackadaisically; (adj, adv) flexible
hardly: (adj, adv) barely, scarcely; (adj) severely, harshly, roughly, badly, toughly, laboriously, arduously, cruelly, heavily. ANTONYM: (adv) extremely, fully, well, easily
harm: (adj, n, v) damage, hurt; (adj, n) evil, detriment, injury; (n, v) abuse, wound, blemish, disadvantage; (n) bruise; (adj, v) injure. ANTONYM: (n, v) benefit, respect, help; (n) repair, service; (v) enable, spoil, protect, defend, repair
harrow: (v) torture, rake, harass, wring, torment, harry, disk, dress the ground, plow, dig, dibble
harshness: (n) austerity, asperity, severity, acrimony, brutality, harshness, roughness, rigor, inclemency, hoarseness; (adj, n) strictness. ANTONYM: (n) softness, leniency, quietness, flexibility, kindness, mercy, sweetness, melodiousness, brightness, smoothness, lenience
hastily: (adv) hurriedly, rapidly, quickly, rashly, promptly, suddenly, thoughtlessly, impetuously, swiftly, imprudently, speedily.

ANTONYM: (adv) carefully, unhurriedly, industriously, sensibly, prudently, late, calmly, thoroughly, patiently, gradually, cautiously
hate: (v) abhor, detest, loathe, abominate; (n) enmity, abhorrence, detestation, hatred, animosity, antipathy, aversion. ANTONYM: (n, v) like; (v) adore, cherish, admire; (n) attraction, liking, delight, adoration
haughtily: (adv) proudly, loftily, superciliously, imperiously, overbearingly, scornfully, condescendingly, snobbishly, disdainfully, superciliously, pompously.

ANTONYM: (adv) humbly, modestly, feebly, meekly
having: (n) estate, possession, acceptance, enjoyment
head: (n) captain, boss, froth, foam, crown, chieftain; (n, v) point, lead; (adj, n, v) front; (v) capital, direct.

ANTONYMS: (adj, n) subordinate; (n) end, beginning, foot, mouth, rear, tail, body, underling, base; (adj) minor
heads: (n) prospectus, contents,
health: (n) condition, fitness, welfare, pledge, strength, form, hygiene, sanitation, salubrity, shape; (adj) sanitary

healthy: (adj) healthful, wholesome, salubrious, hale, good, fit, beneficial, whole, well, sound, hearty. ANTONYMS: (adj) unwell, harmful, unfit, soporific, dependent, fattening, infected, unwholesome, weak, ill, underfed

heap: (n, v) pile, aggregate, amass; (n) collection, accumulation, mound, mass, group, lot; (v) bank, collect. ANTONYM: (v) tidy

heaped: (adj) dense, cumulative, concentrated, collective, coacervate, thick

hear: (int, v) attend; (v) find out, discover, understand, apprehend, hark, learn, try, examine, listen; (adj) heard

heard: (n) hearing

hears: (n) hearing

heard: (v) hear

heart: (adj, n) core, gist, marrow; (n) spirit, center, essence, basis, kernel, crux, breast, hub. ANTONYM: (n) body, surface

hearthrug: (n) carpeting

hearth: (n) fire, oven, fireside, stove, chimney, focus, furnace, dwelling, kiln, home, abode

hearth: (n) fire, oven, fireside, stove, chimney, focus, furnace, dwelling, kiln, home, abode

hearth: (n) fire, oven, fireside, stove, chimney, focus, furnace, dwelling, kiln, home, abode

hearth rug: (n) carpeting

hearty: (adj) cordially, sincerely, enthusiastically, warmly, strongly, earnestly, vigorously, ardently, soundly, devoutly, eagerly. ANTONYM: (adv) feebly, languorously

heartless: (adj) hardhearted, ruthless, cruel, pitiless, obdurate, merciless, unfeeling, unkind, stony, insensitive, grim. ANTONYM: (adj) kind, caring, hearted, warmhearted, compassionate, softhearted, merciful, sympathetic, concerned, flattering, generous

heartily: (adv) heartfelt, healthy, genial, sturdy, cheering, fervent,wholehearted, lusty, enthusiastic, convivial; (adj, n) well. ANTONYM: (adj) unhealthy, frail, old, weak, sluggish, unwholesome, meager

heat: (adj, n) fever, excitement, passion; (v) bake, burn; (n) warmth, fervor, summer, estrus; (n, v) fire; (adj) flush. ANTONYM: (n) cold, chill, coldness, anesthesis, apathy, coolness, dryness, indifference

heaven: (n) Eden, firmament, bliss, Elysium, sky, nirvana, glory, Elysian Fields, Garden of Eden, utopia; (adj) celestial. ANTONYM: (n) misery

heavens: (n) firmament, heaven, sky, welkin, sphere, atmosphere, celestial sphere, space, skies, area, vault of heaven

heavy: (adj, n) dull; (adj) deep, fat, dense, grave, dark, full, gross, thick, bulky; (adj, adv) hard. ANTONYM: (adj) slim, easy, thin, slight, skinny, puny, gentle, insubstantial, animated, nimble, entertaining

heal: (n) blackguard, dog, counter, cad, villain, scoundrel, shoe, sole, bounder, tree rest; (v) lean

held: (adj) absorbed, confined, kept, apprehended, seized, supposed, reputed, tenable, thought, trapped; (v) retain

help: (n, v) assist, assistance, support, benefit, favor, avail, cure, assistant; (v) facilitate, ease, alleviate. ANTONYM: (n) hindrance, detriment, interference, damage, disadvantage, disservice, manager; (v) worsen, aggravate, halt, hurt

helpless: (adj, v) forlorn, destitute, abandoned; (adj) powerless, weak, defenseless, disabled, impotent, feeble, helpless, unable. ANTONYM: (adj) strong, independent, capable, invulnerable, armed, powerful, impervious

helplessly: (adv) weakly, powerlessly, lostly, destitutely, shiftlessly, defenselessly, unprotectedly, ineffectually, wretchedly, incompetently, disabledly. ANTONYM: (adv) powerfully

hence: (adv) consequently, for that reason, therefore, thereby, away, thus, for, then, because, henceforth, as a result

henry: (n) physicist, scag, smack, William Henry, horse, diacetylmorphine, Patrick Henry, Joseph Henry

hero: (n) character, protector, leader, demigod, warrior, protagonist, combatant, fighter, defender, bomber; (adj, n) worthy. ANTONYM: (n) coward, loser, villain

heroine: (n) woman, persona, brave woman, role, protagonist, part, leading lady, heroess, role model, female lead, character

hers: (pron) she, his; (adj) own

herself: (adj) oneself, self, himself, myself, yourself, yourselves, themselves, ourselves, itself

hidden: (adj) clandestine, concealed, obscure, dark, secret, latent, covert, invisible, arcane, covered; (adj, v) confidential. ANTONYM: (adj) exposed, open, active, noticeable, overt, revealing, known, explicit, mainstream, transparent, visible

hiding: (n) covering, concealment, concealing, beating, screening, thrashing, flogging, rout, burial, drubbing, ambush

high: (adj, v) elevated; (adj) great, expensive, distinguished, lofty, tall, exalted, heavy, dear; (n) chief; (v) bad. ANTONYM: (adj, n) low; (adj) deep, short, sober, reasonable, sad, solemn, resonant, husky, unimportant; (n) depression

highest: (adj, n) most; (adj) best, chief, foremost, first, supreme, topmost, extreme, utmost, top, uppermost. ANTONYM: (adj) bottom, minor

highly: (adv) greatly, extremely, much, loftily, exceedingly, mightily, eminently, toweringly, too, largely; (adj, adv) very. ANTONYM: (adv) insignificantly, poorly, simply, slightly, ill

hill: (n, v) gradient, bank, ascent, acclivity, rise; (n) mound, elevation, embankment, hillock, knoll, mountain. ANTONYM: (n) valley, hollow

himself: (pron) herself, themselves, yourself, itself; (adj) myself; (n) yourselves

hint: (v) suggest; (adj, n) trace; (n) suggestion, intimation, inkling, cue, allusion; (n, v) tip, touch, dash; (adj, v) intimate. ANTONYM: (n) keep, grip, grasp, hers; (v) hold, take, rent, take on, retain; (n, v) wage; (n) employment, salary, engagement. ANTONYM: (v) fire

hire: (v) employ, charter, enlist, take, rent, take on, retain; (n, v) wage; (n) employment, salary, engagement. ANTONYM: (v) fire

hired: (adj) leased, chartered, mercenary, hackneyed, hack; (v) contented, compensated, paid

history: (n) account, story, chronicle, annals, background, record, narrative, biography, explanation, origin; (n, v) tale

hobby: (n) amusement, cockhorse, pursuit, avocation, interest, pastime, entertainment, indulgence, fancy, hobbyhorse, sideline. ANTONYM: (n) work, job

hold: (n, v) keep, grip, grasp,
entertain; (v) endure, detain, adhere, bear, have, contain, comprise.
ANTONYMS: (v) fail, disagree, lose, free, deny, remove, lack; (n) separation, expulsion

hole: (adj, n) gap; (n) aperture, den, hollow, crack, pocket, break, lair, pit, fix, depression. ANTONYMS: (n) mansion, mend

home: (n) domicile, abode, house, residence, base, place, dwelling, family, habitation; (adj) domestic; (adj, n) household. ANTONYMS: (adj) external, national, public, away, foreign; (adv) out

honest: (adj) fair, genuine, sincere, good, equitable, artless, heartfelt, guileless, frank, forthright, faithful. ANTONYMS: (adj) lying, misleading, guarded, corrupt, disloyal, unworthy, discourteous, disreputable, fictional, crafty, crooked

honeymoon: (n) period, pleasure; (adj) wedding, nuptial, marriage

honor: (v) respect, reputation, glory, fame, reward; (n) award, accolade, reverence; (v) celebrate; (adj, n, v) worship, grace. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dishonor, disgrace; (n) shame, humiliation, wickedness, contempt, insult; (v) break, ignore, disrespect, discredit

honorable: (adj) good, estimable, exalted, respected, fair, decent, reputable, ethical, honor; (adv) very, much, considerably, greatly, noble. ANTONYMS: (adj) shameful, disgraceful, corrupt, degenerate, immoral, humiliating, dishonest, unethical, decadent, bad, deceitful

honored: (adj) esteemed, reputable, respected, honoured, privileged, glorious, distinguished, honorable, worshipful, exalted, revered. ANTONYMS: (adj) disadvantaged, disreputable

honors: (n) formality

hope: (n, v) trust, desire; (n) aspiration, faith, belief, expectation, confidence, expectancy, anticipation; (v) confide, anticipate. ANTONYMS: (n) reality, past, pessimism, distrust, independence

hopefully: (adv) confidently, optimistically, brightly, cheerfully, positively, auspiciously, expectantly, rosily, encouragingly, promisingly, buoyantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) hopelessly, despairingly, pessimistically

hopeless: (adj) incurable, despondent, forlorn, disconsolate, desperate, impossible, useless, abject, despair, dismal, irreparable. ANTONYMS: (adj) cheerful, competent, promising, optimistic, encouraging, helpful, useful, successful, practical, laudable, effective

horrible: (adj) awful, fearful, frightful, abominable, grizzly, formidable, dire, ghastly, dreadful, fearsome; (adv, v) horrid. ANTONYMS: (adj) wonderful, lovely, nice, lovable, fair, delightful, slight, appealing, minor, attractive, great

horribly: (adv) horrifically, awfully, terrifically, hideously, atrociously, appallingly; (adv, adv) frightfully, terribly, fearfully, shockingly; (adv) ghastly. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasantly, wonderfully, kindly, sweetly

horrified: (v) horrified, chagrined, cut up, terrify, frighten; (adv) scared, dismayed, alarmed, frightened, aghast, terrified. ANTONYMS: (adv) proud

horse: (n, v) mount; (n) buck, heroin, junk, charger, knight, pony, rider, trestle, eohippus, dog

hospital: (n) clinic, sanitarium, institution, home, asylum, hospice, lazaret, health facility, lazaretto, spital, foundling hospital

hostess: (n) mistress, air hostess, flight attendant, housewife, steward, innkeeper, landlady, prostitute, host

hostility: (n) animosity, antagonism, aggression, feud, aversion, animus, bitterness, hatred, rancor, bad blood, conflict. ANTONYMS: (n) closeness, goodwill, accord, friendship, receptiveness, peace, receptivity, cooperation, ease, gentleness, harmony

hotel: (n) lodge, house, guesthouse, hostelry, inn, tavern, hospice, court, restaurant, spa, khan

hottentot: (n) Zulu, yahoo, savage, barbarian, vandal, Khoikhoi

hour: (n) clock, o'clock, hours, time, hr, term, nonce, moment, occasion, dawn, dusk

house: (adj, n, v) family; (adj, n) home; (v) accommodate; (n) dwelling, firm, abode, domicile, edifice, habitation, housing; (n, v) lodge. ANTONYMS: (adj) public

household: (adj, n) house, home; (adj) domestic; (adv, v) ordinary, common; (n) folk, stock, clan, menage; (v) everyday, usual. ANTONYMS: (adj) unfamiliar, public

housekeeper: (n) factotum, mistress, shepherd, householder, housewife, domestic, cleaning woman, croupier, domestic help, seneschal, house servant

housemaid: (n) housewifery, household, domestic science

housing: (n) habitation, dwelling, casing, lodging, abode, caparison, accommodation, apartment, domicile, tenement; (adj) residential

however: (adv, conj, prep) but; (adj, adv, conj) although; (adv) nevertheless, anyway, nonetheless, how, notwithstanding; (adv, conj) though, yet; (conj) albeit; (n) while

hubub: (n) commotion, uproar, disorder, din, noise, bustle, tumult, bedlam, brouhaha; (n, v) racket, brawl. ANTONYMS: (n) calm

huge: (adv) vast, immense, large, gigantic, enormous, extensive, great, colossal, elephantine, major, considerable. ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, miniature, small, affordable, compact, measly, minor, minute, slight, slim

human: (n) person, man, human being, homo, gay, party; (adj, adv) fleshly; (adj) humane, earthly, corporeal, worldly. ANTONYMS: (adj) nonhuman, otherworldly, heavenly, immortal

humanity: (n) benevolence, mankind, flesh, human race, human, humankind; (adj, n) compassion, charity, kindness, benignity, gentleness. ANTONYMS: (n) severity, inhumanity, nastiness, selfishness

humble: (v) demean, humiliate, mortify; (n, v) disgrace, debase; (adj, n, v) abase; (adj) base, lowly, unassumimg, docile, low. ANTONYMS: (adj) impressive, arrogant, haughty, imposing, conceited, pompous, snooty, overbearing, presumptuous, proud, exalted

humbled: (adj) humble, humiliated, crushed, depressed, dispirited, abased, broken in, abject, ashamed; (n) humbler; (v) apart

humbly: (adv) lowly, meandy, modestly, submissively, low, shyly,
hurt
hurrying
hurry
hurricane
hurling
hundred
humorist
humor
humiliation
humbug
please, protect, repair, defend; (n, v)
unaffected, healed; (v) encourage,
please, protect, repair, defend; (n, v)
humility: (n) diffidence, modesty,
submission, shyness, meekness,
lowliness, timidity, trait,
humiliation, resignation; (adj) veneration.
ANTONYMS: (n) naughtiness, affectation, conceit,
arrogance
humor: (n, v) caprice, freak, humour;
(n) temper, mood, disposition, wit;
(v) indulge, gratify; (adj, n) spirit,
frame of mind. ANTONYMS: (n)
seriousness, gravity, solemnity; (v)
displease
humorist: (n) comic, comedian,
claw, wit, joker, zany, entertainer,
humorist, jester, buffoon; (v) wag
hundred: (adj) a hundred, one
hundred, many; (adj, n) c; (n) cent,
centred, riding, lathe, soke, tithing,
carbon
hung: (n) hanging; (v) Heng; (adj)
fatigued, puzzled, decorated
hurling: (adj) moving; (n) field game
hurricane: (n) storm, tempest,
cyclone, squall, tornado, whirlwind,
twister, tropical storm, gust, spring
hawser, monsoon
hurry: (n) haste; (n, v) bustle, hasten,
dispatch, flurry, rush; (v) scurry,
dash, accelerate, expedite, run.
ANTONYMS: (n) slowness, calmness,
patience, unimportance;
(v) dawdle, delay, linger, crawl,
amble; (intj) wait
hurrying: (n) hastening, speed,
quickening, rushing, early,
speeding, speeding up, stepping up,
amphetamine, forward, eager
hurt: (adj, n, v) damage, detriment;
(adj, n) evil; (n, v) wound, pain,
ache, distress; (n) disadvantage,
lesion; (v) afflict; (adj, v) injure.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unhurt,
unaffected, healed; (v) encourage,
please, protect, repair, defend; (n, v)
hurting: (adj) aching, painful, tender;
(n) hurt, ache, sting, pain, colic,
dysmenorrhea, agony; (v) causing
pain. ANTONYMS: (adj) painless
husband: (v) conserve, economize,
preserve, save; (n) consort, hubby,
man, fellow, lover, master, mate.
ANTONYMS: (n) wife, bachelor
hypertical: (adj, n) feverish; (adj)
wild, violent, eccentric, frenzied,
emotional, fitful, febrile, erratic; (n)
fanatical, hysteric. ANTONYMS:
(adj) relaxed, composed, restrained
hysterically: (adj) feverishly,
frantically, agitatedly, wildly,
violently, turbulent, excitedly,
emotionally, passionately, stormily.
ANTONYMS: (adv) peacefully
idea: (n) meaning, belief, opinion,
concept, estimation, fancy, plan,
impression, apprehension, notion,
conception. ANTONYMS: (n)
certainty
ideal: (adj) perfect, fanciful,
consume, abstract, classic, unreal;
(n) standard, paragon, example,
archetype, perfection.
ANTONYMS: (adj) wrong, real,
perfection; (n) nightmare
idealist: (n) magnanimousness,
nobility, materialism, mentalism,
perfection, rose-colored glasses,
quixotism, optimism,
imagination, idealism, greatness.
ANTONYMS: (n) reality,
disillusionment
idealize: (v) deify, idealizing, realize,
see, view, regard, reckon, poetize,
perfect, unrealize, concoct
idealized: (adj) idyllic, perfect,
perfecter, theoretical
ideas: (n) idea, thoughts, thought,
thinking, principles, philosophy,
information, imaginings, data,
content, communication
idiot: (n) dolt, blockhead, dunce,
dimwit, moron, cretin, ass, imbecile,
of, changeling, idiocy. ANTONYMS:
(n) intellectual
idiotic: (adj) absurd, foolish, fatuous,
imbecile, crazy, stupid, ridiculous,
mindless, silly, unwise, daft.
ANTONYMS: (adj) wise, genius,
clever
idle: (adj) lazy, indolent, inactive,
free, unfounded, fruitless, baseless,
groundless, frivolous, empty,
disengaged. ANTONYMS: (adj)
active, employed, industrious,
energetic, meaningful, productive,
worthwhile, diligent; (v) change,
run, work
ignoramus: (n) fool, dolt, idiot,
blockhead, simpleton, numskull,
bungler, dullard, dumdumb,
dummy, booby
ignorance: (n) illiteracy, nescience,
folly, unwisdom, innocence,
denseness, ignorancy, stupidity,
obtuseness, tabula rasa,
unawareness. ANTONYMS: (n)
intelligence, acquaintance, education
ignorant: (adj) unconscious,
unwitting, rude, illiterate,
uneducated, blind, dull, unaware,
inunformed, unlearned, innocent.
ANTONYMS: (adj) conscious,
versed, cultured, educated,
informed, wary, literate, aware,
polite
illiberally: (adv) parsimoniously,
ungenerously, meanly, narrowly,
stingly, penurious, churlishly,
covetously, sordidly, insidiously,
unhandsomely
ill-natured: (adj) cantankerous,
peatish, sour, surly, catty, crabbed,
gruff, disagreeable, malignant,
malicious, malevolent
image: (n, v) picture, fancy; design;
(n) impression, conception, efigy,
idea, form, resemblance, epitome;
(v) depict. ANTONYMS: (n) reality
imagination: (n) vision, fancy, image,
dream, conceit, imagery, originality,
invention, resource, reflection,
phantasy
imaginative: (adj) inventive,
ingenuous, original, clever, fanciful,
artistic, artistic, imaginative, whimsical, imaginary.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unimaginative,
logical, dull, pedantic, trite,
unoriginal
imagine: (v) believe, conjecture,
fancy, conceive, daydream, assume,
guess, consider, fantasize; (conj, v)
suppose; (n, v) dream
imitate: (n, v) duplicate; (v) forge,
ap, emulate, follow, feign,
counterfeit, mimic; mock, assume,
act
imitation: (adj, n) fake, sham,
reproduction; (n) dummy, forgery,
mockery, copy, emulation; (n, v)
parody; (adj) false, bogus.
ANTONYMS: (adj) genuine, real,
natural; (n) original, formalism
immediately: (adv) instantly,
presently, readily, rapidly, quickly,
promptly, instantaneously, speedily,
right; (adj, adv) at once, forthwith.
importance

impetuous

impertinent

imperial

impatiently

impatience: (n) annoyance, immensely

immense: (adj) vast, enormous, great, gigantic, immeasurable, colossal, boundless, big, large, giant, infinite.

ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, small, insignificant, miniature, slight, negligible, compact, narrow, short, minor

immensely: (adv) highly, infinitely, greatly, enormously, tremendously, extremely, mightily, hugely, massively, immeasurably, monstrously

immorality: (n) iniquity, degeneracy, corruption, evil, vice, sin, evilness, wickedness, debauchery, devilry, wrong. ANTONYMS: (n) righteousness, decency, piety, morality, restraint, honesty, good

impatience: (n) annoyance, eagerness, anger, intolerance, restlessness, fidget, nervousness, fidgetiness, enthusiasm, edginess; (adj) nonendurance. ANTONYMS: (n) calmness, endurance, apathy

impatient: (adj) eager, anxious, petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful.

ANTONYMS: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow

impatiently: (adv) petulantly, restlessly, keenly, intolerantly, hastily, avidly, uneasily, enthusiastically, edgily, fidgetily, restively.

ANTONYMS: (adv) uncomplainingly, calmly, unenthusiastically, lightly

imperial: (adj) majestic, grand, dignified, imperious, purple, stately, August, regal, noble, lordly; (adj, n) beard

impertinent: (adj) fresh, pert, saucy, forward, audacious, brash, brazen, extraneous, discourteous, disrespectful, flippant.

ANTONYMS: (adj) respectful, polite, courteous

impetuous: (adj) boisterous, hasty, fiery, headlong, heady, hot, brash, foolhardy, dashed, fierce; (adj, v) impulsive.

ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, careful, slow, sensible, patient

importance: (n) account, gravity, import, dignity, prominence, stress, emphasis, value, concern, magnitude; (n, v) consequence.

ANTONYMS: (n) unimportance, insignificance, triviality, meaninglessness

important: (adj, v) grave; (adj) fundamental, significant, crucial, key, serious, remarkable, chief, earnest, central, heavy.

ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, trivial, minor, irrelevant, low, worthless, frivolous, secondary, little, superfluous, inconsequential

impossible: (adj) unimaginable, insufferable, unbelievable, hopeless, impracticable, impractical, inconceivable, unlikely, unthinkable, unable, ridiculous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) feasible, achievable, manageable, bearable, attainable, on, tolerable, probable, hopeful, easy, consistent

impositor: (n) fraud, cheat, hypocrite, fake, impostor, sham, charlatan, deceiver, faker, cheat, pretender

impressed: (adj) touched, bewildered, amazed, susceptible, stupefied, stunned, confused, bemused; (v) imprint, stamp, carved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressed

impression: (n) feeling, idea, imprint, conception, depression, notion, mark, image, dent, feel, opinion.

ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, hump, lump

impressive: (adj) effective, commanding, striking, powerful, imposing, influential, exciting, formidable, spectacular; (adj, n) noble, grand. ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, ordinary, weak, unremarkable, insignificant, minor, pathetic, tiny, uninteresting, ineffective, average

improbable: (adj) implausible, impossible, incredible, unbelievable, fishy, questionable, inconceivable, impractical, unthinkable, absurd; (adj, n) marvelous. ANTONYMS: (adj) probable, certain, plausible, truthful, ordinary, on, practical

improper: (adj) false, illicit, illegitimate, unsuitable, wrong, indecent, bad, coarse, amiss, faulty; (adj, v) indecorous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) suitable, fitting, polite, acceptable, sensitive, moral, correct, dignified, lawful, clean, honest

improved: (adj) enhanced, new, reformed, finer, enlarged, greater, greater than before, more, higher, increased, transformed.

ANTONYMS: (adj) inferior, lesser, unimproved

impudence: (adj, n) boldness, brass; (n) cheek, gall, audacity, impertinence, insolence, face, cheekiness, effrontery, assurance.

ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, reticence

impudent: (adj, n) bold, daring; (adj) disrespectful, audacious, impertinent, brassy, barefaced, brazen, insolent, brash, cheeky.

ANTONYMS: (adj) polite, cowardly

incapable: (adj) impotent, inadequate, unable, helpless, powerless, unqualified, inept, insufficient, inapt, ineffectual, unfit.

ANTONYMS: (adj) able, competent, strong, powerful, effective

increased, transformed. greater than before, more, higher, reformed, finer, enlarged, greater, imposing, influential, exciting, dignified, lawful, clean, honest, acceptable, sensitive, moral, correct, suitable, fitting, polite, ideal, proper, decorous, fitting.

ANTONYMS: (adj) suitable, fitting, polite, acceptable, sensitive, moral, correct, dignified, lawful, clean, honest

inclement: (adj) initial, budding, nascent, imperfectly formed, commencing, first, undeveloped; (adj, v) introductory; (v) inceptive; (n) beginning

include: (v) contain, comprise, embody, insert, encompass, implicate, involve, embrace, comprehend, number, cover.

ANTONYMS: (v) omit, excuse, lack, delete

including: (v) include, comprise, comprehend, involve; (conj) and; (adv) not to mention, let alone, also; (adj) inclusive; (prep) in addition to, plus. ANTONYMS: (prep) without, except

income: (n) earnings, revenue, profit, proceeds, pay, means, gain, yield, return, salary, receipts.

ANTONYMS: (n) loss, expenditure, outgo, spending, cost

incompetent: (adj) incapable, inapt, inadequate, unable, awkward, clumsy, fickle, useless, powerless, insufficient, unskilled.

ANTONYMS: (adj) capable, skillful, dynamic, efficient, clever, helpful, professional, trained, organized, practical, brilliant

incisive: (adj) headlong, unadvised, unthinking, unkind, indiscreet, negligent, tactless, incautious, imprudent, heedless; (adj, adv) thoughtless.

George Bernard Shaw 181
ANTONYMS: (adj) thoughtful, considerate, altruistic, caring, cautious, constructive, genteel, polite, tactful

incorrigible: (adj) hopeless, irredeemable, confirmed, irreparable, hardened, uncorrectable, insubordinate; (adj, n) incurable; (v) obdurate, past praying for, reprobate.

ANTONYMS: (adj) corrigebl, repentant, mild

increase: (n, v) extend, gain, accrue, augmentation, extension; (adj, n, v) augment; (v) grow, expand, aggrandize, enhance; (n) addition.

ANTONYMS: (n, v) decrease; (n) reduction, contraction, decline; (v) reduce, diminish, drop, deteriorate, damage, abate, contract

increases: (adj) increasing; (n) augmentation, addition

indeed: (adv) certainly, exactly, in reality, surely, of course, assuredly, as a matter of fact, admittedly; (adj, adv) really, much; (n) yes.

ANTONYMS: (adv) possibly, doubtfully

independence: (n) freedom, autonomy, individuality, independency, latitude, detachment, neutrality, sovereignty, autarchy, consequence, autarky.

ANTONYMS: (n) dependence, childhood, subjugation, bias, reliance, subservience, conformity, suppression, subjectivity, restriction

independent: (adj) autonomous, separate, substantive, nonpartisan, sovereign, impartial, self-supporting, unallied, self-sufficient; (n) freelance, mugwump.

ANTONYMS: (adj) dependent, simultaneous, needy, constrained, biased, tied, autocratic, weak, inseparable, conventional, subjective

indian: (n) Indian, crotalaria spectabilis, Africa, Bharat, Dovyalis, genus Dovyalis, IND, Indian ratel box

indian: (n) American Indian, Red Indian, redskin, India, Amerindian, Shoshones, Aleut, squaw, sannup, creeks; (adj, n) Amérind

indicate: (v) direct, betoken, mark, imply, show, augur, foretell, foreshadow, evince, argue; (n, v) designate. ANTONYMS: (v) dismiss, disprove, reject

indicating: (v) indicator, indicate; (n) indication, reference; (adj) representing, representative, demonstrating, signifying, indicant, designatory, indicative of

indications: (n) discriminating marks, indicia, chance

indictment: (n) accusation, impeachment, complaint, bill of indictment, information, lawsuit, blame, accusal, true bill; (n, v) allegation, attack.

ANTONYMS: (n) acquittal, confirmation

indifference: (adj, n) coldness, phlegm; (n) detachment, impassiveness, disregard, aloofness, nonchalance, neglect, unconcern, impassivity, disinterest.

ANTONYMS: (n) fervor, interest, eagerness, dedication, sympathy, favorite, compassion, anxiety, responsiveness, forcefulness, care

indifferent: (adj) apathetic, impassive, cold, cool, callous, fair, insensible, unconcerned, careless, dull, average.

ANTONYMS: (adj) enthusiastic, fervent, keen, obsessive, energetic, eager, involved, surprised, exceptional, concerned, shocked

indignant: (adj) angry, incensed, furious, enraged, wrathful, hurt, rage, provoked, hot, anger, irate.

ANTONYMS: (adj) cool, content, rage, provoked, hot, anger, irate. 

infamous: (adj) notorious, disgraceful, dishonourable, contemptible; (adj, v) foul, shameful, base; (adj, n, v) scandalous; (adj, adv, v) nefarious.

ANTONYMS: (adj) reputable, famous

infatuated: (adj, n) fanatical; (adj, v) besotted; (adj) gaga, crazy, mad, dotty, in love, obsessed, smitten, taken with; (v) illiberal

infatuation: (adj) devotion, fascination, enchantment, gross credulity; (adj, n) passion, fervor, fanaticism; (n) crush, idolatry, love, hobby.

ANTONYMS: (n) indifference

inferiority: (n) poorness, degeneracy, subordinancy, minor, disadvantage, calibre, vulgarity, quality, subordination, meaness, deterioration.

ANTONYMS: (n) superiority, advantage, excellence, preeminence

infinite: (adj) absolute, eternal, endless, countless, immense, incalculable, boundless, innumerable, immeasurable, everlasting, spaceless. ANTONYMS: (adj) finite, limited, restricted, small, tiny, slight

infinitely: (adv) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (adj, adv) incalculable.

ANTONYMS: (finity) finite, limited, restricted, small, tiny, slight

influence: (n, v) gribble; (n) flu, plague, contagion, contagious disease; (adj) grip

information: (n) communication, data, evidence, datum, note, tidings, report, enlightenment, complaint, counsel, announcement

informed: (adj) cognizant, educated, conscious, knowledgeable, familiar, apprised, wise, conversant, experienced, sensible; (adv) abreast.

ANTONYMS: (adj) uninformed, unconcerned

informer: (n) detective, betrayer, delator, sneak, tattletale, informant, canary, rat, grass, nark, snitch

injured: (adj) hurt, broken, wounded, affected, damaged, injured, offended, insulted, defective, prejudiced; (n) casualty.

ANTONYMS: (adj) uninjured, unaffected, well

injury: (n, v) harm, grievance, detriment, damage, hurt; (n) disservice, wound, impairment, ill, bruise, afront.

ANTONYMS: (n) reparation, justice, help, defense,
benefit

inner: (adj) interior, mental, inward, intrinsic, inside, central, middle, within, in, privy, clandestine.

ANTONYMS: (adj) outer, superficial, exterior

innocent: (adj) chaste, artless, clear, ingenious, innocuous, guileless, guiltless, ignorant, unsophisticated, spotless, naive. ANTONYMS: (adj) culpable, responsible, wicked, wary, experienced, corrupt, worldly, unfair, meaningful, offensive, jaded

inscrutable: (adj) inexplicable, incomprehensible, mysterious, weird, cryptic, cryptical, deep, enigmatic, uncanny, hidden, arcane.

ANTONYMS: (adj) transparent, expressive, clear, straightforward

insect: (n) worm, flea, hymenopteran, homopteran, earwig, dirt ball, homopteran, hemipteran, gallfly, fish, biting louse

insensibility: (n) callousness, hardness, indifference, dullness, stupidity, stupor, impassiveness, coma, physical insensibility, impassivity, trance

insides: (n) bowels, innards, entrails, intestines, filling, belly, gut, viscera, stomach

inspector: (n) supervisor, auditor, controller, warden, superintendent, surveyor, visitor, assessor, manager, reviewer; (n, v) investigator.

ANTONYM: (n) plea

instrument: (n) channel, deed, tool, pawn, apparatus, agency, document, expedient, appliance, gear; (n, v) implement

insult: (n, v) contumely, affront, abuse, flout, outrage, wound, taunt; (n) disgrace, indignity, contempt; (v) cut. ANTONYMS: (n, v) compliment, praise; (v) flatter, consecrate; (n) privilege

insulted: (adj) affronted, offended, injured, huffy

intellectual: (n) intellect, brain, thinker, scholar; (adj) rational, mental, cerebral, learned, spiritual; (adj, n) mind, academic.

ANTONYMS: (adj) nonintellectual, intuitive, emotional, dim, ignorant, physical, thick, lowbrow; (n) dunce

intelligence: (n) cleverness, intellect, news, tidings, understanding, acumen, mentality, knowledge, brains, comprehension, brainpower.

ANTONYMS: (n) stupidity, emotion, slowness, foolishness, ineptness

intend: (v) destine, design, mean, aim, determine, denote, contemplate, plan, purpose, consider, believe. ANTONYMS: (v) improvise

intended: (adj) deliberate, calculated, destined, knowing, meant, planned, premeditated, prospective, willful, designed; (adj, v) voluntary.

ANTONYMS: (adj) accidental, involuntary, unintended, spontaneous, unconscious

intensely: (adj, adv) extremely; (adv) strongly, powerfully, severely, violently, vehemently, acutely, keenly, brightly, profoundly, fiercely. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, calmly, gently, dully, indifferently, impassively, jokingly, slightly, hardly, superficially, unexceptionally

intensity: (adj, n) strength; (n) force, forcefulness, volume, depth, fierceness, emphasis, energy, force, fury, ferocity. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness, dullness, indifference, mildness, softness, scarcity, quietness, calmness, apathy, gentleness, faintness

intention: (n) idea, intent, goal, purpose, cause, motive, mind; (n, v) aim, end, design, drift

interest: (n, v) advantage, care, benefit; (adj, v) engage; (n) affair, account, gain, hobby, eagerness, enthusiasm, sake. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, apathy, boredom, distraction, hostility, detachment, inattention, repulsion; (v) repel, appall

interested: (adj) concerned, involved, inquiring, inquisitive, keen, interesting, attentive, fascinated, responsive, partial, eager.

ANTONYMS: (adj) uninterested, bored, indifferent, unconcerned, hostile

interesting: (adj) entertaining, amusing, attractive, absorbing, delightful, fascinating, exciting, readable, diverting; (adj, v) charming, engaging. ANTONYMS: (n) boring, dull, unremarkable, unappealing, repulsive, repellent, normal, ordinary

interests: (n) wellbeing, security, safety, power structure, investment, health, happiness, capital, welfare, comfort

interfere: (n, v) interfere; (v) intercede, obstruct, disturb, conflict, impede, hinder, meddle, intervene; (n) interference; (adj, v) intermeddle

interrupted: (adj) discontinuous, fitful, intermittent, discontinued, disconnected, unsuccessful, interrvallic, episodic, gaping, periodic; (prep) interrupt

intimacy: (adj, n) familiarity, acquaintance; (n) closeness, fellowship, association, friendship, intercourse, affair, camaraderie, conversation, confidence.

ANTONYMS: (n) distance, formality

intimate: (adj, adv, v) close; (n, v) express, imply; (v) hint, indicate, allude, suggest; (adj) informal,
inner, internal; (adj, v) confidential. ANTONYMS: (adj) formal, cold, unfriendly, external, outermost, public, superficial

intimidated: (adj) frightened, scared, afraid, browbeaten, cowed, hangdog, timid, daunted, overcome, anxious, demoralized. ANTONYM: (adj) confident

intolerable: (adj) unbearable, insupportable, painful, obnoxious, detestable, inexcusable, deplorable, undesirable, hard, excruciating, difficult. ANTONYM: (adj) bearable, tolerable, acceptable, reasonable, nice, understandable, lovable, excusable, inoffensive, manageable

intolerantly: (adv) bigotedly, impatiently, narrowly, edgily, prejudicially, conservatively, rigidly, unfairly, overwhelmingly, opinionatedly, dogmatically. ANTONYM: (adv) patiently

introducing: (n) introduction

invent: (v) devise, form, create, design, coin

inveterate: (adj) incorrigible, confirmed, chronic, ingrained, old, irredeemable; (adj, v) fixed; (v) rooted, ingrained, hackneyed; (n) ineffaceable

invitation: (n) call, bidding, temptation, lure, asking, request, attraction, enticement; (v) invite, solicitation; (n, v) supplication

invited: (adj) welcome, wanted, cherished

involving: (prep) linking, between, connecting

ireland: (n) Hibernia, cork, Emerald Isle, Irish Free State

irishman: (n) mick, paddy, Teague, Irelander, Mickey, Scotchman, Canadian, aboriginal, Cambrian, Scot, Caledonian

irresistible: (adj) resistless, invincible, irrerefrangible, irreftuable, overpowering, overwhelming, impregnable, indomitable, charming, fascinating; (adj, v) uncontrollable. ANTONYM: (adj) resistible, insignificant, unappealing

irritated: (adj) annoyed, exasperated, incensed, enraged, aggravated, furious, irate, inflamed, sore, displeased, provoked. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, pleased, patient, contented

irritation: (n) exasperation, anger, annoyance, displeasure, bother, excitement, temper, excitement, irritability, vexation, annoying. ANTONYM: (n) satisfaction, balm, calm, calmness, equanimity, patience

island: (n, v) isle; (n) islet, reef, safety zone, Cebu, Papua; (v) insulate, isolate, segregate, sequester, separate

italian: (n) dago, romance language, Oscan, Guinea, greaseball, Etruscan, Italian cloth; (adj) Ausonian

itself: (adj) herself, self, oneself, personally, myself, themselves, yourself

jacket: (n) sheath, cover, case, covering, envelope, coat, blazer, doublet, dust cover, skin, shield

japanese: (n) Chinese galls, geisha, shogun

jasmine: (n) jessamine, Jasminum, East Indian rose-bay, shrub, bush, Oleaceae, common jasmine, ash, olive family, family Oleaceae

jaunt: (n, v) journey, drive, trip, outing, ride; (v) travel, airing; (n) expedition, junket, run, tour

jealous: (adj) distrustful, envious, covetous, suspicious, jealousy, resentful, invidious, green, grudging, jaundiced, attentive. ANTONYM: (adj) trusting

jeweler: (n) goldsmith, shaper, merchandiser, maker, merchant, silversmith, jewelry maker

jewellery: (n) jewel, bijou, gem, earring, band, clip, bracelet, bead, bangle, bijouterie, pearls

jewelry: (n) jewellery, jewel, gem, bijou, gems, adornment, bangle, earring, bead, bracelet, band

jewels: (n) jewelry, gems, wealth, hoops, Perrie, riches, studs, fortune, fineness, earrings, decoration

jingling: (adj) reverberant, clinking, jingly

jointure: (n) dower, join, union, inheritance, heritage, estate, coupling, conglutination, brotherhood, appanage, alimony

joke: (n, v) banter; (n) hoax, fun, quip, gag, caper, game, antic, prank, humor; (v) tease

joking: (n) banter, fooling, fun; (adj) jocular, humorous, funny, kidding, playful, puckish, comical

jovial: (adj) gay, cheerful, happy, festive, genial, bright, cheery, merry, jocund; (v) chaff; (adv) lively.

jones: (n) Robert tyre Jones, Inigo Jones, John Luther Jones, mother Jones, Henry, dependence, mania, bobby Jones, Daniel Jones, Casey Jones, constraint

joseph: (n) chief Joseph, vestal, Hippolytus

journey: (n, v) jaunt, go, travel, cruise, fare; (n) excursion, way, expedition, trip, passage, voyage. ANTONYM: (v) settle

jove: (n) Jovian, Jovinianist, thunderer

judicial: (adj) legal, judiciary, judicatory, critical, dispassionate, lawful, juridical, judicially, juridic, judicious, discriminative

junior: (adj, n) inferior, subordinate, minor, puine; (adj) juvenile, young, associate, secondary, petty, lower; (n) boy. ANTONYM: (adj) senior, chief, advanced, major, higher

justice: (adj, n) equity, right, integrity, honesty; (n) justice, impartiality, judicature, juris, justice, justness; (adj, v) just. ANTONYM: (n) unfairness, wickedness

justifiable: (adj) legitimate, defensible, excusable, lawful, logical, legal, reasonable, admissible, rightful, warrantable, sound. ANTONYM: (adj) inexcusable, unreasonable, invalid, gratuitous, unjustifiable, illogical, unlawful, unworthy, untenable

keenly: (adv) eagerly, zealously, piercingly, acutely, cuttingly, ardentely, strongly, lively, penetratingly, fervently, avidly. ANTONYM: (adv) unenthusiastically, apathetically, faintly, reluctantly, patiently, passively, halfheartedly, vaguely

keep: (n, v) hold; (v) preserve, retain, defend, guard, maintain, continue, have, save, confine, observe.

kept: (adj) reserved, preserve, retained, remain, store, reserve, hold, lodge, keep, retain, deterred.

Pygmalion

ANTONYMS: (adj) gloomy, miserable, serious

jones: (n) Robert tyre Jones, Inigo Jones, John Luther Jones, mother Jones, Henry, dependence, mania, bobby Jones, Daniel Jones, Casey Jones, constraint

joseph: (n) chief Joseph, vestal, Hippolytus

journey: (n, v) jaunt, go, travel, cruise, fare; (n) excursion, way, expedition, trip, passage, voyage. ANTONYM: (v) settle

jove: (n) Jovian, Jovinianist, thunderer

judicial: (adj) legal, judiciary, judicatory, critical, dispassionate, lawful, juridical, judicially, juridic, judicious, discriminative

junior: (adj, n) inferior, subordinate, minor, puine; (adj) juvenile, young, associate, secondary, petty, lower; (n) boy. ANTONYM: (adj) senior, chief, advanced, major, higher

justice: (adj, n) equity, right, integrity, honesty; (n) justice, impartiality, judicature, juris, justice, justness; (adj, v) just. ANTONYM: (n) unfairness, wickedness

justifiable: (adj) legitimate, defensible, excusable, lawful, logical, legal, reasonable, admissible, rightful, warrantable, sound. ANTONYM: (adj) inexcusable, unreasonable, invalid, gratuitous, unjustifiable, illogical, unlawful, unworthy, untenable

keenly: (adv) eagerly, zealously, piercingly, acutely, cuttingly, ardentely, strongly, lively, penetratingly, fervently, avidly. ANTONYM: (adv) unenthusiastically, apathetically, faintly, reluctantly, patiently, passively, halfheartedly, vaguely

keep: (n, v) hold; (v) preserve, retain, defend, guard, maintain, continue, have, save, confine, observe.

kept: (adj) reserved, preserve, retained, remain, store, reserve, hold, lodge, keep, retain, deterred.

ANTONYM: (adj) broken
kitchen
kiss
king
kindness
kind
killing
killed
kill
killed
killing
kind
kindly
kindness
knee
knee: (n) curb, curbstone, ribband, kerbstone, bridge, curbing, Amex, check, curb bit, American Stock Exchange
kerystone: (n) curbed, kerb, curb keyboard: (n) clavier, finderboard, keypad, holder, bank of keys, computer keyboard, console, device
kick: (v) grumble, complain; (n) bitch, beef, thrill, gripe, charge, excitement; (n, v) recoil, spurn, protest. ANTONYMS: (v) start; (n) bore
kill: (n, v) assassinate, destroy; (v) erase, annihilate, eliminate, extinguish, finish, blast, decimate, execute, eradicate. ANTONYMS: (v) revitalize, revive; (n) hunter
killed: (n) casualty; (adj) fallen
killing: (n) carnage, manslaughter, murder, kill, cleanup, bloodshed, assassination, massacre; (v) captivating; (adj) fatal, draining. ANTONYMS: (n) preservation
kind: (n) sort, form, class, variety, breed; (adj, n) helpful, good, humane, friendly, gentle; (adj, n) generous. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) unkind, cruel, heartless, mean, merciless, nasty, spiteful, uncaring, upsetting, callous, disagreeable
kindly: (adj) kind, amiable, genial, charitable; (adv) sympathetically, benevolently, tenderly; (adj, n) benign, gentle, sympathetic, benevolent. ANTONYMS: (adv) harshly, nastily, callously, cruelly, sharply, disagreeably, grumpily, malevolently; (adj) upsetting, unfeeling, sour
kindness: (n) generosity, clemency, compassion, grace, good will, graciousness, humanity, goodness, affection; (adj, n) courtesy, gentleness. ANTONYMS: (n) miserliness, spite, nastiness, callousness, cruelty, unkindness, malignity, thoughtlessness, sorrness, severity, disservice
king: (n) mogul, sovereign, chief, crown, tycoon, baron, ruler, magnate, majesty, rex, power. ANTONYMS: (n) queen
kiss: (n, v) caress, brush, embrace, touch; (n) osculation, salute, lip, Kiss of peace, kiss hands; (v) osculate, love
kitchen: (n) galley, cuisine, cookroom, cookery, basement, caboose, fireplace, hearth, room, offices, scullery
knee: (n) bracket, articulation, joint,
verisimilar; (adv) possibly, maybe. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) unlikely; (adj) improbable, implausible, slight, unwilling, unusual, unbelievable

likes: (n) kind, sort, type
liking: (n, v) inclination; (n) fancy, appetite, taste, fondness, predilection, affection, partiality, admiration, approval, appreciation. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, aversion, hatred, indifference, detachment, dissatisfaction, antipathy

limelight: (n, v) spotlight; (n) public eye, calcium light, publicity, footlights, prominence, forefront, attention; (v) light, unearth, uncover
line: (n) cord, house, course, family, lineage, breed, field, ancestry, row; (adj, n) file; (n, v) order
linen: (n) fabric, flax, lingerie, doily, doyley, doily, cambic, underwear, underwearclothes, hemp; (v, hemp) muslin
lines: (n) cavesson, jaquima, hackamore, headstall, ribbons, words, contour, shape, position, piece, part
lingo: (n) slang, cant, tongue, dialect, language, idiom, argot, vernacular, patois, technicality, speech
lion: (adj) n, celebrity, hero; (adj) worthy, great card, tiger; (n) Leo, cat, king of beasts, curiosity, luminary, spectacle
lips: (n) lip, inlet, logical inference per second, chops, porch, portal, portico, propyln, snout, door, orifice
liquir: (n) fluid, broth, alcohol, booze, brew, brandy, arrack, spirits, schnapps; (n, v) drink; (adj, n) liquid
listen: (v) hear, heed, hearken, attend, harken, list, listening, eavesdrop, mind, concentrate, pay attention
listening: (v) listen, hear, obey; (n) auscultation, perception, sensing, audition, audience, earshot, auditory modality; (adj) attentive
literary: (adj) bookish, cultured, educated, erudite, literate, formal, literature, writing, scholarly, knowledgeable, studious
literature: (n) letters, science, writing, belles lettres, letter, printed matter, muses, novel, polite literature, republic of letters, profession
litter: (adj, n) brood, jumble; (n) bedding, stretcher, waste, refuse, junk, trash, mess; (n, v) clutter; (adj) disarray. ANTONYMS: (v) clean; (n) space
little: (adj, adv) small; (adj) diminutive, insignificant, short, tiny, some, brief, petty, minute, exiguous; (adv) rather. ANTONYMS: (adj) enormous, large, important, huge, high, giant, older, old, tall; (adv) frequently, well
live: (adj) alive, living; (adj, v) reside, active, dwell, stay; (n, v) subsist; (v) exist, be, abide, endure. ANTONYMS: (adj) inanimate, inactive, silent, dummy, blank, recorded; (v) die, perish, expire
livelihood: (n) subsistence, existence, job, maintenance, support, living, sustenance, bread, keep, bread and butter, career
lives: (n) life, living, estate, existence, earnest living
living: (adj) alive, live, extant, animated, active, fresh, animate, quick; (n) livelihood, life, being. ANTONYMS: (adj) inanimate; (n) death, leisure
liza: (n) gray mullet, Mugil liza
loathed: (adj) unpopular, hated, reviled, undesirable
lock: (n, v) bar, hug; (v) close, latch, fasten, engage, hold; (adj, n) hair; (n, curl) padlock, hook. ANTONYMS: (v) open, undo, disengage, flex; (n) key; (adv) partially, partly
lodging: (n) abode, apartment, accommodation, housing, hostel, residence, quarter, home, lodgement, address, hospice
loftiest: (adj) uppermost, top, sovereign
lofty: (adj, v) high, elevated; (adj) exalted, eminent, arrogant, grand, tall, haughty, great, distinguished, majestic. ANTONYMS: (adj) short, lowly, base, modest, deferential, humble
london: (n) British capital, jack London, John Griffith Chaney, Greater London, capital of the united kingdom
lonely: (adj) deserted, lone, dreary, solitary, forsaken, desert; (adj, n) isolated, alone; (adv) lonesomely, solely, solitarily. ANTONYMS: (adj) sheltered, populous, cheerful, nearby; (n) foe
long: (v) yearn, desire, hanker, languish, ache, wish; (adj, n) extensive; (n, v) hunger; (adj) extended, lengthy; (n) length. ANTONYMS: (adj) short, brief, concise
longer: (adj) longest, better, lengest; (adv) farther; (n) yearner, thirster
look: (n, v) gaze, aspect, figure; (adj, v) seem; (v) appear, expect; (n) appearance, expression, view, glance, guise. ANTONYMS: (v) back, study; (n) perusal
looking: (n) face, sensing, aspect, approximation, appearance, watching, outlook; (v) look at, examine; (adv) about; (adj) superficial
looks: (n) aspect, countenance, expression, manner, complexion, fashion, costume, garb
lord: (n) chief, king, noble, sir, duke, master, God, seignior, nobility, Mister, potentate. ANTONYMS: (n) lady
lose: (v) drop, forfeit, mislay, miss, sacrifice, fall behind, fail, to lose, forget, clear, hurt. ANTONYMS: (v) find, secure, recover, earn, obtain, acquire, get, win, beat, keep, succeed
losing: (v) lose; (n) loss; (adv) losingly, behind; (adj) beneficial. ANTONYMS: (adj) lucrative
loss: (adj, n) detriment, damage, injury, harm; (n) defeat, deprivation, deficit, destruction, forfeiture, forfeiture, bereavement. ANTONYMS: (n) retrieval, appearance, victory, recovery, gaining, income, gain, accumulation, win, benefit, fortune
lost: (adj, v) forlorn, extinct, gone, missing, helpless; (adj) hopeless, bewildered, forgotten, disoriented, broken; (n) loss. ANTONYMS: (adj) present, found, existing, won, saved, aware
lots: (adj, n) plenty, heaps; (adj) a lot, galore; (n) many, scores, scads, oodles, much, masses; (adv) a great deal. ANTONYMS: (n) few
loud: (adj) flashy, garish, gaudy, blatant, brassy, boisterous, high, jazzy, brazen, piercing; (adj, adv) forte. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteful, gentle, quiet, subtle, subdued, low, muted, weak, tranquil, thin; (adv) softly
loudly: (adv) vociferously, noisily, loud, clamorously, showily, strongly, flamboyantly, obstreperously, luridly, boisterously; (adj, adv) forte. ANTONYMS: (adv) softly, thinly, silently, piano, pleasantly
love: (n) desire, fondness, affection, dear, liking, benevolence, charity, honey, devotion; (v) enjoy; (n, v) worship. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dislike; (n) abhorrence, hatred, aversion, detestation, detachment,
indifference; (v) abhor; (adv) roughly

loveable: (adj) amiable, adorable

loved: (adj) beloved, pet, cherished, precious, liked, adored, respected, treasured, esteemed, valued; (n) darling. ANTONYMS: (adj) hated

loving: (adj) fond, devoted, amorous, kind, friendly, ardent, attached, admiring, gentle, fatherly; (adj, v) tender. ANTONYMS: (adj) cold, uncaring, malicious, cruel, unloving, rough, paternal, indifferent, distant, disapproving, callous

lowered: (adj) lower, reduced, cheap, bated, humbled. ANTONYMS: (adj) raised

lowering: (adj) heavy, dismal, gloomy, threatening, dark, grim, murky; (n) fall, drop, cut, decline

low-spiritedly: (adv) depressingly

luck: (n) fortune, fate, accident, destiny, hazard, lot, advantage, providence, portion, happiness; (n, v) chance. ANTONYM: (n) chance

malice: (n) spite, animosity, enmity, venom, ill will, hatred, malevolence, cruelty, envy, hate, spleen. ANTONYMS: (n) goodwill, benevolence, affection, goodness

mamma: (n) breast, mother, ma, knocker, boob, mum, mammy, mom, momma, mommy, mum

manner: (adj, n) kind; (n) bearing, demeanor, method, form, appearance, carriage, way; (n, v) custom, style, habit

manners: (n) conduct, etiquette, propriety, behavior, deportment, manner, courtesy, custom, decorum, good manners, usage. ANTONYMS: (n) vulgarity

mantelpiece: (n) chimneypiece, mantlepiece, shelf, chimneybreast, blanket, cape, sill, clavy, curtain, drape, drapery

manual: (n) handbook, guide, guidebook, primer, brochure, textbook, text, compendium, grammar, vade mecum, enchiridion. ANTONYMS: (n) mechanized, mechanical

marching: (n) walking, mar, drill; (adj) ongoing, moving

market: (n) fair, emporium, marketplace, bazaar, grocery store; (n, v) shop, trade; (v) demand, sell, commercialize, exchange

marquis: (n) lord, marquise, noble, margrave, nobleman, Donald Robert Perry marquis, don marquis, Markis

marriage: (adj, n) bridal, nuptial; (n) matrimony, espousal, union, wedlock, intermarriage, alliance, coupling; (n, v) match; (v) marry. ANTONYM: (n) separation

married: (adj) wedded, conjugal, matrimonial, connubial, nuptial, united, mixed, connected, marrying, attached, unite. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmarried, unattached, divorced, public

marry: (n, v) wed, espouse; (v) get married, link, conjoin, wife, splice, tie, unite, couple; (n) marriage. ANTONYMS: (v) divorce, separate, split

marrying: (adj) married

masculine: (adj, v) male, not female; (adj) manly, manlike, virile, mammish, mankind, bold, manful; (n) gender, he. ANTONYMS: (adj) female, neuter

master: (n) captain, instructor, lord; (v) control, conquer, command, dominate, defeat; (adj, n) original, head, ace. ANTONYMS: (n) underling, servant, novice, amateur

mastered: (adj) down pat, low, downhearted, perfecter, dispirited, depressed, declining, downcast, down in the mouth, cut down, beaten

masterpiece: (adj, n) tour de force; (n) achievement, chef d’oeuvre, standard, model, paragon, creation; (adj) prime, pick, nonpareil, onesuch

match: (n, v) mate, meet, pair, fellow; (v) agree, harmonise, accord, correspond, harmonize; (adj, n) parallel; (n) peer. ANTONYMS: (v) contradict, conflict, disagree, jar, differ; (n) difference

matrimonial: (adj) marital, conjugal, married, bridial, nuptial, spousal, wedded, marriage, wedding, hymeneal, household. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmarried, divorced, public

matrimony: (adj) connubially, maritally, weddedly, nuptially, marriedly, spousally, hymenally

matter: (n) business, substance, issue, material, affair, concern, incident, article, subject; (n, v) case; (adj, n) important

mean: (adj, n) middle, low,
mercy, mention, mendacity, Melville, melted, meet, meant, means, boundary, absolute; (n, v)

ANTONYMS: (adj) generous, kind, extravagant, charitable, luxurious, rich, expansive, extreme, great; (n) maximum, minimum

means: (n) instrument, agency, income, assets, manner, funds, capital, channel, property, resource, resources. ANTONYM: (n) poverty

meant: (adj) destined, implied, sincere, preordained, intentional, predestined; (v) intend, designate

meddle: (v) intervene, interfere, intrude, monkey, interpose, fiddle, pry, dabble, interlope; (n) interference; (adj) moil. ANTONYM: (v) disregard

meet: (v) find, converge, assemble, gather, fulfill, congregate, answer, cross, confront, intersect; (adv, v) encounter. ANTONYM: (v) diverge, disperse, separate, part, leave, differ, disband

meeting: (n) confluence, convention, concourse, assembly, conference, congress, council, meet, caucus, appointment, junction. ANTONYMS: (n) parting, trough

melancholy: (adj, v) dreary; (adj, n) gloom, melancholic; (adj) depressed, dejected, dismal, gloomy, doleful; (n, v) low spirits; (n) gloominess, depression. ANTONYMS: (n) happiness, cheerfulness, hopefulness, optimism; (adj) happy, bright, cheery, satisfied

melted: (adj) molten, fluid, liquified, dissolved, liquefied, baked, fluent, touched, limpid, sorry, flowing

melville: (n) Herman Melville

mendacity: (n) falsehood, falsity, deception, lie, deceit, falseness, fabrication, untruth, untruthfulness; (v) perjury; (adj) untrue. ANTONYM: (n) veracity

mention: (n, v) comment, name, remark, call, hint; (v) cite, observe, commend; (n) allusion, citation, reference. ANTONYM: (v) conceal

mercy: (n) kindness, compassion, pity, favor, leniency, pardon, forgiveness, grace, charity, humanity; (n, v) quarter. ANTONYMS: (n) cruelty, harshness, unkindness, severity, mercilessness, ruthlessness, impatience, inhumanity

mere: (adj, n) entire; (adj) bare, simple, pure; (n) loch, tarn, boundary, absolute; (n, v) downright; (adv) merely; (adj, v) clear

merit: (n, v) deserve; (adj, n) excellence, worth, desert; (n) virtue, credit, significance, value, goodness, quality; (v) rate. ANTONYMS: (n) demerit, disgrace, fault, insignificance, mediocrity, commonness

metaphorically: (adj) allegorically, symbolically, pathologically, tropically, parabolically, parabolically, symbolically, typically

metaphysics: (n) ontology, metaphysic, outside actual experience, ontological, cosmological, philosophy

method: (n) course, fashion, form, system, order, approach, arrangement, way, manner, formula; (adj, n) plan. ANTONYMS: (n) chaos, disorderliness

mezzotint: (n) mezzotinto, lithotint, etching; (v) engrave

middle: (n) heart, hub, core, center; (adj, n) mean, median, mid; (adj) intermediate, halfway, mediate, central. ANTONYMS: (adj) extreme, outer, late, early; (adj, n) outside; (n) extremity, perimeter, beginning, end, circumference, surface

midnight: (n) dark, noon, hour

might: (n) power, energy, ability, influence, strength, puissance, vehemence, intensity; (v) may, can, could. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness, feebleness, meekness

mildly: (adv) moderately, placidly, gently, tenderly, graciously, softly, lightly, kindly, calmly, sweetly, suavely. ANTONYMS: (adv) passionately, intensely, extremely, enormously, pithily, powerfully, harshly, severely, considerably

miles: (adj) far

military: (n) armed forces, force, army, troop, personnel; (adj) militant, warlike, soldierly, militaristic, armed, combatant. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmilitary, unarmed

milk: (v) squeeze, drain, tap, bleed, anodyne, balm; (n) buttermilk, colostrum, foremilk; (adj) gluten, chalk

millennium: (n) Happy Valley, châteaux en Espagne, future, century, Atlantis, millenary, remote future, period, millennial, thousand years, crack of doom

millionaire: (n) nabob, millionaire, wealthy person, rich person, plutocrat, millionairress, Croesus, Timon of Athens, affluent, dives, man of means

millions: (n) billions, jillions, trillions, large indefinite amount, zillions, myriad, large indefinite quantity

milestone: (n) load, weight, tax, liability, encumbrance, hindrance, handicap, impediment, albatross, Millstone grit; (adj) lead

milton: (v) accomplish, achieve, effect, execute, Keble, Macaulay; (n) English poet

miltonic: (adj) Miltonian

mimic: (adj, v) mock; (v) imitate, mime, copy, impersonate, parody, emulate; (n, v) counterfeit; (n) imitator, mimicker, ape

mind: (n, v) intellect, notice, regard; (v) care, look, attend, beware, keep, listen, look after; (n) disposition. ANTONYMS: (v) forget, neglect, disregard, disobey, Miss, ignore; (n) emotion, inattention; (adj) physical

mine: (v) excavate, sap; (n) excavation, pit, fund, land mine, vein; (v) exploit, burrow; (adj) my, delve

mingled: (adj) miscellaneous, complex, indiscriminate, heterogeneous, medley, confused, eclectic, motley, different; (v) blended, blent

minute: (n, v) note; (adj) little, delicate, microscopic, small, atomic; (n) jiffy, flash, moment, second, memorandum. ANTONYMS: (adj) huge, big, gigantic, significant, cursory, immeasurable, tremendous, important, colossal, giant, large

minutes: (n) record, transactions, records, memorandum, journal, minute, report, proceeding, legal proceeding, judicial proceeding, Hansard

mishief: (adj, n) evil, hurt, harm; (n) damage, ill, detriment, disadvantage, devilry, caper, devilment, maleficence. ANTONYMS: (n) obedience, beneficence, help

mischievous: (adj) bad, injurious, detrimental, naughty, deleterious, impish, harmful, playful, maleficient, arch; (adj, v) hurtful. ANTONYMS: (adj) harmless, serious

misfit: (n) anthropoid, ape, dork, birdbrain, loon, eccentric, fish out of water, loner, anomaly, oddity, radical. ANTONYM: (n) conformist

mislaid: (adj) misplaced, absent, disordered, gone astray, not there,
transmission
moist: (adj) damp, wet, muggy, clammy, dank, damps, dampish, soggy, soppy, wetish, moisture. ANTONYMS: (adj) dry, limp, fresh
molestation: (adj, n) annoyance; (n) disturbance, badgering, baiting, molest, hindrance, affliction, inconvenience, sexual harassment; (adj) infestation, outrage
moment: (n, v) consequence, weight; (adj, n) instant; (n) flash, jiffy, minute, import, second, time, bit, bit, hour. ANTONYMS: (n) consequence, age, triviality
monday: (n) Sunday, Whitmonday
money: (n) currency, capital, kale, funds, means, lucre, assets, legal tender, pelf, cash, dough
monkey: (n) imp, primate, scamp, rascal, battering ram; (v) tinker, meddle, tamper, trifle, cuckoo, echo
monthly: (adj) menstrual, mensal, periodic; (adv, n) each month, every month, month by month, (n) magazine, periodical, journal, series, review
moral: (n) lesson, meaning; (adj) good, decent, right, honest, virtuous, proper, chaste, upright, righteous. ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, unhonorable, unethical, amoral, decadent, wrong, unjust, sinful, irreverent, dishonestable, degenerate
moralist: (n) disciplinarian, martinet, philosopher, utilitarian, stickler, moraliser, egalitarian, dictator, authoritarian, elitist
morality: (n) ethics, goodness, virtue, honesty, decency, integrity, righteousness, chastity, behavior, moral philosophy, rectitude. ANTONYMS: (n) immorality, decadence, wickedness, indecency
moral: (n) ethics, moral, light, hedonism, ethical motive, conscience, motivation, motive, need, behavior, moral philosophy
morning: (n) dawn, sunrise, morn, forenoon, daylight, first light, am, dayspring, aurora, cockcrow, dawning. ANTONYMS: (n) sunset, nighttime, nightfall
morris: (n) Robert Morris, Gouverneur Morris, Esther Hobart Mcgigg slack Morris, William Morris, Esther Morris
mortal: (n) people
mostly: (adv) generally, chiefly, for the most part, ordinarily, in general, above all, mainly, primarily, principally, more often than not, by and large. ANTONYMS: (adv) partially
mother: (n) mamma, mommy, origin, mama, mammy, mummy; (n, v) father; (v) engender, generate, beget
motionless: (adj) inactive, inert, immobile, stationary, fixed, unmoving, quiescent, dead, torpid; (adj, adv) calm, at rest. ANTONYMS: (adj) mobile, active, alive, flowing
motor: (v) drive, ride, travel; (n) automobile, machine, electric motor, car, locomotive, conductor, auto; (adj) motive
moustache: (adj, n) hair; (n) mustache, mustachio, mastax, whiskers; (adj) whisker, mane, brush, tress, ringlet, shag
mousy: (adj) mousey, shy, mouselike, fearful, silent, dull, gray, sheepish, frightened, dumb, chromatic. ANTONYMS: (adj) bold, brazen
mouth: (n) lips, aperture, edge, entrance, snout, entry, (n, v) grimace; (v) articulate, pronounce, speak
move: (v) excite, go, affect, carry, touch, instigate, travel; (n, v) act, drive, transfer, maneuver. ANTONYMS: (v) stay, restore, refrain, remain, rest, withdraw, stop, repel, come, leave
movement: (n) move, action, campaign, crusade, activity, advancement, cause, passage, drive, drift, flow. ANTONYMS: (n) stillness, inertia, motionlessness, inactivity, retreat
mulish: (adj) cussed, obstinate, headstrong, hardheaded, dogged, tenacious, willful, pigheaded, wayward, intractable, obdurate. ANTONYMS: (adj) compliant, flexible, amenable
murderous: (adj) cutthroat, homicidal, gory, bloodthirsty, cruel, brutal, fierce, mortal, deadly, lethal, killing. ANTONYMS: (adj) easy
museum: (n) depository, repository, conservatory, menagerie, deposit, Louvre, landmark, treasury
music: (n) melody, chorus, musical, sound, composition, monody, folk music, medicine, euphony, drumming, ballet
musical: (adj) harmonious, melodic, sweet, canorous, tuneful, dulce, mellifluous, pleasing, lyrical; (n) musical comedy, music. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmusical, grating, harsh, inharmonious,
unnaturally

muttered: (adj) garbled, incoherent, broken, inarticulate

myself: (pron) me, itself, herself, oneself, themselves, yourself; (n) I, yourselves; (adv) in person, for myself, in my opinion.

ANTONYMS: (adv) universally, generally

mysterious: (adj) inscrutable, incomprehensible, deep, eerie, inexplicable, obscure, abstruse, dark, cryptic, secret, arcane. ANTONYM: (adj, n) known, apparent, normal, open, explicable, facile, obvious, simple, legible, familiar, transparent

nagging: (adv) critical, troublesome, niggling, capious, vexatious, bothersome, demanding, moaning, uneasy; (n) torment

nailed: (adj) fixed, tight, stationary, stable, secure, decided, firm, immobile

name: (v) appoint, describe, baptize, list, enumerate, identify, cite, mention; (n, v) title, entitle; (n) epithet. ANTONYM: (n) nobody, nobody

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

diaper, cloth, diaper, nappy, dinner napkin, handkerchief, serviette, table napkin, nappy, dinner napkin

nearer: (adj) adjacent, narre, hither; (adv) more rapidly, sooner, quicker, near, nearer, Neer, first, earlier, Neer

nearest: (adj) proximate, immediate, close, near, next, adjoining, intimate, direct, adjacent; (adv) nearest; (adv) fore. ANTONYM: (adj) distant

nearly: (adv) closely, intimately, nearly, very nearly, virtual, virtually; (adv, adj) nearly, all but, close, most; (adv, prep) approximately

neatness: (n) trimness, dexterity, orderliness, tidiness, spruceness, cleanliness, precision, compactness, purity, cleanliness, elegance. ANTONYM: (n) untidiness, largeness, clumsiness, disorder, inelegance, clutter, chaos, messiness

necessity: (adj, n, v) requisite; (adj, v) important; (adj) inevitable, compulsory, mandatory, fundamental, main, indispensable; (n) necessity, demand; (adj, n) basic. ANTONYM: (adj) optional, surplus, needless, unjustified, dispensable, possible, unimportant, voluntary, nonessential, inappropriate; (n) inessential

necessity: (n) demand, need, lack, exigency, essential, compulsion, emergency, distress, must, constraint, necessary. ANTONYM: (n) inessential, treat, unimportance, luxury

neck: (n) cervix, nape, neckband, neckline, isthmus; (v) make out, pet, love, cut; (adj) structure, middle constriction

nectar: (n) delicacy, secretion, juice, beebread, fruit crush, fruit juice, goody, kickshaw, liquid, bitterweed

need: (adj, n, v) lack, want; (n, v) demand, desire, deficiency, must, destitution; (n) necessity, requirement; (v) require, claim. ANTONYM: (v) obviate, dislike, have; (n) option, luxury, glut, unimportance, affluence, prosperity

needed: (adj) essential, required, requisite, needful, indispensable, wanted, needing, needs, wanting, desired, want. ANTONYM: (adj) optional

needlework: (n) stitchery, sewing, needlecraft, stitching, knitwork, crochet, crocheting, knit, knitting, fancywork, creation

needs: (n) necessity, demand; (adj, n) basic, fundamental, main, indispensable, compulsory, mandatory, essential, primary; (adj, n) primary; (n) necessity, demand; (adv) needy

nerve: (n) cheek, audacity, boldness, brass, impudence, heart, mettle, daring, courage, face, fortitude. ANTONYM: (n) cowardice, timidity, reticence, respect

nervous: (adj) anxious, excitable, afraid, uneasy, shy, fearful, apprehensive, firm; (adv) tense; (adv) cowardly, excited. ANTONYM: (adj) brave, relaxed, bold, composed, confident, fearless, untroubled, unfappable, still, unconcerned, carefree

nest: (n) den, lair, hole, burrow, home, beehive; (adv) brood, hive, litter; (adj, n) herd; (v) embed

never: (adv) ne'er, Nevers, always, never, not at all, not, NE. ANTONYM: (adv) always, forever

nevertheless: (adv, conj, prep) however, although; (adv, conj) but, yet, even; (adv) all the same, even so, though, anyway, anyhow; (adv, adv) still

news: (n) advice, message, information, intelligence, tidings,
**Pygmalion**

**noble:** (adj, n) grand, glorious, patrician; (adj) imposing, impressive, elevated, majestic, generous, high; (adj, v) dignified, great. ANTONYMS: (adj) shameful, humble, dishonorable, lowly, lowborn, disgraceful, unimpressive, ignoble, modest, petty; (n, lady) nobody; (n) cipher, naught, zero, nil, nothing, nonentity, cypher, zip, whippersnapper, none; (n, pron) nobody; (n) celebrity, notable, somebody; (pron) everyone, anyone, everybody

**noise:** (n, v) clatter, echo; (n) clamor, hubbub, racket, sound, disturbance, uproar, din, buzz, clang. ANTONYMS: (n) silence, quiet, quietness, sense

**nomenclature:** (n) language, classification, appellation, denomination, linguistic communication, linguistic process, location, lyric, markup language; (v) name

**none:** (n) naught, naught, nobody, zilch, anything; (adj) not, neither, any; (adj) whatsoever, no, whatever

**nonsense:** (n) bosh, absurdity, humbug, balderdash, foolishness, drivel, folderol, baloney, falderal, jargon, claptrap. ANTONYMS: (n) sense, wisdom, substance, fact

**north:** (adj) northwards, northerly, northward, in the north; (n) north, union, compass north, due north, magnetic north, norther; (adj) northbound

**note:** (n) hooter, nozzle, proboscis, honker, bow, odour; (v) wind, pry, scent; (n, v) sniff

**notable:** (adj) conspicuous, celebrated, illustrious, eminent, memorable, extraordinary, renowned, famous, remarkable; (n) luminary, celebrity. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, unknown, obscure, unimpressive, undistinguished; (n) nobody, nonentity

**notebook:** (n, v) comment, mind, remark, mention, heed, mark, look, report; (n) indication, annotation; (v) detect. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard; (n) disgrace, invoice

**notion:** (n) belief, idea, impression, fancy, image, imagination, opinion, conception, concept; (adj, n, v) judgment; (n, v) caprice. ANTONYMS: (n) trust, certainty, fact, reality

**notions:** (n) belief, thinking, thought, sundries, opinion, concept, ideas, ribbon, philosophy, odds and ends; (adj) irrational

**notorious:** (adj, v) notable; (adj) known, infamous, illustrious, disreputable, flagrant, egregious, prominent, celebrated, noted; (adj, n) errant. ANTONYMS: (adj) anonymous, reputable, famous

**nowhere:** (n) obscurity, limbo; (adv) not anywhere, nowhere, without, not anywhere, (adj) tiresome, vapid, uninteresting, tasteless, prosaic

**nuisance:** (n, adj) annoyance; (n) harassment, irritation, pain, pest, hassle, inconvenience, mischief, irritant, plague, pain in the neck. ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure, help, delight, blessing, balm, advantage, satisfaction, ease

**number:** (n, v) amount, figure; (v) calculate, total, aggregate, enumerate, come; (n) score, act, volume, issue

**nurse:** (n, v) nourish, nurture; (v) look after, entertain, attend, cherish, lactate, harbor, foster, cultivate, cradle

**nursing:** (n) attention, tending, care, breast feeding, treatment, nurture, suckling, nurse, feeding, treat, rearing

**oath:** (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear

**object:** (n) cause, intent, meaning, mark, subject, objective, substance; (n, v) aim, end, intention; (v) except. ANTONYMS: (v) agree, approve, praise; (n) notion

**objective:** (n) object, mark, goal, intent, intention, design, ambition; (adj) impartial, dispassionate, fair, just. ANTONYMS: (adj) biased, subjective, slanted, partial, ethereal, emotional, personal

**obligation:** (n) debt, bond, duty, liability, commitment, charge, burden, responsibility, onus, necessity, requirement. ANTONYMS: (n) option, persuasion

**nocturnal, day:** (n) day, light, sunshine

**notions:** (n) belief, thinking, thought, sundries, opinion, concept, ideas, ribbon, philosophy, odds and ends; (adj) irrational

**notory:** (n) data, commentary, currency, paper, comments, remarks, annotation, information, ready money, observations, newspaper

**nothing:** (n, v) naught; (adj, n) nil, null; (n) nobody, cipher, nihil, nonentity, trifle, nix, aught, cypher. ANTONYMS: (n) anything, everything, some; (n) all

**notice:** (n, v) note, mind, regard; (n) advertisement, information, declaration, attention; (adj, v) look, attend; (v) find, detect.

**notice:** (n, v) ignore, overlook, Miss; (n) ignorance, inattention, appointment, unconsciousness

**noted:** (adj) noted

**notion:** (n) belief, idea, impression, fancy, image, imagination, opinion, conception, concept; (adj, n, v) judgment; (n, v) caprice. ANTONYMS: (n) trust, certainty, fact, reality

**notions:** (n) belief, thinking, thought, sundries, opinion, concept, ideas, ribbon, philosophy, odds and ends; (adj) irrational

**notorious:** (adj, v) notable; (adj) known, infamous, illustrious, disreputable, flagrant, egregious, prominent, celebrated, noted; (adj, n) errant. ANTONYMS: (adj) anonymous, reputable, famous

**nowhere:** (n) obscurity, limbo; (adv) not anywhere, nowhere, without, not anywhere, (adj) tiresome, vapid, uninteresting, tasteless, prosaic

**nuisance:** (n, adj) annoyance; (n) harassment, irritation, pain, pest, hassle, inconvenience, mischief, irritant, plague, pain in the neck. ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure, help, delight, blessing, balm, advantage, satisfaction, ease

**number:** (n, v) amount, figure; (v) calculate, total, aggregate, enumerate, come; (n) score, act, volume, issue

**nurse:** (n, v) nourish, nurture; (v) look after, entertain, attend, cherish, lactate, harbor, foster, cultivate, cradle

**nursing:** (n) attention, tending, care, breast feeding, treatment, nurture, suckling, nurse, feeding, treat, rearing

**oath:** (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear

**object:** (n) cause, intent, meaning, mark, subject, objective, substance; (n, v) aim, end, intention; (v) except. ANTONYMS: (v) agree, approve, praise; (n) notion

**objective:** (n) object, mark, goal, intent, intention, design, ambition; (adj) impartial, dispassionate, fair, just. ANTONYMS: (adj) biased, subjective, slanted, partial, ethereal, emotional, personal

**obligation:** (n) debt, bond, duty, liability, commitment, charge, burden, responsibility, onus, necessity, requirement. ANTONYMS: (n) option, persuasion
oblige: (v) coerce, force, drive, constrain, make, bind, accommodate, obligate, necessitate, enforce, impel. ANTONYMS: (v) displease, request, hinder

obscenity: (n) gloom, darkness, shade, dimness, obscurity, night, oblivion, haze, ambiguity, shadow, cloudiness. ANTONYMS: (n) clarity, fame, light, simplicity, prominence, celebrity, brightness

observe: (v, n) comment, notice, note; (v) commemorate, mind, guard, mention, mark, see, discover; (int, v) look. ANTONYMS: (v) feel, disregard, break, overlook, disobey, disrespect, Miss, violate

obstinate: (adj) obdurative, inflexible, intractable, determined, inveterate, disobedient, willful, stubborn, contrary, wayward, dogged. ANTONYMS: (adj) flexible, amenable, irresolute, cooperative, easygoing, docile, biddable, agreeable, accommodating, malleable, gentle

obtain: (v) acquire, have, get, earn, achieve, attain, accomplish, derive, effect, make, collect. ANTONYMS: (v) lose, relinquish, sell, dispatch, give

obtuse: (adj) dim, stupid, dense, blunt, heavy, slow, insensitive, doltish, thick, dumb, simple. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, clever, doltish, thick, dumb, simple.

obviously: (adv) clearly, patently, plainly, openly, apparently, manifestly, markedly, transparently, naturally, distinctly, prominently. ANTONYMS: (adv) imperceptibly, inconspicuously, secretly, ambiguously, covertly, furtively, unclearly, invisibly, questionably, surprisingly

occasion: (n, v) cause; (n) case, event, occasion, episode, incident; (v) bring about, create, beget, make, induce

occasional: (adj) accidental, irregular, incidental, infrequent, episodic, intermittent, fortuitous, adventitious, contingent, rare, odd. ANTONYMS: (adj) frequent, recurrent, addicted, regular, common, continuous

occasionally: (adv) now and then, from time to time, accidentally, every so often, now and again, sometimes, irregularly, uncommonly, casually, every now and then, fortuitously.

ANTONYMS: (adv) regularly, usually, often, recurrently, constantly

occupation: (n) occupancy, business, craft, calling, job, place, vocation, career, function, line; (n, v) affair. ANTONYMS: (n) surrender

occupied: (adj) busy, engaged, employed, diligent, active, absorbed, engrossed, working, industrious, affiliated, betrothed. ANTONYMS: (adj) empty, vacant, uninhabited, available, free, idle, liberated, unoccupied

occur: (v) happen, come, fall, befall, betide, chance, be, materialize, develop, come up, appear. ANTONYMS: (v) disappear

occurring: (adj) going on

odds: (n) likelihood, probability, possibility, chance, advantage, likeliness, chances, disparity, prospect; (v) dissension; (adj) odd. ANTONYMS: (n) unlikelihood

odious: (adj, v) hateful, obnoxious; (adj) detestable, hideous, nasty, execrable, disgusting, abhorrent, abominable, heinous, forbidding. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasant, delightful, agreeable, lovable, nice

offend: (v) irritate, affront, insult, contravene, injure, disgust, infringe, displease, abuse, wound, anger. ANTONYMS: (v) please, delight, praise, attract

offended: (adj) angry, affronted, aggrieved, pained, wronged, annoyed, insulted, shocked, vexed, resentful, injured. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, proud, unconcerned

offer: (v) give, bestow, put, tender, extend, impart, introduce, advance, propose; (n) proposal, proposition. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, withhold, take

offered: (adj) presented, accessible, existing, obtainable, available, ready, on hand, to be had, unsolicited

offering: (n, v) gift, grant; (n) oblation, contribution, donation, presentation, offer, present, endowment, gratuity, bestowal

officer: (n) police officer, administrator, constable, commander, military officer, bureaucrat, official, officerholder, executive, agent, employee. ANTONYMS: (n) underling

official: (adj) formal, standard, regular, functional; (n) minister, bureaucrat, functionary, employee, officerholder; (n, v) executive; (adj, v) authoritative. ANTONYMS: (adj) private, informal, illegal, unauthorized, unceremonious, unlawful, invalid

often: (adj, adv) oft; (adv) much, again and again, repeatedly, oftentimes, oftentimes, many times, always, commonly, again; (adj) frequent. ANTONYMS: (adv) seldom, infrequently, never

older: (adj) old, aged, elderly, ancient, adult, earlier, big, preceding, former, oldest; (adj, n) senior. ANTONYMS: (adj) younger, immature, youthful, present, young

old-fashioned: (adj) obsolete, antiquated, archaic, outmoded, outdated, ancient, old, musty, corny, behind the times, superannuated

once: (adv, n) formerly; (adv) before, ever, previously, one time, at one time, already, erst; (adj, adv) erstwhile; (adj) former; (n) whilom. ANTONYMS: (adv) future

open: (adj, n) frank, candid; (adj, n, v) clear; (adj) obvious, exposed, artless, free, honest, guileless, forthright, naked. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) shut; (v) close, end; (adj) devious, secretive, concealed, furtive, restricted, limited, reserved, secret

opened: (adj) candid, exposed, overt, agaze, blatant, blazing, clear, through, conspicuous; (v) distended, blown

opening: (n) gap, break, aperture, beginning, door, commencement, entrance, hole, occasion, cleft; (adj, n) preliminary. ANTONYMS: (adj) final, last; (adj, n) closing; (n) exit, finale, finish, ending, shutting, postscript, conclusion

opera: (n) opera house, bouffe, drama, or movie script, opera bouffe, operetta, theater, script, dramatic work, dramatic composition, theatre

opportunity: (n) chance, opening, luck, occasion, crack, room, event, time, circumstance, shot, alternative. ANTONYMS: (n) past, disaster

opposite: (adj, n) contrary, contradictory, opponent; (adj) adverse, different, opposing, hostile, diametric, opposed; (adj, pron) other; (adj, adv) counter. ANTONYMS: (adj) allied, alternate, identical, like, same, parallel; (n) sameness, likeness, confirmation

opposition: (n) conflict, contrary,
contrariety, opposite, hostility, enemy, opponent, antagonism, competition, contradiction; (n, prep) antithesis. ANTONYMS: (adj) ally, support, acceptance, approval, backing, encouragement, inclination, goodwill, ease, agreement, cooperation

opulence: (n) fortune, wealth, luxury, exuberance, comfort, luxuriousness, prosperity, wealthiness, plenty; (adj, n) riches, affluence. ANTONYMS: (n) poverty, paucity, shabbiness, squalor

orange: (n) orangeness, orange tree, Methyl orange, bergamot, red and yellow, lemon, marmalade orange, orange river; (adj, n) reddish yellow; (adj) amber, ochre

order: (n, v) command, direct, decree, dictate, sort, rank, array, commission, charge; (n) instruction, edict. ANTONYNS: (n, v) request; (n) mayhem, confusion, chaos, mess, anarchy, disorderliness, disarray; (v) disturb, deregulate, supply

orders: (n) holy orders, information, preparation, remit, briefing, guidelines

ordinary: (adj, n) customary, usual; (adj) middling, mediocre, average, normal, everyday; (adj, n) familiar, accustomed, habitual; (adj, v) general. ANTONYNS: (adj) unusual, strange, peculiar, outstanding, incredible, special, famous, distinguished, abnormal, particular, exotic

organ: (n) instrument, member, limb, apparatus, harmonium, agency, part, mechanism, medium, means, journal

organization: (n) establishment, arrangement, formation, administration, constitution, association, structure, system, institution, form, business. ANTONYNS: (n) chaos, disorder, disorderliness

organize: (n, v) arrange, regulate; (v) establish, coordinate, fix, constitute, devise, direct, institute, form, make. ANTONYNS: (v) jumble, disturb, cancel, demobilize, disarrange, disband, dismiss

organs: (n) offal, haslet, giblet, chitlins, chitlings, chitterlings, insides, tongue, variety meat, sweetbread, tripe

original: (adj) primitive, native, authentic, primary, new, indigenous, aboriginal, primeval, primordial, early; (n) archetype. ANTONYNS: (adj) hackneyed, derivative, copied, banal, corny, resulting; (n) counterfeit, imitation, replica, fake, copy

originality: (n) novelty, imagination, ingenuity, initiative, freshness, newness, invention, creativity, heterodoxy, innovation; (adj, n) individuality. ANTONYNS: (n) normality, unoriginality

ornament: (n) decoration, adornment, embellishment, decor; (v) beautify, decorate, deck, embellish, adorn; (n, v) garnish, dress. ANTONYNS: (v) strip

ostich: (n) Struthio Camelus, ratite, flightless bird; (adj) camel bird, doe, greyhound, hare, gazelle, antelope, eagle, courser

others: (n) rest, cessation, lie, lave, LAN, ease, acquiesce, intermission

ottoman: (n) hassock, footstool, footrest, fauteuil, Osmani, settle, Turk, Otomme, wooll sack, fag, pouf

ought: (n, v) need; (v) had better, should, have, possessed, owned, owed, behove, (n) ought, zero, duty

ourselves: (pron) myself, herself, itself, oneself, themselves, yourself; (n) me, yourselves, usself

outburst: (n) explosion, spurt, eruption, fit, burst, flash, effusion, gush, ebullition, blast, rage

outrageous: (adj) inordinate, atrocious, ridiculous, monstrous, offensive, gross, excessive, extravagant, absurd, unconscionable; (adj) furious. ANTONYNS: (adj) acceptable, reasonable, normal, credible, good, honorable, lovely, complimentary, appealing, commendable, admirable

outside: (adv) outdoors, alfresco, out of doors; (n, prep) exterior; (adj, prep) external; (adj) outdoor, foreign, outer, extraneous, remote, outward. ANTONYNS: (adj, adv, n, prep) inside; (adj) indoor, internal, likely, strong; (prep) in, within; (adv) indoors; (adj, n) interior

oven: (n) furnace, stove, fireplace, hearth, broiler, heater, bakery, range, kitchen appliance, boiler, coke oven chamber

overbearing: (adj) dictatorial, domineering, arrogant, imperious, oppressive, despotic, authoritarian, supercilious, dogmatic, disdainful, lordly. ANTONYNS: (adj) meek, straightforward, modest, reasonable, subservient, weak

overcoat: (n) greatcoat, coat, cloak, robe, topcoat, surcoat, coating, overcoating, capote, Chesterfield, gown

overcome: (v) crush, subdue, beat, vanquish, overpower, master, defeat, hurdle, get over, overwhelm; (adj) beaten. ANTONYNS: (v) fail, lose, comfort, protect, resist, surrender, capitulate; (adj) unimpressed

overwhelmed: (adj) beaten, overpowered, vanquished, dumbfounded, inundated, flooded, overthrown, engulfed, conquered, bewildered; (v) overborne. ANTONYNS: (adj) unimpressed

owed: (adj) due, outstanding, unpaid, payable, deserved, fitting; (v) ought, behoove, owned, possessed; (n) ought. ANTONYNS: (adj) paid

oxford: (n) Oxford university, boot

paid: (adj, v) compensated; (adj) salaried, paying, nonrecreational, profitable, remunerated, remunerative, mercenary, settled, prepaid, apaid. ANTONYNS: (adj) owing, due, unprofitable; (adv) voluntary

painful: (adj) hard, difficult, sharp, harrowing, grievous, affective, bad, irritating; (adj, v) distressing, harsh, bitter. ANTONYNS: (adj) content, heartwarming, soothing, comfortable, bearable, agreeable, effortless, dull, slight, wonderful, happy

pains: (n) nisus, labor, trouble, effort, exertion, labour, pain, care, struggle, attempt, strain

painters: (n) painter

painting: (n) portrait, likeness, colouring, depiction, icon, illumination, image, design, coat, drawing, house painting

pair: (n, v) match; (adj, n) brace; (n) duet, duo, dyad; (v) join, mate, link, copulate, equate, marry

palace: (n) castle, mansion, hall, alcazar, chateau, palazzo, house, palaces, regime, fortress, serai

pallor: (n) pallidness, waness, complexion, achrarmosia, lividity, lividness, luridness, pale, skin color, whiteness, sallowness. ANTONYNS: (n) rosiness, coloration, blooming

pantomime: (n, v) gesture; (n) dumb show, mummerly, acting, playacting, performing, playing, pantomimist; (v) mimic, roleplay, playact
part, constitutively, in part, sidely, moderately, halfway, incompletely, relatively. ANTONYMS: (adv) completely, wholly, entirely; (adv) fully
partner: (n) copartner, pal, collaborator, colleague; (adj, n) associate, fellow, accomplice, companion, comrade, mate, ally. ANTONYMS: (n) superior, enemy
parts: (n) faculty, nous, quick parts, sagacity, wit, surroundings; (adj) ingenuity, cleverness, capacity, turn, talents
party: (n) company, band, group, assembly, crew, association, gathering, crowd, clique, meeting, celebration
pass: (adj, n, v) run; (v) flow, give, deliver, lead, happen, overtake, proceed; (adj, v) move; (n, v) offer, live. ANTONYNS: (v) reject, make, take, veto; (n) failing, rejection, exclusion
passed: (adj) accepted, approved, legal, gone
passion: (n) affection, fire, fervor, love, feeling, anger, enthusiasm, heat, craving, desire; (n, v) ardor. ANTONYNS: (n) apathy, hate, serenity, meekness, hatred, doubt, dislike, calmness, moderation
past: (n) history, yesterday; (adj, adv, n) run; (v) flow, give, deliver, lead, happen, overtake, proceed; (adj, v) move; (n, v) offer, live. ANTONYNS: (v) reject, make, take, veto; (n) failing, rejection, exclusion
patent: (adj) overt, evident, apparent, manifest, plain, clear, conspicuous, open, palpable, explicit; (n) letters patent. ANTONYNS: (adj) inconspicuous, obscure, subtle, unobtrusive, veiled, ambiguous, furtive, questionable
pathos: (v) emotion, inspiration, impression, affliction; (n) poignancy, pity, ruth, commiseration, grief, poignance, sympathy
patience: (n) endurance, fortitude, longanimity, equanimity, tolerance, resignation, restraint, composure, sufferance; (n, v) moderation, calmness. ANTONYN: (n) impatience, eagerness, intolerance, annoyance
patient: (adj) forbearing, passive, calm, enduring, resigned, uncomplaining, tolerant, stoical, lenient, meek, persistent. ANTONYNS: (adj) intolerant, annoyed, eager, harsh
patriarch: (n) forefather, paterfamilias, father, head, chief, old man, antediluvian, head of household, elder, founder, senior. ANTONYNS: (n) matriarch
pauperize: (v) impoverish, pauperise, break, fold, reduce, ruin, bust, bleed
pause: (n, v) halt, interruption, adjournment, delay, respite, stop; (adj, n, v) rest; (n) intermission, gap; (adj, v) discontinue; (v) hesitate. ANTONYNS: (n) decisiveness, continuation, start; (v) proceed
peal: (n) ding, noise, clang, dingdong, blast; (v) chime, knoll, toll, echo; (adj, n) swell; (n, v) bang
pebble: (n) boulder, crystal, flint, rock, scree, cobblestone, calculus, crag, granule, pebblestone; (adj) quartz
pedantic: (adj) affected, donnish, learned, bookish, formal, scholastic, scholarly, didactic, full of affectation, fussy; (adj, v) pompous. ANTONYNS: (adj) basic, dilettante
pedestal: (n) bottom, foot, groundwork, plinth, footstall, basis, bed, pillar, daish, stand, platform
peering: (adj) nosy, prying, snoopy
penknife: (adj, n) blade; (n) switchblade, pocketknife, clasp knife, pocket knife, carving knife, stiletto; (adj) cutlery, edge tool, whittle, razor
pennies: (n) change
penniless: (adj) indigent, needy, poor, destitute, moneyless, broke, miserable, impoverished, insolvent, penurious, hard up. ANTONYNS: (adj) solvent, wealthy, affluent
penilessness: (n) impenetrability, impoverishment, penuriousness, need
penny: (n) change, coin, centime, copper, groat, subunit, money, mite, doit, small change, denomination
percentage: (n) share, cut, portion, piece, percent, ration, proportion, lot, allotment, profit, interest
perfect: (adj, n, v) consummate, complete; (adj, n) absolute, full, entire; (adj) exact, utter, thorough, faultless, integral, exquisite. ANTONYNS: (adj) flawed, faulty, wrong, inferior, misshapen, incorrect, defective, used, everyday, unhappy, partial
perfectly: (adj, adv) entirely; (adv) fully, thoroughly, consummately,
utterly, flawlessly, absolutely, purely, totally, faultlessly, wholly. ANTONYM: (adv) badly, imperfectly, incorrectly, wrong, inaccurately, partially, partly, poorly, unpleasantly, wrongly

perforce: (n) on compulsion; (adv) needs

performance: (n) discharge, execution, fulfillment, observance, accomplishment, operation, implementation; (n, v) action, achievement, deed, efficiency. ANTONYM: (n) omission

perfunctorily: (adv) superficially, automatically, carelessly, as a formality, involuntarily, quickly, hastily, unthinkingly, passingly, automatically, fleetingly. ANTONYM: (adv) thoroughly

perhaps: (adv) mayhap, perchance, peradventure, possibly, probably, conceivably, by chance, haphazardly, if, presumably; (n) might. ANTONYM: (adv) certainly

period: (n) dot, epoch, era, point, duration, generation, day, conclusion, cycle, length, stage

perplexed: (adj) confused, puzzled, baffled, confounded, doubtful, distracted, disconcerted; (adv) v) intricate, complicated, lost, involved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unperplexed, assured, clear, knowing

person: (n) individual, human, man, mortal, character, soul, human being, being, creature, body; (n, v) party

personal: (adj) own, particular, human, intimate, peculiar, private, direct, proper, subjective, physical; (n) person. ANTONYM: (adj) public, general, detached, collective, common, orthodox, formal, impersonal, outermost, external, typical

persons: (n) folk, public, society, world

persuade: (v) convince, coax, assure, allure, entice, influence, induce, cajole, argue, exhort, lure. ANTONYMS: (v) discourage, dissuade, deter, restrain, force

persuaded: (adj) sure, satisfied, easily affected, impressive, positive, delicate, sensible, intelligent, certain, in no doubt, definite. ANTONYM: (adj) unsure, uncertain

petulance: (n) touchiness, testiness, tetchiness, crossness, choleric, fretfulness, peevishness, temper, acerbity; (adj) petulant, flippancy

pharisaic: (adj) sanctimonious, pietistic, self-righteous, pietistical, pious, Pharisean

philosophic: (v) platonic, staid, stayed, stoical; (adj) thoughtful, rational, patient, learned, ideologic, ideological. ANTONYM: (adj) nonphilosophical

philosophy: (n) ethics, logic, theory, ideology, literalism, monism, metaphysics, etiology, esthetics, axiology; (adj, n) stoicism

phonetic: (adj) vocal, phonic, outspoken, spoken; (adv) v) oral; (v) lingual, unwritten; (n) phonetics

phonetically: (adv) vocally

phonetician: (n) linguist

phonetics: (adj, n) phonics; (adj) phonography, phonetic; (n) phonology

phonograph: (n) gramophone, record player, jukebox, nickelodeon, microphone, mechanical recorder, acoustic gramophone, megaphone; (v) phonorganon, electronic devices

physique: (n) figure, form, constitution, shape, body, habitus, frame, person, size, appearance; (adj, n) muscle

piano: (adj) soft, gentle, indulgent, lax; (n) grand piano, pianissimo, softness, upright piano, mechanical piano; (adv) quietly, gently

pick: (n) alternative, best, option, selection, choice; (adj, n) cream, elite; (adv) v) select; (v) opt, harvest, gather. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, refuse

picked: (adj) select, chosen, best, recherche, rare, pricelessness, preferred, pointed, elected, named; (v) choose

picking: (n) option, selection, alternative, gathering, collection, choice, harvesting, leavings, collecting, indefinite quantity; (v) choose

pickpocket: (n) cutpurse, thief, dip, robber, burglar, shoplifter, inclination, magnetic dip, magnetic inclination, miscreant, nipper

pictures: (n) cinema, movie, movie theater, footage, motion picture, movie house

piece: (n) fragment, division, part, article, lump, hunk, composition, component,opus; (n, v) patch, portion. ANTONYM: (n) whole, chunk; (v) disassemble

piercing: (adj, n) sharp, cutting; (adv) v) keen, penetrating, biting, bitter, harsh, shrill; (adj) high, raw, loud. ANTONYMS: (adj) quiet, dull, soft, hot

pigeon: (n) dove, gull, gudgeon, cully, ringdove, victim, cushat, gobemouche, cull; (v) bulk, mult

pillar: (n) brace, mainstay, post, obelisk, foundation, pier, monument, stanchion, backbone, buttress; (adv) n) tower

pinched: (adj) haggard, drawn, emaciated, cadaverous, narrow, penurious, thin, penniless, adenoideal; (adj, n) necessitous; (n) distressed. ANTONYM: (adj) relaxed

pipes: (n) muselet, tubing, tubes, pipe, tube

pitch: (n, v) fling, cast, degree, dip, tilt, lurch, toss, throw, slant; (v) chuck, hurl

piteous: (adj) miserable, pitiful, pathetic, doleful, lamentable, abject, compassionate, unfortunate, poor, paltry, pitiable

pitfall: (n) mesh, trap, noose, ambush, decoy, gin, snare, difficulty, booby trap, peril, danger

pitibly: (adv) pathetically, pitifully, miserably, piteously, lamentably, wretchedly, pathetically, tragically, sadly, deplorably

pitman: (n) mineworker, miner, coal miner, connecting rod, shaft repairer, sir Isaac pitman

pity: (n, v) compassion, ruth; (n) mercy, commiseration, condolence, sympathy, clemency, remorse; (v) sympathize, compassionate, feel sorry for. ANTONYM: (n) blame, cruelty, indifference, harshness, joy

pitying: (adj) sympathetic, merciful, pitying, gloomily, mercyless, pitiful, sorry, sorry for, humane, dreary

place: (n, v) post, order; (v) fix, lay, arrange, locate, install; (adv, n, v) rank, station; (n) domicile, office. ANTONYM: (v) remove, divest, lift, dismantle

placed: (adj) situated, laid, set, positioned, arranged, fixed, sited, collocate, determined, dictated, hardened

places: (n) chairs, seating, spaces

plainly: (adv) evidently, manifestly, clearly, distinctly, openly, obviously, patently, overtly, definitely; (adv, adv) frankly, honestly. ANTONYM: (adv) imperceptibly, vaguely, obscurely, figuratively, unclearly, politely, incoherent, implicitly, finely, ambiguously,
peremptory, plus, explicit, definite. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncertain, derogatory, unsure, pessimistic, sad, downtrodden, destructive, neutral, disheartened, uncomplimentary, useless

positively: (adv) absolutely, definitely, decidedly, unequivocally, expressly, emphatically, categorically, clearly, confidently; (adv, int) surely; (adj, adv) really. ANTONYMS: (adv) disapprovingly, pessimistically, uncertainly, doubtfully, inauspiciously, ill

possibility: (n) opportunity, chance, likelihood, opening, probability, expectancy, potential, eventuality, occasion, odds, prospect. ANTONYMS: (n) impossibility

possible: (adj) imaginable, likely, feasible, practicable, earthly, maybe, probable, practical, potential, tolerable, thinkable. ANTONYMS: (adj) unlikely, compulsory, actual, implausible, unrealistic, unattainable

possibly: (adv) probably, perhaps, peradventure, likely, perchance, may, might, or, mayhap, conceivably, potentially. ANTONYMS: (adv) impossible, definitely, certainly, indeed, implausibly

post: (n, v) place, position, stake, station; (n) office, function, pillar, attitude; (v) locate, enter, lay

pound: (n, v) pen, hammer, thump; (v) palpitate, grind, maul, crush, bang, flap, mash, buffet

pour: (v) gush, shed, decant, scatter, stream, flow, pour, discharge, teem, bang, pelt, discharge, teem, infusion; (n, v) overflow. ANTONYMS: (v) drizzle, trickle

poured: (adj) concrete

pouring: (adj) gushing, teeming, flowing profusely, burbling, burbling; (n) casting, affusion, downpour, effusion, tapping, baptism. ANTONYMS: (adj) light

poverty: (n) lack, destitution, penury, need, indigence, want; (adj, n) distress; (n) pauperism, impoverishment, squalor, deprivation. ANTONYMS: (n) wealth, riches, affluence, smartness, luxury, prosperity, fertility, surplus

power: (n, v) might, ability, influence, dominion, faculty; (n) potency, energy, control, authority, domination, strength. ANTONYMS: (n) powerlessness, helplessness, weakness, inability, subjugation, moderation, calmness, meekness, inferiority, feebleness, ease

powers: (n) authority, capacity, strength, administration

practically: (adv) usefully, nearly, pragmatically, almost, effectively, functionally, conveniently, about, much, in reality, as a matter of fact. ANTONYMS: (adv) theoretically, unrealistically, foolishly, romantically, irrationally, barely, awkwardly, unreasonably, recklessly

practice: (n, v) exercise, drill, discipline, use; (n) fashion, convention, habit, habit, experience, form, observance. ANTONYMS: (n) theory, innovation; (v) perform

practise: (v) execute, practice, perform, exercise, drill, do, rehearse, learn, take, work out, read

pram: (n) pushchair, carriage, baby carriage, bassinet, stroller, baby buggy, rig, cart, flatboat, go-cart, buggy

pray: (v) beg, implore, entreat, crave, invite, plead, beseech, appeal, importune, adjure, invoke. ANTONYMS: (v) reject

preach: (v) lecture, exhort, moralize, advocate, sermonize, urge, hold forth, admonish, evangelize, prophesy, moralize

preacher: (n) missionary, parson, lecturer, clergyman, evangelist, pastor, priest, sermonizer, revivalist, gospeler, preachers

precaution: (n) foresight, care, prevention, discretion, anticipation, caution, circumspection, prudence, safeguard, protection; (adj) precautionary

precisely: (adv) accurately, correctly, strictly, truly, specifically, meticulously, minutely, literally, scrupulously, rigorously; (adj, adv) just. ANTONYMS: (adv) clumsily, indistinctly, approximately, inaccurately, imprecisely, wrongly, randomly, carelessly, poorly, wrong, haphazardly

prefer: (v) pick, elevate, like, elect, opt, advance, favor, want, select, promote, favour. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, refuse

preference: (n) predilection, option, liking, choice, election, preferment, precedence, penchant, fondness, partiality, alternative. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, coercion, antipathy

prejudice: (n, v) harm, hurt, damage; (v) influence, predispose, injure; (n) disadvantage, partiality, preconceived notion, discrimination, preconception. ANTONYMS: (n) tolerance, fairness, impartiality, justice, broadmindedness; (v) enhance

preoccupied: (adj) absorbed, abstracted, thoughtful, lost, rapt, distracted, faraway, inattentive, deep in thought, engrossed, pensive. ANTONYMS: (adj) alert, carefree, uninterested

prepare: (n, v) arrange, form, plan, make; (v) dress, set, lay, devise, groom, equip; (adj, v) coach. ANTONYMS: (v) perform

prepared: (adj) willing, disposed, fitted, fain, finished, ready, ripe, primed, competent, inclined, efficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) spontaneous, unarmed, reluctant, unwilling

presence: (n) front, manner, men, bearing, carriage, figure, air, comportment, demeanor, company; (n) presence. ANTONYMS: (n) absence, nonattendance

present: (adj, n, v) gift, grant; (n, v) donation, display; (adj, v) confer, bestow; (v) introduce, give, prefer, offer, perform. ANTONYMS: (v) withdraw, withhold, consume, take; (adj) missing, lost, dated, historical; (adj, n) past, future; (n, v) present

presentable: (adj) decent, personable, satisfactory, acceptable, suitable, passable, comely, tidy, neat, becoming, sufficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsatisfactory, untidy, inadequate

presented: (adj) conferred, offered, given, presenting, existing, accessible, obtainable, to be had, on hand

presently: (adv) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually. ANTONYMS: (adv) later, now, formerly

press: (n, v) crush, crowd, squeeze,
pack; (adj, v) force; (v) push, urge, coerce, exhort, smash, compress.
ANTONYMS: (v) yield, consent, yield, cede.

pressure: (n, v) force, drive, press, urge, weight; (n) load, insistence, duress, exigency, constraint, compulsion. ANTONYM: (v) protect; (n) relief, unimportance

presume: (v) dare, consider, believe, think, infer, guess, expect, esteem, conclude, suppose, conjecture. ANTONYM: (v) appreciate, despair, speculate

presumptuous: (adj) arrogant, audacious, forward, assuming, insolent, impertinent, assumptive, familiar, haughty, proud; (adj, n) bold. ANTONYM: (adj) respectful, shy, timid, humble, modest

pretend: (adv, v) assume; (adj, v) sham, counterfeit, fake, play; (v) dissimulate, dissemble, make believe, imagine, affect. ANTONYM: (adj, v) real; (adj) genuine, natural, sincere

pretending: (n, v) pretense; (n) affection, appearance, acting, pretence, mannerism, dissembling, pretension, deception, deceit; (adv) pretentiously

pretension: (n) ostentation, pretense, affectation, pretence, claim, assertion, title, pretentiousness, feint, pride, requirement. ANTONYM: (n) modesty, humility, honesty

pretentious: (adj) showy, pompous, affected, presumptuous, arrogant, snobbish, grandiose, ambitious; (adj, v) boastful, stilted, conceited. ANTONYM: (adj) natural, unostentatious, unpretentious, humble, ordinary, unaffected, straightforward, restrained

pretty: (adj) fair, graceful, lovely, handsome, attractive, charming, good-looking, picturesque, dainty; (n) nice; (adv) very. ANTONYM: (adj) plain, unattractive, modern, inelegant; (adv) extremely

prevail: (n, v) triumph, control, govern; (v) dominate, overcome, outweigh, obtain, persist, carry, vanquish; (adj) preponderate. ANTONYM: (v) lose

prevent: (adj) disallowed, barred, banned. ANTONYM: (adj) legitimate

price: (v) appraise, assess; (adj, n) worth, merit; (n) cost, charge, expense, figure, fee; (n, v) estimate, amount

pride: (n) arrogance, conceit, egotism, vanity, lordliness, assumption, insolence, disdain, hauteur; (n, v) boast; (v) plume. ANTONYM: (n) modesty, sorrow, drags, disgrace, shame, baseness

prime: (adj, n) chief, best, paramount, essential; (adj) first, head, fundamental, primary, early; (n) flower; (v) ground. ANTONYM: (adj, n) secondary, inferior; (adj) new, marginal; (n) nadir

principles: (n) principle, cause, morals, conscience, law, philosophy, dogma, doctrine, honor, ideas, knowledge

printed: (adj) written, imprinted, stamped, pressed, embossed, on paper

prior: (adj) preceding, former, foregoing, previous, earlier, anterior, past, preliminary, antecedent, advance; (n) abbot. ANTONYM: (adj) later, following

private: (adj) clandestine, personal, secret, individual, hidden, inner, exclusive, intimate, esoteric; (adj, v) covert, close. ANTONYM: (adj) official, nationalized, community, communal, shared, civic, state, open, external, commercial, collective

probably: (adv) presumably, perhaps, maybe, in all probability, in all likelihood, belie, believably, credibly; (adj, adv) doubtless; (adj) like; (n) may. ANTONYM: (adv) implausibly

problem: (n) difficulty, bother, trouble, knot, enigma, matter, riddle, job, case,poser; (n, v) question. ANTONYM: (n) explanation, answer, capability, ease, help, resolution, pleasure

procedure: (n) process, practice, modus operandi, formula, routine, fashion, method, approach, custom, rule, action

proclaiming: (adj) predicating, predicable, declaring, affirming, oracular, hence

procure: (v) get, obtain, buy, earn, win, gain, have, purchase, induce, derive, find. ANTONYM: (v) give

produced: (v) producing; (adj) formed, manufactured, bent, fashioned, shaped, twisted, wrought

product: (n) output, fruit, merchandise, outgrowth, crop, article, consequence, composition, commodity; (n, v) produce, proceeds. ANTONYM: (n) cause

profess: (v) assert, feign, affirm, avow, state, pretend, claim, confess, allege, aver; (n, v) protest. ANTONYM: (v) repress

profession: (n) employment, declaration, occupation, affirmation, calling, career, vocation, job, position, assertion, assurance. ANTONYM: (n) denial

professional: (n) master, authority, pro, practitioner; (adj, n) specialist; (adj) occupational, competent, vocational, technical, skillful, proficient. ANTONYM: (adj) unpaid, unprofessional, nonprofessional, amateurish, untrained, unethic, inexperienced, rough, shoddy, incompetent

professionally: (adv) expertly, occupationally, proficiently, competently, adeptly, technically, vocationally, resourcefully, skillfully, skilfully, efficiently

professor: (n) teacher, scholar, instructor, master, trainer, tutor, don, coach, full professor, connoisseur, academic

proficiency: (n) ability, expertise, capability, dexterity, competence, efficiency, knowledge, expertness, skill, facility, craft. ANTONYM: (n) inability, inexperience

profits: (n, v) income, proceeds; (n) earnings, profit, lucre, margin, win, accumulation, net, dividend, markup. ANTONYM: (n) losings

project: (n, v) design, jut, scheme; (v) hurl, counter, overhang, protrude, shoot, bulge; (n) device, idea

promise: (n, v) covenant, guarantee, contract, vow, bargain; (v) augur, assure; (n) engagement, assurance, plight, word

promised: (adj) pledged, affianced, betrothed, busy, devoted, employed, greatly interested, intended, involved; (v) benempts, named

promotion: (n) advancement, advance, advertising, boost, hype, encouragement, preferment, progress, cultivation, advertisement, exaltation. ANTONYM: (n) neglect, downgrade, relegation, hindrance

pronounce: (v) articulate, declare, affirm, say, assert, express, vocalize, proclaim; (n, v) allege; (adj, v) deliver, utter. ANTONYM: (v) mumble

pronunciation: (n) accent, articulation, enunciation, elocution, delivery, pronouncing, speech, inflection, homophony,
embarrass; (n) enigma, riddle, mystery, maze; (n, v) nonplus; (v) confound, mystify, baffle. ANTONYMS: (v) clarify, placate, explain; (n) explanation

quaint: (adj) odd, funny, picturesque, comical, fanciful, curious, whimsical, strange, queer, peculiar, droll. ANTONYMS: (adj) modern, ordinary, dull

qualifications: (n) capacity, qualification, terms, ability, credentials, faculty, facility, rider, eligibility requirements, training, specifications. ANTONYM: (n) inability

qualified: (adj) competent, capable, eligible, efficient, proficient, fit, conditional, able, clever, expert, certificated. ANTONYMS: (adj) unofficial, total, definite, unreserved, immature, amateur, inept, inexperienced, unrestricted, absolute, ineligible

quality: (v) prepare, moderate, designate, characterize, capacitate, confine, define, determine, limit, condition, narrow. ANTONYM: (v) fail

qualities: (n) character, disposition, nature, spirit, tone, quality, role, self, part, traits, individuality

quality: (adj) character, faculty; (n) class, characteristic, condition, grade, feature, distinction, description, mark, peculiarity. ANTONYMS: (adj) cheap; (n) drawback, inferiority, mediocrity

quarrel: (adj, n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference. ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarrelling: (adj) at variance, in dispute, in disagreement, in conflict; (n) dissension

quarter: (n) part, district, neighbourhood, division, mercy, neighborhood, region, direction, portion; (n, v) place; (v) lodge. ANTONYM: (v) evict

queen: (n) king, lady, sovereign, monarch, dame, pansy, queen, faggot, princess, fairy, czarina

queer: (adj) fantastic, odd, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish. ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

question: (n, v) query, distrust, interrogate, matter, challenge, demand; (n) inquiry; (v) investigate, inquire, contest, examine. ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, resolution; (n, v) trust; (v) praise, reply, believe, accept

quick: (adj) bright, hasty, agile, nimble, intelligent, clever, speedy, active, immediate, instant; (adj, v) prompt. ANTONYMS: (adj) leisurely, dull, dim, thick, unintelligent, thorough, inept, unobservant, lengthy, long, permanent

quickly: (adv) promptly, rapidly, expeditiously, readily, speedily, swiftly, suddenly, hastily; (adj, adv) immediately, shortly; (adv, n) instantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) slowly, gradually, permanently, later, eventually, thoroughly

quickness: (n) celerity, expedition, promptness, alacrity, agility, speed, dispatch, dexterity, fleetness, hurry, readiness. ANTONYMS: (n) awkwardness, delay, ineptness

quiet: (adj, adv, v) still; (adj, n, v) lull, hush, pacify, compose, appease, assuage; (adj, v) moderate, cool; (adv, adj) gentle, motionless. ANTONYMS: (adj) noisy, talkative, vociferous, active, oratorical, fierce, vocal, unquiet, busy, disordered; (n) noise

quite: (adj, adv) altogether, fully, sheer, just; (adv, adj) all, absolutely, completely, entirely, exactly, enough, well. ANTONYMS: (adv) hardly, slightly, insufficiently, partially

radiance: (n) gleam, glory, brilliance, luster, lustre, beam, brightness, effulgence, sparkle, light; (adj, n) brilliancy. ANTONYMS: (n) darkness, gloominess

radiant: (adj, v) bright, glittering, lustrous, beamy, glorious; (adj) beaming, luminous, effulgent, lucid, glowing, beautiful. ANTONYMS: (adj) gloomy, dark, pale, unhappy

rage: (adj, n, v) fume, bluster; (adj, n) wrath, indignation, frenzy, mania; (n) passion, anger, caze, exasperation; (n, v) storm. ANTONYMS: (n) gentleness, composure, calm, equanimity, pleasure, serenity

raging: (adj) hot, angry, fierce, irate, wild, infuriated, enraged, vehement, heated; (adj, n) mad, rabid. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, mild, contained

raillery: (n) mockery, joke, irony, quiz, persiflage, derision, ridicule, pleasantry, tease, jest, badinage

railway: (n) rail, line, railroad track, rails, railway system, sidetrack, funicular, gantlet, railroad line, rail line, tramway

rain: (n, v) stream, hail; (n) precipitation, wet, pelting, flow, downpour, rainwater; (v) precipitate, shower, rain down. ANTONYM: (v) drizzle

raise: (n, v) lift, boost, increase; (v) erect, hoist, grow, enhance, build, elevate, promote, foster. ANTONYMS: (n, v) downgrade; (v) lessen, demote, decrease, level, reduce, dismantle, knock; (n) lowering, reduction, descent

rascal: (n) villain, rascal, monkey, miscreant, knife, scoundrel, scamp, rogue, varlet, vagabond, brat

rash: (adj, n) foolhardy, hasty, precipitate, eruption; (adj) imprudent, reckless, impetuous, heedless, audacious, sudden; (adj, adv) thoughtless. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautious, careful, sensible, wise, considered, deliberate, prudent, modest, slow, responsible, patient

 rashly: (adj, adv) hastily, headlong; (adv) thoughtlessly, recklessly, impetuously, imprudently, carelessly, indiscreetly, heedlessly, wildly. ANTONYMS: (adv) thoughtfully, prudently, late, pensively, sensibly, responsibly, cautiously, deliberately, patiently

rate: (n) worth, pace; (v) assess, estimate, evaluate, appreciate, compute, appraise, count, calculate; (n, v) value

rather: (adv) a little, enough, fairly, pretty, moderately, considerably, very, relatively, kind of, instead, kinda. ANTONYMS: (adv) extremely, absolutely; (adj) complete

rational: (adj, n) reasonable, just; (adj) intelligent, sane, judicious, logical, mental, sound, sober, wise, practical. ANTONYMS: (adj) illogical, anxious, biased, untenable, unreasonable, unrealistic, unconvincing, physical, intuitive, foolish, delirious

rattling: (adj) lively, brisk, racy, marvelous, fantastic, zippy, snappy, spanking; merry; (adv) very, real

raving: (adj, v) wild; (adj) frantic, delirious, furious, mad, insane; (adv, v) extremely
Pygmalion

- excessive, intolerable, intemperate, inexplicable, ridiculous, obsession

- reasonably: (adv) fairly, rather, quite, passably, pretty, justly, somewhat, sensibly, rationally, enough, fair.

- ANTONYMS: (adv) extremely, dangerously, illogically, irrationally, wrongly, extravagantly, foolishly, implausibly, intolerably, unsatisfactorily, unfairly

- reassured: (adj) hopeful, reinsured, secure, confident

- rebellious: (adj) insubordinate, mutinous, disaffected, defiant, disobedient, contrary, contumacious, insurgent, stubborn, unruly, malcontent.

- ANTONYMS: (adj) docile, conventional, obedient, conformist, content, conforming, cooperative, loyal, meek, submissive, obliging

- received: (adj) acknowledged, conventional, standard, accredited, acceptable, orthodox, canonical, normative; (v) receiving, current, ascertained.

- ANTONYMS: (adj) unconventional, nonstandard

- recognition: (n, v) appreciation; (n) identification, perception, cognizance, acceptance, approval, remembrance, admission, acknowledgement, realization; (adj, n) reception.

- ANTONYMS: (n) rejection, concealment, infamy, blame, ignorance

- recognize: (n, v) know, discern; (v) acknowledge, identify, distinguish, admit, discover, confess, realize, allow, appreciate. ANTONYMS: (v) deny, diminish, forget, ignore, disregard

- recognizing: (v) recognize, acknowledge, recognise; (adj) conscious, respectful; (n) observation

- recollecting: (n) recollection

- recommend: (v) advocate, advise, counsel, commend, offer, suggest, move, praise, urge, endorse, promote. ANTONYMS: (v) oppose, reject

- recommended: (adj) registered, advisable, favored, not compulsory, optional, required

- records: (n) documents, archive, archives, proceedings, minutes, papers, annals, transactions, documentation, information, dossier

- recovered: (adj) cured, retrieved, well, well again, healthier, aged, improved, whole, better, corned.

- ANTONYMS: (adj) worse

- recovering: (v) recover, regain, restore; (adj) better; (n) rehabilitation, recovery, rescue, relaxation; (adv) getting better, on the road to recovery, improving

- reduced: (adj) abridged, curtailed, miniature, limited, cheap, prostrate, bated, lower, cut, inexpensive, low.

- ANTONYMS: (adj) complete, diluted, increased, large, privileged, inflated

- reeling: (adj) dripping, overly diluted, odorous, noisome, high, fetid, stale; (v) sloppy, soft, soaking, sodden

- reflectively: (adv) contemplatively, meditatively, wishfully, thoughtfully, speculatively, ruminatively, studiously, regretfully, sadly, longingly, reflexively

- reform: (v) rectify, better, correct, modify, transform, ameliorate, emend, improve, remodel; (n, v) change; (n) amendment.

- ANTONYMS: (v) scatter, worsen, maintain

- reformer: (n) emancipationist, abolitionist, activist, hippie, demonstrator, crusader, insurgent, prohibitionist, meliorist, rebel, radical

- refuge: (n) sanctuary, asylum, safety, retreat, cover, harborage, haven, shelter, harbor; (n, v) recourse, resort

- refusal: (n) denial, declination, negative, rebuff, rejection, no, prohibition, ban, repulse, negation, exclusion. ANTONYMS: (n) permission, acceptance, compliance, approval, disposition, inclination, affirmative, affirmation

- refuse: (v) deny, reject, decline, disallow, rebuff, turn down; (adj, n) waste, trash; (n) offal, litter; (n, v) dross. ANTONYMS: (v) allow, receive, permit, offer, dedicate, approve, agree, admit, choose, pass, affirm

- refused: (adj) forbidden, refuse, prohibited, hence

- regard: (n, v) respect, esteem, attention, heed, concern, note; (adj, n, v) notice; (v) estimate, believe; (adj, v) attend; (n) deference.

- ANTONYMS: (n) neglect, disgust, inattentiveness, disdain, detachment, infamy; (v) ignore, scorn, disregard

- regarded: (adj) reputed

- regular: (adj) normal, general, formal;
(adj, n) steady, common, customary, ordinary; (adj, v) orderly, conventional, methodical; (adj, n, v) constant. ANTONYMS: (adj) irregular, erratic, variable, unusual, inconsistent, straight, extraordinary, asymmetrical, rare, distant, strong

regularly: (adv) usually, often, normally, generally, steadily, customarily, routinely, evenly, frequently, always, habitually. ANTONYMS: (adv) inconsistently, constantly, rarely, erratically, seldom, irregularly, rapidly, interminently, unevenly, unreliably, exceptionally

reindeer: (n) Greenland caribou, deer, cervid, Barren ground caribou, raindeer

rejected: (n) rejection; (v) crossed in love, forsaken; (adj) jilted, reprobate, refused, refuse, disallowed, abandoned, devastated, devastate

relapse: (n, v) regress, decline, fall; (n) recidivism, recurrence, regression, deterioration; (v) backslide, revert, recur, deteriorate. ANTONYMS: (v) improve, recover, progress; (n) improvement, recovery, regeneration

relation: (n) narration, recital, association, affinity, description, rehearsal, kin, relative; (n, v) account, report, regard

relations: (n) family, dealings, kin, relation, connections, people, kindred, kinsfolk, contact, relationship, folks

relative: (adj) related, comparative, proportionate, proportional, dependent; (n) cousin, kin, brother, connection, kinswoman; (v) kinsman. ANTONYMS: (adj) absolute

relatives: (n) relations, kindred, kin, kinsfolk, kinfolk, relationship, affinity, relation, folks, intimates, house

relent: (v) give, give in, melt, soften, moderate, ease, submit, cede, relax, capitulate; (adj) remit. ANTONYMS: (v) worsen, strengthen, resist, stand

relic: (n, v) memento, souvenir, keepsake; (n) token, trace, remainder, remains, antique, relic, vestige, remnant

relieved: (adj) alleviated, thankful, mitigated, prominent, pleased, joyful, fresh, delighted, comfortable, cheerful, happy. ANTONYMS: (adj) worried

religion: (n) piety, faith, creed, cult, sect, denomination, church, devotion, paganism, persuasion, holiness

religious: (adj, v) devout; (adj) sacred, divine, saintly, holy, godly, scrupulous, devoted; (n) monk, nun, friar. ANTONYMS: (adj) irreverent, irreligious, sladash, atheistic, impious, uncommitted

reluctant: (adj) loath, unwilling, averse, loth, indisposed, hesitant, involuntary, backward, diffident, shy, slow. ANTONYMS: (adj) inclined, eager, enthusiastic, happy, disposed, wholehearted, keen

reluctantly: (adv) loathly, averagely, grudgingly, backwardly, hesitantly, reluctantly, slowly, unenthusiastically, indisposedly, lothly, charily. ANTONYMS: (adv) freely, wholeheartedly

remain: (n, v) abide, endure, continue, last; (v) bide, linger, stay, keep, persist, live, hold. ANTONYMS: (v) leave, depart, change, move, go, become, stop

remaining: (adj) leftover, left over, odd, surplus, extra, other, enduring, lasting, residual, spare; (adv) over. ANTONYMS: (adj) spent, finished, left, gross, fleeting, basic, transient

remains: (n) debris, corpse, relic, carcass, body, rest, clay, vestige; (adj, n) remainder, remnant; (n, v) trace

remark: (n, v) comment, notice, note, mention, regard, mind; (adj, n, v) observe; (v) perceive, mark, discern; (n) observation

remarkable: (adj) notable, odd, noteworthy, exceptional, distinguished, conspicuous, phenomenal, famous, illustrious, curious; (adj, n) memorable. ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, unremarkable, commonplace, usual, average, unimpressive, normal, inconspicuous, dreadful, dire, awful

remarkably: (adj, adv) outstandingly, markedly, inconspicuously, particularly, prominently; (adv) signal, uncommonly, surprisingly, extremely, wonderfully, curiously. ANTONYMS: (adv) normally, slightly, poorly, unusually

remembrance: (n) protest, expostulation, objection, dissuasion, censure, remonstration, reprehension, admonition, remembrance, memorialization; (n, v) hint

remembrancer: (n) remembrancer, to-mem-o-ram, memorial, prompt, suggestion, commemoration, monument, remembrance, memory; (n, v) hint

remover: (adj) ulterior, further, more distant

removed: (adj) distant, remote, separate, far, detached, abstracted, absent, apart, aloof, separated, outlying. ANTONYMS: (adj) connected, together, worldly

renown: (v) abandon, abdicate, abjure, relinquish, desert, reject, give up, disown, deny, quit, forgo. ANTONYMS: (v) acknowledge, reassert, assert, continue, retain, persist

repeat: (v) copy, recapitulate, reduplicate, reiterate, rehearse, return, say, double, renew, iterate, duplicate

replacing: (n) displacement, exchange, switch, substitution, substitute, refilling, alternate, novation, pitching change, renewal, supersede

reply: (n) echo, response, reaction; (n, v) return, rejoinder; (v) respond, react, rejoin, retort, counter. ANTONYMS: (n, v) question; (v) interrogate, ignore

represent: (adj, v) express; (v) depict, play, exemplify, act, be, illustrate, describe, embody, enact, make. ANTONYMS: (v) prosecute, oppose

reproach: (n, v) blame, rebuke, charge, abuse, disgrace, reprimand, invective; (v) accuse, chide, condemn; (n) condemnation

reproachful: (adj, v) praise; (v) commend, approve; (n) compliment, commendation, approval

reproducing: (adj) fruitful, fecund

repudiate: (v) reject, renounce, forswear, decline, deny, recant, disallow, disown, disavow, refuse, relinquish. ANTONYMS: (v) accept, confirm, permit, affirm

repudiation: (n) denial, refusal, exclusion, renunciation, disclaimer, negation, exception, omission, disownment, protest, renouncement. ANTONYMS: (n) permission, affirmation
resist: (v) oppose, confront; (v) rebel, defy, revolt, endure, reject, protest, refuse, impede, fight back. ANTONYM: (v) surrender, yield, assent, agree, suppress, favor, accept, attract, obey, welcome

resigned: (adj) abominable, hateful, obnoxious. ANTONYM: (adj) pleasant, delightful, desirable, reputable, lovely, lovable, humane, appealing, laudable

request: (n, v) demand, bid, invite, wish, appeal; (v) ask, order, pray, call for; (n) prayer, application. ANTONYM: (v) command, grant, insist, force, supply, reject; (n) ruling, response

require: (v) charge, crave, involve, desire, demand, exact, claim, ask, entail; (adj, v) want, lack. ANTONYM: (v) obviate, dislike, have

requiring: (v) require; (adj) demandingly; (adj) demanding, pressing

rescue: (n, v) release, ransom, salvage; (n) deliverance, delivery, relieve; (v) extricate, recover, free, save, redeem. ANTONYM: (n) involvement, loss, abandonment, downfall; (n, v) capture; (v) endanger, lose, aggravate

resentment: (n) grudge, displeasure, indignation, anger, ill will, rancor, umbrage, rage, envy, grievance, passion. ANTONYM: (n) friendliness, happiness, contentment, calm

resolving: (n) endurance, impedence, hindrance, friction, obstacle, immunity, insubordination, defiance, tenacity; (v) rebellion; (n, v) interference. ANTONYM: (n) obedience, agreement, susceptibility, acceptance, receptivity, frailty, friendliness, vulnerability, defeatism, attack, softness

resolutely: (adv) determinedly, decidedly, steadfastly, decisively, unalteringly, boldly, steadily, stubbornly, definitely, resolvedly, unwaveringly. ANTONYM: (adv) irresolutely, indecisively, uncertainly, feebly, hesitantly, aimlessly

resolution: (n) determination, purpose, firmness, conclusion, answer, solution, resolve, decomposition, resilience, perseverance, settlement. ANTONYM: (n) problem, feebleness, indecision, irresoluteness, irresolution, weakness, indifference

respect: (adj, n, v) regard; (n) esteem, heed, notice, reverence; (v) observe, keep, appreciate; (n) homage, deference. ANTONYM: (n, v) scorn, dishonor, impudence, disdain; (v) despise, humble, break, taint

respectability: (n) reputation, propriety, reputation, decorum, honesty, honourableness, gentility, dignity, repute, politeness; (adj) respectableness. ANTONYM: (n) decadence, indecency, immorality

responsible: (adj) liable, answerable, amenable; (adj) reliable, dependable, trustworthy, culpable, trusty, faithful, responsive; (v) bound. ANTONYM: (adj) innocent, untrustworthy, reckless, guiltless, thoughtless, unreliable, corrupt

rest: (adj, n) remnant, remainder, residue; (n, v) pause, balance, nap, relaxation, sleep; (n) recess, leisure; (v) remain. ANTONYM: (n) activity, agitation, intensification; (v) change, stand, deteriorate

restlessly: (adv) fidgetily, apprehensively, agitatedly, fretfully, unequally, sleeplessly, nervously, restively, edgily, anxiously, disturbedly. ANTONYM: (adv) peacefully, unconcernedly

result: (n) fruit, outcome, issue, answer, effect, conclusion, aftermath, produce; (v) ensue, follow; (n, v) end. ANTONYM: (n) problem; (v) precede

results: (n) consequences, outcome, return, aftermath, data

rethink: (v) deal out, issue, merchandise, utter, peddle, vend; (n) dispense, retailing, business; (adj, v) wholesale; (n, v) trade. ANTONYM: (v) buy

retirement: (n) resignation, departure, privacy, retire, secrecy, withdrawal, seclusion, recession, solitude, abdication, cancellation

retort: (n, v) answer, return, riposte; (n) response, rejoinder, repartee, comeback; (v) respond, repay, rejoin, alembic

return: (v) recur, reimburse, restore; (n, v) pay, restitution, recompense, refund, restoration, render, retort; (n) proceeds. ANTONYM: (n) departure, confiscation, abolition, recovery, loss, disappearance, penalty; (v) keep, depart, take, remove

returns: (n, v) proceeds, income, profits; (n) earnings, return, census, take, revenue, wage, takings, result

revealed: (adj) exposed, disclosed, discovered, open, naked, manifest, unveiled, bare, detected, shown, observed. ANTONYM: (adj) concealed

review: (n, v) check, survey, critique, retrospect; (v) criticize, go over; (n) inspection, commentary, comment, parade, magazine. ANTONYM: (n) exposition

reward: (n, v) recompense, return, compensation, guerdon, wage, meed, prize, bribe; (v) repay, requite; (n) payment. ANTONYM: (n) penalty, sentence; (v) dishonor, penalize

rhetoric: (n) oratory, eloquence, grandiosity, rant, empty talk, elocution, flourish, declamation, grandiloquence, bombast, palaver

rhythm: (n) cadence, pulse, beat, cycle, tempo, rhyme, musical rhythm, calendar method, calendar method of birth control, metre; (adj, n) meter
**rising:** (adj, n) copious, luxurious; (adj) productive, fruitful, full, deep, prolific, opulent, fat, affluent; (adj, v) fertile. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) poor, impoverished, destitute, broke, light, plain, lean, delicate, infertile, weak, barren

**ride:** (n, v) outing; (adj, v) bestride; (n) run, lift, jaunt; (v) mount, bait, float, rag, tease, harass

**ridicule:** (n, v) laugh at, deride, banter, insult, taunt, scorn, scoff; (n) derision, mockery; (adj, n) irony; (v) jeer. **ANTONYMS:** (n, v) praise, respect; (v) approve; (n) approval, admiration

**ridiculously:** (adv) absurdly, preposterously, idiotically, silly, stupidly, farcically, nonsensically, laughably, comically, derisorily, foolishly. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) reasonably, inspiring, ordinary, sensitive, acceptable, generous, normal, possible, impressive, sane, worthwhile

**righteous:** (adj) fair, right, good, moral, virtuous, honest, just, correct, honorable; (adj, n) pious, godly. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) immoral, wicked, unrighteous, bad, corrupt, unethical, unjust, wrong, poor

**right-hand:** (adj) righthand, right, dextral, essential

**rights:** (n) human rights, citizenship, possession, copyright, due, exclusive rights, nationality, official document, patent, government grant

**ring:** (n, v) encircle, peal, call, loop, jingle; (v) resound, echo, reverberate; (n) gang, band, rim

**rings:** (n) ornaments, necklaces, jewels, costume jewelry, charms, bracelets

**rise:** (n, v) mount, lift, increase, heave, swell, jump; (v) ascend, arise; (n) elevation, ascent, progress. **ANTONYMS:** (n) decrease, drop; (v) sink, descend, plummet, retire, set; (n) reduction, descent, depreciation, ruin

**risen:** (v) rise

**rising:** (n) revolt, rebellion, mutiny, ascent, ascension, climb, rise, outbreak, insurrection; (adj)

**risk:** (n, v) peril, chance, gamble, bet, venture, adventure, wager, dare; (n) danger, jeopardy; (v) endanger. **ANTONYMS:** (v) protect, shunt; (n) security

**rival:** (n) competitor, enemy, foe, contestant; (adj, n, v) emulate; (n, v) match, contest, corral; (adj, v) competitive; (v) compete, contend. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) allied; (n) partner, friend, supporter

**river:** (n, v) brook, stream; (n) flow, waterway, current, waterfront, Amazon; (v) burn, beck, bayou; (adj) water

**road:** (n) way, track, course, route, avenue, highway, approach, thoroughfare, direction; (n, v) passage, line

**roar:** (n, v) bellow, cry, shout, howl, bark, clatter, holler; (adj, n) thunder; (v) bawl; (adj, v) bluster; (adj, n) peal. **ANTONYMS:** (v) cry, week

**robust:** (adj) hardy, firm, hard; (adj) strong, athletic, vigorous, powerful, muscular, brawny, lusty, mighty. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) slight, fragile, frail, delicate, flimsy, feeble, fickle

**rogue:** (n, v) rascal; (n) knave, imp, miscreant, crook, cheat, impostor, swindler, cad, villain, scoundrel

**romance:** (n) love affair, fiction, story, figure, intrigue, affair, tale, vagary; (v) flirt, court, exaggerate

**romantic:** (adj) amorous, impractical, fanciful, quixotic, unrealistic, utopian, loving, amatory, fictitious; (adj, n) visionary, romanticist. **ANTONYMS:** (n) realist, classicist; (adj) commonplace, graphic, unromantic, unsentimental, unhappy, prosaic, disapproving, cool, realistic

**room:** (n) chamber, occasion, house, apartment, opportunity, hall, opening, compartment, expanse, extent; (v) board. **ANTONYMS:** (n) walkway

**rose:** (adj, n) pink, roseate, risen, roseate; (n) pink wine, blush wine, rose wine, rosette, brier; (v) flush, redden

**rough:** (adj, n) hard, grating, jagged; (adj, n, v) harsh; (adj) raw, gross, cruel, crude, gruff; (adj, v) hoarse; (n, v) draft. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) gentle, silky, soft, sophisticated, refined, polished, precise, exact, pleasant, glossy, even

**rougly:** (adv) coarsely, harshly, violently, rudely, unevenly, hardly, severely, cruelly; (adj, adv) nearby; (adv, prep) about; (adj, adv, prep) just about. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) softly, gently, smoothly, exactly, finely, lovingly, precisely, well, evenly

**round:** (n) bout, circuit, beat; (n, v) ring, compass; (adv, prep) about; (adj) circular, entire; (adj, v) plump; (adj, n, v) turn; (v) gird. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) sharp, slender, thin, square, harsh, reedy, evasive; (prep) exactly

**routine:** (adj) ordinary, everyday, common, customary, normal, habitual; (n) round, process, procedure, method, habit. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) unusual, exciting, extraordinary, exotic, exceptional, interesting, irregular, abnormal; (n) abnormality, excitement

**royal:** (adj, adv) regal, majestic; (adj) imperial, magnificent, kingly, noble, brilliant, sovereign, purple, August, princely

**rubbish:** (adj, n) refuse, trash, litter, garbage, trumpery; (n) nonsense, junk, offal, debris, waste, drivel. **ANTONYMS:** (n) fact; (adj) valuable, helpful

**rubs:** (n) sir Peter Paul Rubens

**rude:** (adj, n) rough, impudent, coarse, abrupt, bold; (adj) blunt, discourteous, impolite, brutal, crude, mean. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) polite, refined, courteous, chivalrous, civil, proper, decent, exact, clean, gentle, inoffensive

**rudely:** (adv) crudely, coarsely, uncivilly, indelicately, impolitely, roughly, harshly, vulgarly, brutally, meanly, wildly. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) respectfully, graciously, decently, civilly, properly, attentively, agreeably, tactfully, thoughtfully, acceptably, gently

**ruined:** (adj, v) lost; (adj) dilapidated, desolate, broke, broken, bankrupt, finished, devastated, desolated, insolvent, spoiled. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) solvent, pure, rich, whole

**running:** (adj) operative, working, continual, moving; (adj, v) active; (n) course, motion, run, operation, administration; (adj, n) functioning

**runs:** (n) Aztec two-step, sickness,
Montezuma's revenge

rush: (n, v) charge, flood, dash, flow, gush, race, run, speed, attack; (adj, n, v) burst; (n) onrush.
ANTONYMS: (v) delay, dawdle, linger, wander, amble, hesitate, crawl, trickle; (n) shortage, slowness, unimportance

rushes: (n) rush, grasses

ruthlessly: (adv) relentlessly, unfeelingly, heartlessly, mercilessly, brutally, severely, cruelly, unmercifully, harshly, callously, remorselessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, honestly, mercifully

sacrificed: (adj) holy, hallowed, dedicated, consecrated, divine, religious, pious, spiritual, inviolable, blessed; (adj, v) solemn.
ANTONYMS: (adj) profane, unconsecrated, cursed, breakable

saddled: (adj) pitifully, dolefully, unfortunately, mournfully, sorrowfully, woefully, dejectedly, pathetically, wretchedly, forlornly; (adj, adv) seriously. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, contentedly, gladly, joyfully, fortunately, luckily; (adv) cheerfully, contentedly, gladly, joyfully, fortunately, luckily, enthusiastically

safe: (adj) reliable, cautious, good, dependable, sound, harmless, innocuous, correct, innocent, inoffensive; (n) closet. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsafe, dangerous, risky, unprotected, vulnerable, hurt, insecure, harmful, reckless, unreliable, toxic, injurious

saucer: (n) pot, pan, stewpan, casserole, boiler, basin, skillet, bowl

saturated: (adj, v) sodden; (adj) drenched, concentrated, sopping, soaked, full, soggy, sopping, wet through, pure; (v) impregnate.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unsaturated

saucepan: (n) pot, pan, stewpan, casserole, boiler, basin, skillet, jorum, rummer, tumbler, punch bowl

saucy: (adj, n) pert; (adj) bold, impudent, audacious, insolent, fresh, forward, impertinent, flippant, rude, brazen.
ANTONYMS: (adj) respectful

savagely: (adv) brutally, ferociously, barbarously, wildly, barbarianly, viciously, uncivilizedly, violently, felly, untamedly, roughly

save: (v) rescue, hoard, conserve, keep, maintain, preserve, free, protect, liberate; (adv, conj, n, prep) except; (adj, v) economize.
ANTONYMS: (v) waste, squander, use, abandon, endanger, capture, asphyxiate, aggravate, destroy

saved: (adj) protected, economized, rescued, blessed

saying: (adj, n, v) maxim; (n) axiom, adage, phrase, dictum, idiom, byword, aphorism, expression; (n, v) saw, proverb

scale: (n) balance; (v) mount, climb, ascend; (n) gamut, yardstick, graduation, degree; (n, v) flake, gauge, measure

scattered: (adj) dissipated, thin, disordered, disconnected, confused, sparse, sporadic, distributed, rare, diffuse; (v) disperse

scene: (n) aspect, view, outlook, lookout; (n) background, display, spectacle, picture, environment, panorama, perspective

school: (v) educate, instruct, train, coach; (n) class, sect, shool, college, herd, training, teaching

science: (n) learning, lore, proficiency, dexterity, virtuosity, skill, literature, knowledge, agrology, mathematics; (adj) art

scientific: (adj) technical, mathematical, exact, punctual, scientific, accurate, science, religiously exact, artistic, objective, shipshepe. ANTONYNS: (adj) random, unscientific, unsystematic, personal

scientifically: (adj) technically, precisely, exactly, accurately, technologically, analytically, industrially, mechanically, punctually, experimentally, steadily.
ANTONYMS: (adj) randomly

scolding: (n) rebuke, lecture, castigation, admonition, reproof, objurgation, chiding, dressing, jobation, scold, rating. ANTONYNS: (n) compliment, approval

scores: (n) lots, flock, oodles, scads, slews, multitude, crowd, many, legion, lot, army

scorn: (v) despise, contemn, reject; (n, v) ridicule, neglect, disregard, deride, slight; (n) contempt, derision, mockery. ANTONYNS: (n, v) respect, praise; (v) appreciate, revere, value, approve, admire, accept; (n) admiration, commendation, humility

scrape: (n, v) scratch, graze, score, mark; (v) rub, pare, rake, grate, chafe, abrade; (n) abrasion

screen: (n, v) shout, call, howl, yell, screech, shriek, wail; (v) cry out, roar, bellow, hollo. ANTONYMS: (n) bore

screening: (adv) screeningly; (n) shrieking, shriek, screeching, screech, vociferation; (adj) garish,
louder, uproarious, showy, noisy

script: (n) calligraphy, hand, manuscript, penmanship, screenplay, libretto, handwriting, book, continuity, copy, document

scrub: (adj, v) scour, mop; (v) scrape, clean, rub, polish, cleanse; (n) brush, bush, scouring; (n, v) wash

ANTONYMS: (v) restore, dirty, insert

scrupulousness: (adj) scrupulousness; (n) meticulousness, conscientiousness, punctiliousness, meticulosity, accuracy, care, honesty, fidelity, wariness, thoroughness. ANTONYM: (n) negligence

sculpture: (v) carve, sculpt, mold, model, shape; (n, v) carve, grave, cut; (n) carving, statue, engraving

scutcheon: (n) arms, shield, buckler, esquire, order, finger plate, a shield, protection, protective covering

seasoned: (adj) veteran, flavoured, flavored, mature, ripe, versed, hardened, confirmed, practised, accustomed, sophisticated. ANTONYM: (adj) green, unseasoned, inexperienced, mild

seat: (n) bench, base, behind, bottom, buttocks, location, position, post, posterior; (v) locate, put

seated: (adj) sat, sedentary

second: (n) instant, jiffy, flash, minute, sec; (v) back, endorse, help; (n, v) support; (adj) latter, further. ANTONYM: (adj) top, former; (n) age

secondary: (adj) lower, minor, inferior, ancillary, derivative, incidental, junior, indirect, auxiliary, second, less. ANTONYM: (adj) main, basic, fundamental, primary, direct, chief, central, major, senior, concrete, original

secret: (adj, v) mysterious, hidden, covert, secluded, confidential; (adj) concealed, furtive, occult, obscure; (adj, n) privacy, secrecy. ANTONYM: (adj, n) known, public; (adj) open, overt, apparent, unrestricted, external, visible, outermost, transparent, blatant

secretary: (n, v) amanuensis; (n) clerk, minister, escribore, secrétaire, desk, penman, secretaries, undersecretary; (v) scribe, writer

secretaryship: (n) situation, attorney general

section: (n, v) portion, part, segment, partition; (n) division, piece, compartment, percentage, class, chapter, department

security: (n, v) pledge, bond; (n) protection, hostage, insurance, strength, guard, secureseness, collateral; (adj, n) safety, peace. ANTONYM: (n) danger, insecurity, unreliability, vulnerability, discomfort, fear, attack

seeing: (prep) because; (adj) Seely, considering; (n) sight, vision, beholding, fusion, visual sense; (v) conceive, comprehend, perceive

seek: (n, v) ask, inquire; (v) hunt, endeavor, attempt, look, aspire, pursue, beg, quest, explore. ANTONYM: (v) answer, grant

seem: (v) appear, feel, seeming, loom, expect, show, beseem, sound, glitter, glisten, gleam

seeming: (adj) ostensible, superficial, illusory, outward, probable, deceptive, specious; (adj, n) appearance, semblance; (n) aspect, show. ANTONYM: (adj) actual, deep, inner

seen: (adj) visible, clad, beseen, accomplished, discovered, appearing; (v) observe, perceive, conceive, comprehend, understand

seldom: (adj) scarce, rare, few, infrequent; (adv) occasionally, infrequently, uncommonly, hardly, scarcely, not often, once in a blue moon. ANTONYM: (adv) often, seldom

selecting: (n) picking, option; (v) choose; (adj) selective, electoral, elective, eclectic

selfish: (adj) mean, greedy, mercenary, egotistical, egoistic, self-interested, stingy, egocentric, self-centered, covetous. ANTONYM: (adj) selfless, altruistic, generous, altruism, considerate, philanthropic, thoughtful, constructive, concerned, astemious, kind

self-possessed: (adj) calm, composed, level-headed, steady, imperturbable, serene, cool, collected, placid, unflappable, sober

self-possession: (n) composure, poise, imperturbability, serenity, aplomb, coolness, balance, restraint, self-control, morale, presence

self-respect: (n) pride, self-esteem, dignity, face, honesty

self-satisfied: (adj) smug, self-complacent, self-righteous, sanctimonious, proud, presumptuous, imperturbable

sell: (v) deal, handle, dispose, betray, give, promote, realize, merchandise, dispose of; (n, v) cheat; (adj) sold. ANTONYM: (v) buy, wholesale

selling: (n) marketing, business, disposal, vending, capitalisation, capitalization, commerce, merchandising, transaction, resale, retailing

send: (v) pass, deliver, forward, convey, dispatch, mail, post, give, carry, divert, project. ANTONYM: (v) keep

sensational: (adj) exciting, lurid, stunning, marvelous, wonderful, sensory, thrilling, terrific, magnificent, fantastic, phenomenal. ANTONYM: (adj) bland, dull, ordinary, uninteresting, unremarkable, awful, boring

sense: (n) perception, meaning, common sense, sensation, logic, understanding, impression, feeling; (n, v) feel, intellect, mind. ANTONYM: (n) stupidity, garbage, ludicrousness, nonsense, foolishness, gibberish, illogicality, irrationality, numbness, certainty; (v) observe

sensibility: (adj, n, v) feeling, notion; (n, v) sensation, appreciation, sense; (n) emotion, sensitivity, consciousness, perceptivity, awareness; (adj, n) sentiment. ANTONYM: (n) insensitivity

sensible: (adj) aware, sagacious, prudent, rational, judicious, perceptible, sane, wise, intelligent, appreciable, sage. ANTONYM: (adj) ludicrous, crazy, unreasonable, stupid, silly, ridiculous, reckless, idiotic, outrageous, imprudent, mad

sent: (adj) dispatched, imparted, ecstatic, blissful, fascinated, intoxicated; (v) transmit. ANTONYM: (adj) unsent

sentence: (v) condemn, convict, judge, damn; (n) finding, phrase, conviction, punishment; (n, v) decision, doom, condemnation. ANTONYM: (n) reward, absolution; (v) absolve, acquit

sentiment: (n) emotion, mind, notion, feeling, persuasion, opinion, judgment, sense, judgement, attitude, impression

sentimental: (adj) maudlin, mushy, romantic, tender, soft, mawkish, schmaltzy, sappy, schmalzy, bathetic, slushy. ANTONYM: (adj) hardhearted, cool

separates: (n) coordinates

sequel: (n) sequence, result, issue, 207
Pygmalion

shift: (n, v) change, exchange, turn, interchange, quibble, switch, move; (v) remove, budge, convert, alter. ANTONYMS: (v) restore, leave, straighten; (n) preservation, stillness

shilling: (n) York shilling, Tanzanian shilling, British shilling, Kenyan shilling, Ugandan shilling, Somali shilling, dock, cork, farthing, coin, cheat

shock: (n, v) daze, jar, collision, surprise, outrage, shake, scare; (n) impact; (v) startle, offend, revolt. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (v) please, encourage; (n) boost, security, bonus

shoddy: (adj) inferior, poor, tawdry, shabby, tacky, paucity, low, substandard, cheapjack, sleazy, common. ANTONYMS: (adj) meticulous, polished, thorough, professional, perfect, tasteful

shoe: (n) horseshoe, sandal, shoes, moccasin, footgear, footwear, skid, flippers, ankle, flipper, track shoe

shoes: (n) footwear, shoe, place, position, situation, post, plaza, property, lieu, home, blank space

shook: (v) shoot, hunting, coursing; (n) gunfire, killing, gunshot, shot, murder; (adj) sharp, acute, piercing

shop: (n) business, booth, boutique, factory, plant, emporium, workshop, market; (v) betray, purchase, grass. ANTONYMS: (v) boycott

short: (adj, v) concise, close; (adj) scarce, curt, brusque, sharp, compendious, laconic, deficient, scanty, diminutive. ANTONYMS: (adj) long, high, lengthy, unabridged, sufficient, slender, rangy, rambling, overflowing, extended, plentiful

shorthand: (n) handwriting; (adj) written

shortly: (adv) presently, curtly, before long, soon, concisely, brusquely, abruptly, tersely, succinctly; (adj, adv) immediately, summarily. ANTONYMS: (adv) politely, pleasantly, verbally, later

shot: (n) injection, gunshot, go, fling, shoot, crack, ball, picture, bang, jab, discharge

shoulder: (v) carry, push, hold, jostle, sustain, support, assume, accept; (n, v) elbow; (n) back, flange

several: (adj, v) diverse, divers, sundry; (adj, n) a few, some; (adj) various, individual, different, particular, special, numerous. ANTONYMS: (adj) joint, all, none

sexual: (adj) sensual, sexy, erotic, carnal, intimate, genital, reproductive, sexed, venerereal, informal, inner. ANTONYMS: (adj) asexual

shakes: (n) hangover, jitters, nervousness, tension, anxiety

shall: (n) must, necessity; (v) require, bequeath, leave

shallow: (adj) superficial, low, cursory, petty, little, sketchy, flimsy, frivolous, simple, surface, perfunctory. ANTONYMS: (adj) bottomless, profound, intense, pensive, serious, inner, weighty

sham: (adj, adv, n) counterfeit; (adj, n, v) fake; (adj, v) pretend, put on; (adj, n) imitation, phony; (v) feign; (adj false; (n) fraud, impostor, falsehood. ANTONYMS: (adj) real; (n) original, truth, truthfulness, honesty; (adj) valid

shaped: (adj) formed, fashioned, shapen, made, created, beaten, educated, featured, having features, built, constructed

share: (n, v) portion, allot, part, distribute, apportion, deal, divide; (v) participate, partake, dispense; (n) dole. ANTONYMS: (v) refrain

sheer: (adj) pure, filmy, bold, transparent, gauzy, simple, diaphanous, gossamer; (adj, n) complete, mere, perfect. ANTONYMS: (adj) thick, gentle, opaque, heavy, gradual, robust, partial

sheet: (n) board, leaf, paper, film, bed sheet, canvas, coat, covering, cover, plane, newspaper

sheets: (n) rain, bed linen

shelter: (n, v) guard, refuge, harbor, protect, shield; (adj, n, v) screen; (n) protection, asylum, sanctuary, security, hut. ANTONYMS: (n) danger, exposure; (v) endanger

sheltered: (adj) secure, comfortable, screened, safe, secluded, cozy, snug, covered, shaded; (adj, v) private; (v) covert. ANTONYMS: (adj) vulnerable, sunny, exposed, public, harsh, bleak

several: (adj, v) diverse, divers, sundry; (adj, n) a few, some; (adj) various, individual, different, particular, special, numerous. ANTONYMS: (adj) joint, all, none

sexual: (adj) sensual, sexy, erotic, carnal, intimate, genital, reproductive, sexed, venerereal, informal, inner. ANTONYMS: (adj) asexual

shakes: (n) hangover, jitters, nervousness, tension, anxiety

shall: (n) must, necessity; (v) require, bequeath, leave

shallow: (adj) superficial, low, cursory, petty, little, sketchy, flimsy, frivolous, simple, surface, perfunctory. ANTONYMS: (adj) bottomless, profound, intense, pensive, serious, inner, weighty

sham: (adj, adv, n) counterfeit; (adj, n, v) fake; (adj, v) pretend, put on; (adj, n) imitation, phony; (v) feign; (adj false; (n) fraud, impostor, falsehood. ANTONYMS: (adj) real; (n) original, truth, truthfulness, honesty; (adj) valid

shaped: (adj) formed, fashioned, shapen, made, created, beaten, educated, featured, having features, built, constructed

share: (n, v) portion, allot, part, distribute, apportion, deal, divide; (v) participate, partake, dispense; (n) dole. ANTONYMS: (v) refrain

sheer: (adj) pure, filmy, bold, transparent, gauzy, simple, diaphanous, gossamer; (adj, n) complete, mere, perfect. ANTONYMS: (adj) thick, gentle, opaque, heavy, gradual, robust, partial

sheet: (n) board, leaf, paper, film, bed sheet, canvas, coat, covering, cover, plane, newspaper

sheets: (n) rain, bed linen

shelter: (n, v) guard, refuge, harbor, protect, shield; (adj, n, v) screen; (n) protection, asylum, sanctuary, security, hut. ANTONYMS: (n) danger, exposure; (v) endanger

sheltered: (adj) secure, comfortable, screened, safe, secluded, cozy, snug, covered, shaded; (adj, v) private; (v) covert. ANTONYMS: (adj) vulnerable, sunny, exposed, public, harsh, bleak

shift: (n, v) change, exchange, turn, interchange, quibble, switch, move; (v) remove, budge, convert, alter. ANTONYMS: (v) restore, leave, straighten; (n) preservation, stillness

shilling: (n) York shilling, Tanzanian shilling, British shilling, Kenyan shilling, Ugandan shilling, Somali shilling, dock, cork, farthing, coin, cheat

shock: (n, v) daze, jar, collision, surprise, outrage, shake, scare; (n) impact; (v) startle, offend, revolt. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (v) please, encourage; (n) boost, security, bonus

shoddy: (adj) inferior, poor, tawdry, shabby, tacky, paucity, low, substandard, cheapjack, sleazy, common. ANTONYMS: (adj) meticulous, polished, thorough, professional, perfect, tasteful

shoe: (n) horseshoe, sandal, shoes, moccasin, footgear, footwear, skid, flippers, ankle, flipper, track shoe

shoes: (n) footwear, shoe, place, position, situation, post, plaza, property, lieu, home, blank space

shook: (v) shoot, hunting, coursing; (n) gunfire, killing, gunshot, shot, murder; (adj) sharp, acute, piercing

shop: (n) business, booth, boutique, factory, plant, emporium, workshop, market; (v) betray, purchase, grass. ANTONYMS: (v) boycott

short: (adj, v) concise, close; (adj) scarce, curt, brusque, sharp, compendious, laconic, deficient, scanty, diminutive. ANTONYMS: (adj) long, high, lengthy, unabridged, sufficient, slender, rangy, rambling, overflowing, extended, plentiful

shorthand: (n) handwriting; (adj) written

shortly: (adv) presently, curtly, before long, soon, concisely, brusquely, abruptly, tersely, succinctly; (adj, adv) immediately, summarily. ANTONYMS: (adv) politely, pleasantly, verbally, later

shot: (n) injection, gunshot, go, fling, shoot, crack, ball, picture, bang, jab, discharge

shoulder: (v) carry, push, hold, jostle, sustain, support, assume, accept; (n, v) elbow; (n) back, flange

settle: (adj, n, v) fix, establish, confirm; (n, v) place, set; (v) resolve, clarify, pay, regulate, adjudicate, agree. ANTONYMS: (v) float, wander, prolong, owe, bungle, open, provoke, rise, weaken, worsen, complicate

settling: (n) settlement, subsistence, defecation, dregs, clearing, sinking, dreg, remission, cave in; (adj) determining, definitive

seven: (adj, n) VII; (n) September, septet, week, nine, knave, king, jack, queen, digit, Sevener

seventy: (n) large integer

serious: (adj, n, v) grave; (adj) heavy, austere, great, hard, dangerous, critical; (adj, v) sedate, important, momentous, considerable. ANTONYMS: (adj) lighthearted, mild, flippantly, cheerful, humorous, minor, slight, playful, trivial, unimportant, brisk

seriously: (adv) earnestly, soberly, severely, solemnly, badly, deeply, staidly, sincerely, thoughtfully, greatly, weightily. ANTONYMS: (adv) frivolously, playfully, cheerfully, slightly, teasingly, jovially, nonchalantly, lightheartedly, briskly, mildly, lightly

servant: (n) manservant, domestic, lackey, maid, employee, flunky, retainer, boy, footman, flunky, menial. ANTONYMS: (n) master, mistress

servants: (n) staff, suite

serve: (adj, n, v) avail; (v) assist, aid, act, benefit, tend, attend, operate, function, do; (n, v) officiate

services: (n) facilities, armed forces, job, commencement, Armed Services, amenities, employment, conveniences, forces, liturgy, military

settle: (adj, n, v) fix, establish, confirm; (n, v) place, set; (v) resolve, clarify, pay, regulate, adjudicate, agree. ANTONYMS: (v) float, wander, prolong, owe, bungle, open, provoke, rise, weaken, worsen, complicate

settling: (n) settlement, subsidence, defecation, dregs, clearing, sinking, dreg, remission, cave in; (adj) determining, definitive

seven: (adj, n) VII; (n) September, septet, week, nine, knave, king, jack, queen, digit, Sevener

seventy: (n) large integer
Pygmalion

musical interval, simple fraction

sixty: (adj) three-score; (n) three score, large integer, lux

size: (n, v) measure, gauge, dimensions; (n) extent, bulk, quantity, capacity, largeness, dimension, glue, magnitude.
ANTONYM: (n) slenderness

skilly: (adj) artly, cunningly, gruel

skin: (n) hide, fur, rind, coating, shell, hull; (v) pare, scrape, excoriate, flay; (n, v) bark

skirt: (n, v) border, edge, fringe, hem, flap, verge; (n) brim, kilt, apron; (v) evade, circumvent

skull: (n) nodule, scone, pericranium, brainpan, cranium, head, upper story, shell, noggin, skeleton, skullcap

slam: (n, v) knock, slap, smash, hit, bat; (n) sweep, crash, clap, shot, gibe; (v) shut. ANTONYMS: (v) clean, neat, diligent

slowly: (adj, adv, v) slow; (adv) deliberately, sluggishly, tediously, dully, gradually, unhurriedly, slackly, lethargically, belatedly; (adj, adv) lento. ANTONYMS: (adv) fast, hurriedly, promptly, rapidly, immediately, briefly, intelligently, vigorously, brightly, nimbly, punctually

slum: (n) skid row, inner city, city district, dump, hovel, rookery, quarter, shantytown, slum area; (adj) slummy, sordid

slut: (n) hussy, slattern, jade, floozy, trollop, prostitute, hooker, quean, wench, slen; (adj) dowdy

small: (adj) little, narrow, slight, minor, inadequate, petty, fine, insignificant, light, remote; (adj, v) low. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) big; (adj) sizeable, colossal, considerable, enormous, great, huge, bulky, major, giant, important

smaller: (adj) littler, inferior, lesser, less, little, shorter, lower, littlest, subordinate

smart: (adj, n) sharp, quick, bright; (n, v) pain; (adj) shrewd, crafty, sly, dapper, prompt, astute, intelligent.

smash: (n, v) crash, hit, bang, clash, knock; (v) shatter, crush, mash, break, defeat, ruin. ANTONYMS: (v) mend, preserve; (n) flop

smell: (n, v) odor, scent, savor, perfume, stink, stench; (v) nose; (n) fragrance, bouquet, savour, odour

smelling: (n) smell, flavor, scent, olfactory modality, sensing, sense of smell; (adj) redolent, scented, odorous, stinking, rotten

smile: (n) grin, grinning, smiling, luck, facial expression; (v) laugh, beam, chuckle, simper; (n, v) grimace; (adv) smilingly.

ANTONYMS: (n, v) scowl; (v) growler

smith: (n) forger, metalworker, forge, architect, locksmith, maker, gunsmith, mason, manufacturer, builder, bricklayer

smoking: (n) fume, marijuana, respiration, roll of tobacco, sens; (v) candent, ebullient, glowing; (adj) smoky, rabid; (adv) on a roll

snapping: (adj) noisy

snatches: (n) grasp, gain, catch

sneer: (n, v) deride, jeer, scorn, flout, ridicule, scoff, mock, leer, grinace, gird; (n) smirk

sneering: (adj) contemptuous, disdainful, sarcastic, mocking, snide, scornful, disparaging, disapproving; (n) mockery, disclain; (adv) sneeringly. ANTONYMS: (adj) respectful, admiring

snob: (n) prig, novus homo, bourgeois gentilhomme, nasal mucus, disagreeable person, snot, gent, flunkey, lapdog; (v) spaniel, snub

snobery: (n) pride, conceit, snobbism, snobishness, arrogance, clannishness, pretension, vanity, smugness, exclusivity, elitism.

ANTONYM: (n) modesty

soaked: (adj, adv) wet, drenched, sopping, soggy, soaking, drunk, wet through, soaking wet, damp, sloshed; (adj, v) sodden. ANTONYMS: (adj) dry

soap: (v) bile, grease, oil, wheelie, cajole, flatter; (n) cleanser, soap opera, sope, soap fire brick, stipend

sobbing: (adj) crying, weeping, weepy, tearful; (n) lamentation, shortness of breath, shit, prick, motherfucker, tear, lament

sober: (adj, v) grave, sedate; (adj) sane, earnest, quiet, solemn, moderate, modest, serene, dull, somber. ANTONYMS: (adj) intoxicated, unrestrained, drunk, playful, sensational, emotional, cheerful, frivolous, funny, muddled, delirious

social: (adj) sociable; (adj) national, public, friendly, companionable, common, neighborly, convivial; (n) mixer, party, society. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsociable, unfriendly, shy

socially: (adv) sociably, gregariously, communally, publicly, publically, communicatively, commonly, convivially, friendly, nationally, collectively

societies: (n) society, community

society: (n) club, public, community,
splendor
splendid
spite
spirits
spinster
spent
spending
ANTONYMS: (n) dullness, luster, glory, ostentation, glitter; (n, shabby, awful, dire, lowly, inglorious, ordinary, undistinguished, meager, brilliant. ANTONYMS: (adj) magnificent, noble, grand; (adj, v) brilliant. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressive, modest, humble, ordinary, undistinguished, meager, awful, dire, lowly, inglorious, shabby
splendor: (adj, n, v) brilliance; (n) magnificence, pomp, sheen, lustre, luster, glory, ostentation, glitter; (n, v) brightness; (adj, n) radiance. ANTONYMS: (n) dullness, ordinarness, paucity, austerity, understatement, shabbiness, simplicity, unattractiveness
spoiled: (adj) bad, rotten, stale, spoil, coddled, pampered, corrupt, damaged, spoilt, putrid, rancid. ANTONYNS: (adj) unspoiled
spoils: (n) prize, stolen goods, booty, plunder, haul, swag, pickings, trophy, boodle, prize money, treasure
spoke: (n) bar, rung, radius, rule, shoe, skid, rundle, line, clog, round; (v) said
spoken: (adj) verbal, expressed, speaking, speak, unwritten, vocal, voiced, talk, said, informal, conversational. ANTONYNS: (adj) written, unspoken, tacit, formal, silent
spoon: (n) spoonful, ladle, shovel, soup spoon, tablespoon, trowel, teaspoon, dipper; (v) smooch, dally, bill and coo
sporting: (adj) fair, sportsmanlike, clean, gambling, betting, dissipated, athletic, adventurous, sporty; (v) taumourachy; (n) diversion. ANTONYNS: (adj) unsporting
spot: (n, v) place, spec, blemish, speckle, fleck, dirty, dapple; (adj, n) stain, soil; (n) dot, space
spreading: (n) dissemination, propagation, dispersion, circulation, spread, dispersal, extension, scatter, distribution; (adj) scattering, diffusing
spree: (n, v) frolic; (n) revel, fling, revelery, prank, orgy, bout, merriment, glee, mirth; (v) splurge
spring: (n, v) leap, bound, hop, fountain, skip, caper, bounce, dive, dance; (n) source; (v) originate
squabble: (n, v) quarrel, brawl, row, bicker, feud, scrap, hassle, fuss, fight; (n) contention, spat. ANTONYNS: (n) agreement
square: (n) area, rectangle; (adj) rectangular, fair, honest; (v) even, correspond, agree; (v) settle; (adv, n) foursquare; (adj, adv) just. ANTONYNS: (adj) round, underhand, trendy, fresh, activist, relaxed
squashed: (adj) cramped
stage: (n, v) phase; (n, v) floor, point, period, level, degree, proscenium, arena, layer; (v) present, order
staggeringly: (adv) marvellously, startlingly, remarkably, shockingly, astonishingly, astonishingly, enormously, hugely, stupendously, awfully, surprisingly. ANTONYNS: (adv) abysmally
start: (adj, v) serious, sedate, grave, solemn, sober, demure; (adj) calm, quiet, composed, somber, decorous. ANTONYNS: (adj) frivolous, exciting, funny, daring, playful, bright, relaxed
stairs: (n) stair, ladder, staircase, stairway, flight of steps, flight, steps, flight of stairs, escalator, companionway, backstairs
stale: (adj, n) musty, moldy; (adj, v) old, commonplace, hackneyed, insipid, trite, corny, flat, stagnant; (adv, v) dry. ANTONYNS: (adj) fresh, original, innovative, airy, new, exceptional, imaginative
stamped: (adj) beaten, marked, pressed, printed; (v) fixed, engraved
stamping: (n) impression, blocking, coin, postage, stamping of rail
stand: (v) endure, undergo; (n) rack, booth, attitude, base, pedestal; (n, v) live, position; (adj, v) suffer, tolerate. ANTONYNS: (v) sit, lie, yield, forbid; (n) top
standard: (n) degree, flag, criterion, rate, norm, gauge, benchmark; (n, v) measure; (adj) normal, regular; (adj, n) average. ANTONYS: (adj) unconventional, special, unknown, substandard, nonstandard, extreme, unacceptable, new, exceptional, unorthodox, atypical
standing: (n) fame, position, importance, prestige, place, reputation, footing; (adj) erect, motionless, continuance; (n, v) stand. ANTONYS: (adj) seated, moving, horizontal, falling, temporary
stands: (n) bleachers, stood, grandstand, standing, stop, covered stand, standpoint, stall, sales booth, reviewing stand, rack
stare: (n, v) gaze, look; (v) gape, glare, peer, squint, goggle, see, outlaw; (n) regard, contemplation. ANTONYNS: (v) glance
start: (n) onset, origin; (v) begin, originate, drive, commence, embark, spring, enter; (n, v) launch, shock. ANTONYS: (n, v) finish, stop; (v) conclude, halt, terminate, arrive; (n) conclusion, demise, departure, middle, culmination
started: (adv) happening, in progress, ongoing; (v) stert, leaped
starling: (adj) wonderful, shocking, surprising, striking, alarming, appalling, marvellous, dramatic,
struggle

strongly

stronger

strong

stroke

string

strike

strictly

strict

stricken

exertion. ANTONYMS: (v) flourish; (n) attempt, dispute, quarrel; (adv) loosely, leniently, negligently, unlawfully, falsely, amenably

strike: (n, v) hit, beat, bang, knock, assault, slap, slap, smash; (v) impress, move. ANTONYMS: (n) defense; (v) extinguish, defend

string: (n) chain, twine, strand, series, filament; (adj) file, row, range, rank; (n, v) run, thread. ANTONYMS: (v) unstring

stroke: (adj, n) blow; (n, v) touch, caress, mark, buffett, lick, pat; (n) beat, hit, knock, bang

strong: (adj) intense, able, firm, stable, steady, solid, hard, lusty; (adj, v) deep, sound; (adj, n, v) steadfast. ANTONYMS: (adj) weak, pale, unconvincing, slight, feeble, frail, bland, faint, delicate, mild, lightweight

stronger: (adj) reprobate, insensible, reproof, iniquity, hardening, shameless, graceless, immorality, ministry; (v) Milman, misery

strongly: (adv) firmly, vigorously, robustly, violently, solidly, vehemently, sturdily, hardly, mightily, energetically, severely. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, dimly, faintly, feebly, gently, loosely, slightly, submissively, thinly, languorously, impassively

structure: (n, v) building, edifice; (n) arrangement, shape, organization, framework, frame, construction, constitution, architecture, establishment

struggle: (n, v) contest, battle, conflict, combat, strain, endeavor, attempt, dispute, quarrel; (n) effort, exertion. ANTONYMS: (v) flourish; (n) ease, surrender, friendship

student: (n) scholar, learner, disciple, pupil, apprentice, schoolboy, collegian, novice, pundit, savant, trainee. ANTONYMS: (n) expert

studied: (adj) deliberate, calculated, conscious, premeditated, affected, elaborate, learned, intended, designed, willful; (v) advised. ANTONYMS: (adj) spontaneous, unstudied, casual

stuffed: (adj) crammed, packed, congested, replete, loaded, filled, fraught, chock-full, crowded, jammed, gorged. ANTONYMS: (adj) hungry, lacking

stumbling: (adj) lurching, astounding, hesitant, halting, awkward, astonishing, maladroit, clumsy, weaving (adv) stumblingly; (n) hesitation. ANTONYMS: (adj) firm

stung: (adj) sting, bit, annoyed, roiled, irritated, nettled, peeved, pissed, riled, stings, thrust

stupid: (adj, n) foolish, silly, simple, absurd; (adj, adv, n) dull; (adj) idiotic, ridiculous, senseless, fatuous, crass, insane. ANTONYMS: (adj) wise, clever, bright, intelligent, shrewd, prudent, responsible, smart, great, sensitive, useful

stupidity: (n) foolishness, nonsense, obtuseness, dullness, fatuity, absurdity, stolidity, slowness, denseness, idiocy, imbecility. ANTONYMS: (n) sense, logic, cleverness, shrewdness, wisdom, ability

style: (n, v) name, call, entitle, cut; (adj, n) manner, sort, kind; (n) form, pattern, method, mode. ANTONYMS: (n) clumsiness, tastelessness, coarseness, crudeness

subject: (n) matter, citizen, motif, question, issue, affair, point, national; (adj, v) exposed; (adj, n) dependent, inferior. ANTONYMS: (n) foreigner, resolution; (adj) impervious

subjective: (adj) biased, internal, objective, personal, intellectual, derived from within, prejudiced, psychological, rational, immanent, subjective. ANTONYMS: (adj) objective, impartial, transcendent, unbiased, general, logical

submission: (n) compliance, obedience, acquiescence, bid, offer, deference, entry, presentation, conformity; (adj, n) resignation, surrender. ANTONYMS: (n) defiance, divergence, disobedience

succeeding: (adj) following, subsequent, after, consecutively, posterior, ensuing, consequent, successive, consequential; (adv, adj) later; (v) succeed. ANTONYMS: (adj) outgoing, preceding

success: (n) conquest, prosperity, achievement, hit, passing, victory, effectiveness, accomplishment, triumph, coup, achiever. ANTONYMS: (n) flop, disappointment, prevention, debacle, defeat, fruitlessness, poverty, dissatisfaction, inefficiency, criticism

successful: (adj, n) prosperous, happy, fortunate, lucky, auspicious; (adj) effective, effectual, fruitful, efficacious, prevalent, triumphant. ANTONYMS: (adj) thwarted, dependent, failing, sorrowful, ineffective, poor, unprofitable, ineffectual, fruitless, useless

sudden: (adj) precipitous, quick, abrupt, hasty, rash, unexpected, steep, unforeseen, drastic, immediate, swift. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, slow, gentle, leisurely, protracted, sensible, smooth

suddenly: (adj, adv) quickly, rapidly, immediately, presto; (adv) hastily, short, all at once, sudden, sharply, unexpectedly, instantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) increasingly, predictably, slowly, gently, progressively, sensibly, eventually

suffer: (v) encounter, stand, accept, undergo, brook, experience, have, endure, abide, sustain; (adj, v) allow. ANTONYMS: (v) enjoy, rejoice, flourish

sufferer: (n) victim, martyr, prey, casualty, invalid, depressive, diseased person, sick person, rheumatic, diabetic, neurotic

sufficient: (adj) adequate, proper, commensurate, competent, good, acceptable, apt, ample, full; (adj, n) enough; (adv) quite. ANTONYMS: (adj) inadequate, insufficient, unacceptable, unsatisfactory, impossible, appalling

sufficiently: (adv) fully, satisfactorily, enough, amply, quite, properly, competently, decently, abundantly, goodly, completely. ANTONYMS: (adv) inadequately

suffocated: (adj) suffocate; (v) asphyxied

suggested: (adj) advisable, proposed,
tact, optional, not compulsory, nominal, implied

suit: (adj, v) fit, please; (adj, n, v) correspond; (n) lawsuit, plea, action, case; (v) adapt, accommodate, become; (n, v) answer. ANTONYM: (v) clash

sulkily: (adv) morosely, glumly, peevishly, crossly, grumpily, petulantly, moodily, gloomily, surly, resentfully, angrily. ANTONYM: (v) cheerily, gladly

sulkily: (adj) gloomy, grouchy, morose, surly, peevish, moody, dismal, cross, petulant, crabby; (adj, v) glum. ANTONYM: (n) resigned, cheerful; (n) cheeriness

summer: (n) summertime, joist, rafter, beam, scaffold, season, skeleton, corner stone, lintel, transom, girder. ANTONYM: (n) winter

sunday: (n) sun, sabbath, week, day of rest; (adj) not forged, resulting favorably, full, good, right, just, morally admirable

sunny: (adj) bright, clear, gay, cheerful, merry, blithe, shiny, shining, radiant, brilliant, fair. ANTONYM: (adj) overcast, dull, shady, unhappy, cloudy, sad, miserable, gloomy, unpleasant

superior: (adj) dominant, exceptional, predominant, better, great, proud, arrogant, excellent, select, high; (adj, n) elder. ANTONYM: (n) inferior, subscript; (adj) humble, worse, poor, adscript, junior, lesser, low; (n) subordinate, associate

superiority: (n) predominance, priority, excellence, mastery, precedence, preference, distinction, supremacy, domination, eminence; (adj, n) odds. ANTONYM: (n) humility, weakness, friendliness, mediocrity, simplicity

superlatively: (adv) perfectly, preeminently, excellently, matchlessly, extremely, outstandingly, splendidly, magnificently, consummately, brilliantly, absolutely

supper: (n) meal, tea, lunch, repast, reception, meattime, siesta, social affair; (v) dejeuner, bever, whet

supplant: (v) succeed, replace, supersede, displace, take the place of, follow, cut out, change, deputize, supervene upon, usurp. ANTONYM: (v) restore

supplied: (n) supplying; (adj) adequate, ample, copious, complete, fitted, impregnated, made pregnant, offered, perfect, plenteous. ANTONYM: (adj) unavailable

supply: (n, v) furnish, stock, afford, store; (v) fill, feed, provide, offer, produce, satisfy; (n) purveyance. ANTONYM: (v) requisition, recall, refuse, withhold, take, buy; (n) lack

support: (n, v) stand, aid, keep, prop, comfort, patronage; (adj, n, v) assist; (v) brace; (adj, v) encourage, back; (n) maintenance. ANTONYM: (n, v) neglect; (v) undermine, reject, weaken, abandon, condemn, contradict, disapprove, release; (n) hindrance, opposition

suppose: (v) infer, guess, speculate, divine, presume, conjecture, reckon, imagine, estimate, consider, assume. ANTONYM: (v) disbelieve, know, measure, despair, doubt, speculate

supposed: (adj) hypothetical, reputed, alleged, assumed, imaginary, putative, apparent, ostensible, suppositional, supposititious, suppositional. ANTONYM: (adj) actual

suppressed: (adj) stifled, smothered, strangled, repressed, downtrodden, buried, hidden, pent-up, latent, untold; (n) subordinate. ANTONYM: (adj) publicized, overt

sure: (adj) secure, reliable, safe, indispensible, dependable, assured, positive; (adj, v) steady, firm; (adj) certainly; (adj, adv) for certain. ANTONYM: (adj) doubtful, uncertain, unsure, hesitant, humbled, dubious, indefinite, wavering, wobbly, unconvenced; (adv) doubtfully

surely: (adv) positively, definitely, confidently, securely, undoubtedly, clearly, firmly, assuredly, absolutely; (adv, adv) really; (adv, int) of course. ANTONYM: (adv) questionably, uncertain, weakly

surprise: (n) fright, amazement, wonder, astonishment; (n, v) alarm, shock, jolt; (v) amaze, startle, astonish, stun. ANTONYM: (n) expectation; (v) encourage, comfort

surprised: (adj) amazed, dumbfounded, shocked, astounded, stunned, taken aback, bewildered, startled, surprised, aghast, to be astonished. ANTONYM: (adj) unsurprised

surprising: (adj, n) marvelous, strange, incredible; (adj) amazing, remarkable, wonderful, shocking, extraordinary, striking, unusual; (adj, v) startling. ANTONYM: (adj) predictable, comforting, ordinary, normal, remarkable

susceptible: (adj) impressionable, receptive, sensitive, subject, liable, delicate, susceptible, vulnerable, pliable, irritable, open. ANTONYM: (adj) resistant, impervious, resisting, safe, invulnerable, indifferent, smart

suggested: (adj) supposed, doubted, suspicious, suspicion, inspiring distrust, distrusted

suspicious: (adj) questionable, distrustful, shady, queer, doubtful, dubious, incredulous, fishy, funny, jealous, mistrustful. ANTONYM: (adj) gullible, trustworthy, aggressive, aboveboard, certain, unsuspecting, unquestionable, believable, straight, palatable, innocent

suspiciously: (adj, adv) doubtfully, skeptically, hesitantly, unbelievably; (adv) mistrustfully, warily, uncertainly, shadily, dubiously, watchfully, questioningly. ANTONYM: (adv) carelessly, gullibly, thoughtlessly, certainly, confidently

swallowed: (adj) engulfed, gulped, inundated, overcome, overwhelmed, flooded, overpowered, enclosed

swank: (n, v) flash; (v) show off, flaunt, boast, brag, swagger; (n) smartness; (adv) swanky, posh, fashionable, stylish

swear: (v) declare, assure, affirm, curse, pledge; (n, v) promise, avow, depone, depose, aver. ANTONYM: (v) distrust, refute, deny, compliment

swearing: (n) curse, expletive, profanity, oath, abuse, blasphemy, swearword, execration, adjuration, asseveration; (v) swear

sweat: (n, v) work, toil, struggle; (v) perspire, drudge, exude; (n) perspiration, lather, sudor, effort; (adj) perspiring. ANTONYM: (v) ignore; (n) entertainment, ease, relaxation

sweeps: (n) sweep period

sweet: (adj) fresh, mellow, lovable, dear, pleasant, musical, melodious, pleasing, sugary; (adj, v) lovely; (adj, n) beloved. ANTONYM: (adj) discordant, bitter, acid, sharp, acidic, pungent, salty, harsh, detestable, cacophonous, dry

sweetness: (n) sugariness, sweet,
redolence, pleasantness, fragrance, aroma, charm, perfume, amenity, niceness, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) sourness, sharpness, unpleasantness, harshness, tastelessness, unkindness

sweets: (n) confectionery, julep, grocery, confection, instantaneous sweet

swine: (n) hog, boar, beast, sow, Eohysus, babiroussa, babirussa, barrow, brute, razorback, grunter

switch: (n, v) shift, change, substitute, cane, whip; (v) swap, convert, flip, interchange; (n) replacement, cut.

sympathetically: (adv) compassionately, tenderly, considerately, agreeably, favorably; (adj, n) kindly, congenial, humane, gentle, favorable. ANTONYMS: (adj) merciless, disagreeable, unfriendly. ANTONYMS: (adj) meanly, thoughtlessly, unkindly, roughly, negatively, disagreeably, cruelly, tactlessly

sympathize: (v) pity, understand, condole, compassion, feel, sympathise, identify with, empathize, have compassion, feel sorry for, feel for. ANTONYMS: (v) approve, disregard

syndicate: (n) cartel, league, association, ring, union, group, Riksdag, consistory, gang, alliance, chapter

system: (adj, n) method, arrangement; (n) network, plan, organization, order, structure, means, process, form, frame.

ANTONYMS: (n) part, disorganization, cog, disarray

table: (n) board, schedule, chart, stand, list, desk, plateau, platens; (v) defer, shelf, postpone. ANTONYMS: (v) decide, vote, withdraw

tablecloth: (n) duster, napery, rag, table linen

tack: (v) affix, attach, fasten, veer; (n, v) baste, shift, turn; (n) pin, tache, brad; (adj, v) sew. ANTONYMS: (v) separate, detach

taken: (adj) occupied, full, interpreted, appropriated, seized, overcome, affected, besotted; (v) take, get, receive. ANTONYMS: (adj) given, free

taker: (n) wagerer, user, customer, beggar, client, captor, stealer, respecter, punter, parasite, better

taking: (adj) fetching, attractive, contagious, winning, catching, fascinating, captivating; (n) capture, receipt, angry mood, acharnement. ANTONYMS: (n) rejection

talent: (n) genius, ability, aptitude, capacity, skill, knack, flair, capability; (n, v) endowment, faculty; (adj, n) cleverness.

ANTONYMS: (n) incapacity, lack, stupidity, incompetence, ineptness, drawback

talk: (n, v) discourse, gossip, converse, lecture, chatter, chat, address; (v) articulate, speak, prattle; (n) language. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse; (n) silence

talking: (n) talk, conversation, nothingness, speech, speaking, verbal communication, words, yak, language; (adj) sound, levelheaded. ANTONYMS: (adj) silent

talks: (n) parley, discussion, dialogue, diplomacy, arbitration, mediation, conversation, discussions, conference, meeting, dialog

tall: (adj) elevated, high, exalted, big, lanky, towering, eminent, unbelievable, strapping, long, gangling. ANTONYMS: (adj) low, small, sensible, reasonable, little, believable, easy, stocky

tanner: (n) artificer, artisan, coin, craftsman, journeyman

task: (n) job, assignment, duty, labor, commission, charge, enterprise, project, stint, occupation; (n, v) exercise

taste: (n, v) relish, sample, smack, touch; (n) flavor, liking, penchant, morsel, bit, drop, fondness.

ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, tastelessness, disinclination, hate, lot, coarseness, uncouthness; (v) abstain, refrain

tasteless: (adj) bland, flavorless, flat, flashy, flavourless, gaudy, vulgar, weak, dull, watery, stale.

ANTONYMS: (adj) tasty, strong, delicious, couth, moral, fitting, nice, flavorful, appetizing, attractive, lively

taught: (adj) instructed, educated, schooled, instruct, well-bred, scholarly, provided; (v) firm, fast, close, taut

taxi: (n) hack, taxicab, automobile, drudge, auto, cabriolet, hack writer, hacker, jade, vehicle; (v) coast

taxicab: (n) hack, cab, yellow cab, jade, car, political hack, plug, nag, motorcycle, hack writer, drudge

taxis: (v) assortment, allotment, chemotaxis, tactic, taxonomy, graduation, organization, reaction, response, syntax

teach: (v) enlighten, educate, instruct, coach, indoctrinate, drill, learn, lecture, school; (adj, v) guide, show

teachable: (adj) tractable, dedicated, docile, eager to learn, gentle, instructible, apt, easily managed, studious

teacher: (n) instructor, master, coach, preceptor, educator, mentor, tutor, missionary, guide, trainer, pedagogue. ANTONYMS: (n) pupil

teaching: (n) education, instruction, indoctrination, precept, pedagogy, schooling, doctrine, training, lesson, advice, tuition

tears: (n) cry, crying, snivel, brine, weeping, activity, bawling, bodily function, bodily process, body process, lacerations

tease: (n, v) annoy; (adj, v) molest, harry, worry, bait; (v) taunt, kid, pester, plague, provoke, mock.

ANTONYMS: (v) placate

tedious: (adj) tiresome, boring, dreary, slow, heavy, humdrum, irksome, lifeless; (adj, v) monotonous, arid, dry. ANTONYMS: (adj) exciting, varied, easy, readable, lively, entertaining, enthralling, brisk, concise, exotic, pleasant

teeming: (adj) abundant, profuse, swarming, crowded, overflowing, exuberant, copious, plentiful, productive, prolific, multitudinous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) deserted, lacking, needing, wanting, clear, scarce, scanty

teeth: (n) mortar and pestle, gristmill, nutmeg grater, grater, file, arrastra, rasp, mill, unguis, tentacle; (n) gear

telephone: (v) call, ring, call up, give a call, wireless telephone; (n, v) telegraph; (n) telephony, earpiece, radiophone, radiotelephone, handset

tell: (n, v) disclose, impart, count; (v) relate, reveal, recount, divulge, explain, communicate; (adj, v)
declare, express. ANTONYMS: (v) request, misunderstand, estimate, listen, figure, guess, withhold, conceal, suppress, confuse
telling: (adj, v) significant; (adj) revealing, emphatic, impressive, effectual, effective, pregnant, cogent; (n) relation, recounting, notice. ANTONYMS: (adj) secretive, unimportant, insignificant, hidden
temper: (adj, v) moderate, soften, mitigate, harden; (n) character, disposition, humor, nature; (v) modify, season, qualify. ANTONYMS: (n, v) upset; (v) soften, agitate, excite, flex, bend, increase; (n) composure, happiness, wrath, equanimity
temperament: (n) character, nature, disposition, constitution, personality, quality, spirit, humor, equanimity, composure, mettle
tempting: (adj) seductive, alluring, tempting
thick: (adj) compact, stupid, crowded, slow, opaque, dull, heavy, stocky, deep, close, familiar. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, intelligent, sparse, bright, slight, clever, transparent, diluted, fine, clear, runny
thief: (n) burglar, bandit, pirate, plunderer, filcher, stealer, pickpocket, pilferer, crook, brigand, despoiler
thing: (n) affair, occurrence, object, event, concern, something, article, happening, substance, occasion, being
things: (n) gear, belongings, equipment, garb, garment, clothes, paraphernalia, goods, life, property, palliation
thinking: (n) consideration, idea, opinion, reasoning, intellection, cogitation, conception, contemplation; (adj) intelligent, thoughtful, meditative
third: (n) second, tierce, three, third part, terzetto, hot corner, third base; (adv) thirdly; (adj) triple, thrid, tertial
thirty: (n) large integer, termination; (adj) thretty
thoroughly: (adv, v) fully; (adv) entirely, totally, soundly, exhaustively, carefully, absolutely, perfectly, deeply, utterly, exactly. ANTONYMS: (adv) superficially, incompletely, negligently, partially, partly, barely, halfheartedly, deficiency, inadequately, insufficiently, hastily
though: (adj, conj) however; (conj) still, notwithstanding, nevertheless, albeit, whereas, while; (adv) even, after all, tho'; (adv, conj) tho
thought: (n) idea, impression, conception, belief, concept; (adj, n) opinion, feeling, sentiment; (n, v) consideration, reflection, observation. ANTONYMS: (n) thing, vacancy, vacancy, concrete, thoughtlessness, inattention, impulsiveness, certainty, neglect, trust
thoughtfully: (adv) considerably, carefully, kindly, reflectively, meditatively, attentively, solemnly, contemplatively, seriously, prudently, cautiously. ANTONYMS: (adv) unsympathetically, unthinkingly, carelessly, contentedly, rashly, inconsiderately, selfishly, meanly, insensitively, tactlessly, cruelly
thoughtless: (adv, v) careless, heedless, rash, improvident; (adj) reckless, inattentive, hasty, unthinking, negligent, neglectful, imprudent. ANTONYMS: (adj) considerate, considered, heedful, prudent, kind, cautious, mindful, responsible, attentive, observant, sensible
thousand: (adj, n) one thousand, k, m; (n) grand, g, thou, cat Valium, constant of gravitation, grounds, curtilage; (adv) a thousand
thousands: (n) myriad, many, much
threateningly: (adv) sinisterly, ominously, seriously, warningly, perilously, gloomily, dangerously, minatorily, grimly, minaciously, loweringly
thoroughly: (adv) electrically, impressively, stirringly, stimulatingly, sensationally, grippingly, electrifyingly, breathtakingly, excitingly, emotionally, movingly
throat: (n) orifice, pharynx, gorge, mouth, muzzle, nozzle, sucker, shaft, quarl, throat depth, nostril
throw: (n, v) cast, pitch, push; (v) shed, hurl, heave, chuck, flip, pass, hurtle; (n) shot. ANTONYMS: (v) explain, help, receive, clarify, encourage
thrown: (adj) puzzled, confused, thrown and twisted, upset, disconcerted, unnerved, terrified, scared out of your wits, mystified, frightened; (n) reminder. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm
thrust: (n, v) poke, stab, jab, drive, shove, force, punch, boost, cast, dig; (v) ram. ANTONYMS: (n) inertia
thumb: (v) feel, flip, handle, leaf, touch, flick, hitch, riff; (n) pollex, bull nose, forefinger
thunder: (adj, n, v) boom; (n, v) roar, bang, roll, bellow; (adj, n) peal; (adj, v) explode, detonate; (v) howl
transcendence: (n) supremacy, transcendency, extravagation, excellence, domination, beingness, existence, favourable position, priority, high quality, mastery

transcribe: (n, v) copy, reproduce; (v) record, transliterate, note, put down, write down, write, paraphrase; (n) duplicate, imitate

transcript: (n) copy, duplicate, record, rescript, reproduction, counterpart, facsimile, counterfeit, adaptation, arrangement, book

transfiguration: (n) metamorphosis, extreme unction, conversion, canonization, subpanation, impanation, invocation of saints, seven sacraments, mutation, auricular confession, viaticum

treasure: (n) gem, fortune, riches, funds; (n, v) hoard, prize, store; (v) cherish, appreciate; (adj, n) jewel, precious stone. ANTONYMS: (v) dislike, disparage, scorn, neglect; (n) dud, poverty

treat: (n, v) feast, manage, administer, regale; (v) process, deal, heal, nurse; (n) luxury, delicacy, tidbit. ANTONYMS: (v) harm, hurt, injure, neglect, exacerbate, deprive, deny, contaminate, cloud; (n) necessity

treated: (adj) tempered, hardened, emotionally hardened, injured, baked, physically toughened, enured, burned, tough, burnt, considered. ANTONYM: (adj) untempered

treatment: (n) manipulation, handling, therapy, medication, remedy, dealing, reception, method; (n, v) conduct, management, behavior. ANTONYMS: (n) harm, harm

tremendous: (adj) terrific, fantastic, enormous, immense, wonderful, dreadful, huge, marvelous, gigantic, formidable, mighty. ANTONYMS: (adj) awful, unimportant, tiny, small, unremarkable, poor, dreadful, absymal

trial: (n) test, examination, experiment, hardship, essay, hearing, audition, attempt; (n, v) affliction, adversity; (adj, n) distress. ANTONYMS: (n) peace, performance, happiness, ease, opportunity; (adj) known, definite, proven

trick: (n, v) deceive, cheat, fraud, deceit, joke, sham, con; (n) prank, deception, device; (v) mislead. ANTONYMS: (n) frankness, honesty, misunderstanding, seriousness, truthfulness; (adj) real, genuine, innocent

tricks: (n) actions, behavior, thing, clowning around, fooling, magic, plunder, possession, activities

tried: (adj) reliable, tested, trustworthy, dependable, proven, proved, experienced, practiced, just, conquered, believable. ANTONYMS: (adj) untried, unreliable

trifle: (n, v) play; (adj, n) trinket; (v) dally, fiddle, flirt, fool, frivol; (n) nothing, triviality, detail; (adj) n bagatelle

triumph: (v) exult, prevail, crow, rejoice, succeed; (n, v) glory, win, joy; (n) victory, conquest, exultation. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, defeat, sorrow, unhappiness, dud, sadness, loss, flop; (v) fail, lose, forfeit

triumphant: (adj) victorious, successful, triumphal, exulting, winning, joyful, rejoicing, elated, conquering, prideful; (adj, v) exultant. ANTONYMS: (adj) disappointed, failing, losing, defeated, miserable, sorrowful

trivial: (adj) trifling, frivolous, little, small, commonplace, superficial, petty, paltry, inconsiderable, piddling, slight. ANTONYMS: (adj) important, vital, major, urgent, profound, crucial, consequential, considerable, enormous, mature, serious

trouble: (n, v) inconvenience, pain, bother, disquiet, disorder, worry, annoy, fuss, afflict, torment; (adj, n) difficulty. ANTONYMS: (v) please, help, assist, aid, placate, soothe, comfort; (n) fitness, pleasure, advantage, ease

troubled: (adj, v) concerned, solicitous; (adj) distressed, anxious, worried, uneasy, uncomfortable, disconcerted, upset, apprehensive, restless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconcerned, composed, calm, easy, relaxed, tranquil, assured, carefree, brave, stable, unaffectéd

troublesome: (adj) difficult, hard, arduous, bothersome, inconvenient, onerous, awkward, annoying, laborious, tough, heavy. ANTONYMS: (adj) nice, helpful, useful, advantageous, convenient, uncomplicated, delightful

trousers: (n) breeches, knickers, pantaloons, trews, bellbottoms, chinos, cords, denim, flannel, gabardine, knickerbockers

troll: (n, v) barter, traffic; (n) lorry, van, hand truck, car, cart, trade, bobgie; (v) swap, swop

true: (adj, n) genuine, authentic; (adj) right, faithful, even, correct, accurate, honest, straight, truthful; (adj, v) actual. ANTONYMS: (adj) inaccurate, untrue, bogus, untrustworthy, unrealistic, mythical, fraudulent, faithless, disloyal; (adv) wrongly, dishonestly

truly: (adj, adv) really; (adv) sincerely, in truth, exactly, in fact, indeed, in reality, genuinely, right, certainly, honestly. ANTONYMS: (adv) insincerely, dubiously, doubtfully, apparently, inaccurately, indefinitely, dishonestly, mildly, wrongly

trust: (n, v) credit, rely, hope; (n) confidence, faith, reliance, belief, cartel, assurance; (v) believe, confide. ANTONYMS: (n, v) distrust, doubt, mistrust; (v) disbelieve, keep, hold, despair; (n) disbelief, suspicion, independence

trusted: (adj) intimate, confidential, sure, bosom, beloved, cherished, familiar, trustworthy, indisputable, trustworthy, reliable

truth: (n) exactness, actuality, sincerity, verity, fidelity, fact, correctness, genuineness, faithfulness, certainty, honesty. ANTONYMS: (n) dishonesty, fabrication, falsehood, fiction, lie, inaccuracy, idealism, falsity, disloyalty, fallacy, invention

tryst: (adj) hard, taxing, arduous, thorny, severe, bothersome, tough, demanding, annoying, tiresome, rugged. ANTONYMS: (adj) rewarding, facile, relaxing, satisfying, simple, pleasant, pleasing, refreshing, soothing

tube: (n) conduit, subway, duct, electron tube, hose, channel, metro, cylinder, hosepipe, television, box

tumult: (adj, n, v) hubbub, disturbance; (n) stir, commotion, bustle, din, fuss, excitement; (n, v) clamor, disorder, brawl. ANTONYMS: (adj) peace, push, serenity, order, calm

tuppence: (n) twopence

turn: (n, v) curve, roll, twist, go, coil, round, change, bent, spin; (n) bout; (v) revolve. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, Miss, stagnation; (v) unbend

turned: (adj) off, curved, rancid, twisted, false, bent, altered, sullen, George Bernard Shaw 219
having inflections, versed, glowing. ANTONYM: (adj) unturned

**turning:** (n) turn, revolution, bend, rotation, deviation, gyration, conversion, veering; (adj) rotating, revolving, rotary

**twelve:** (adj, n) dozen, XII; (n) boxcars, large integer

**twenty:** (adj) vigesimal; (n) large integer, twenty dollar bill

**twice:** (adv) doubly, bis, two times, in two ways, once more; (adj) twenty

**twinkle:** (n, v) flash, gleam, shimmer, glimmer, glint, glitter, scintillate, wink; (adj, n, v) flicker; (v) shine, blink

**twist:** (n, v) turn, bend, curl, coil, wind, pervert, spin, wrench; (adj, v) distort; (v) contort, deform.

ANTONYM: (v) untwist, undo, distort; (v) contort, deform.

**Tycoon:** (adj, n) model, nature, character; (n) pattern, kind, sort, breed, category, stamp, standard, print

**typewriting:** (n) writing, symbolic representation, touch system, touch typing

**tyrannical:** (adj) domineering, autocratic, despotic, dictatorial, overbearing, authoritarian, tyrannous, cruel, peremptory, tyrannic, lordly. ANTONYM: (adj) liberal, libertarian

**tyrant:** (n) dictator, oppressor, autocrat, disciplinarian, bully, authoritarian, sovereign, czar, monarch, suzerain, stickler

**ugly:** (adj, adv) surly; (adj) nasty, repulsive, frightening, forbidding, disagreeable, hideous, gruesome, evil, offensive, shocking.

ANTONYM: (adj) attractive, flowing, ornamental, nice, lovely, pleasant, safe, kind, gentle, appealing, agreeable

**umbrella:** (n) parasol, sunshade, shelter, canopy, cover, gamp, protection, tent, shield, screen, umbra

**unable:** (adj) incapable, ineffective, incompetent, impotent, helpless, ineffectual, inefficient, inadequate, unqualified, unfit, not able.

ANTONYM: (adj) able, capable, competent, eligible, powerful

**unaffected:** (adj) sincere, artless, natural, plain, real, genuine, unimpressed, ingenious, naive, untouched, honest. ANTONYM: (adj) unnatural, sophisticated, refined, pretentious, moved, hurt, disturbed, changed, vulnerable, dishonest, emotional

**unaffectedly:** (adv) artlessly, untouched, sincerely, genuinely, unsophisticatedly, impassively, naïvely, spontaneously, unfeignedly, plainly, simply.

ANTONYM: (adv) pretentiously

**unamiable:** (adj) uncharitable, unfeeling, unsympathetic, sour, disobliging, resembling vinegar, morose

**unassailable:** (adj) irrefutable, impregnable, invulnerable, strong, inviolable, invincible, secure, incontestable, watertight, incontrovertible, safe.

ANTONYM: (adj) weak, unsound, manageable, shameful, tenuous, corrupt

**unbearable:** (adj) insufferable, excruciating, insupportable, unendurable, hateful, unacceptable, repugnant, impossible, grievous, enormous, dreadful. ANTONYM: (adj) bearable, manageable, imperceptible, tolerable, wonderful, lovable, nice, pleasant

**unbounded:** (adj) immeasurable, limitless, endless, infinite, immense, measureless, unlimited, vast, illimitable, unmeasured, absolute

**uncertain:** (adj) changeable, dubious, questionable, indistinct, equivocal, chance, unsure, unsafe; (adj, v) indefinite, vague; (adj, n) doubtful.

ANTONYM: (adj) definite, clear, decisive, sure, decided, unquestionable, inevitable, safe, unresolved, sealed, determined

**uncommon:** (adj) extraordinary, peculiar, scarce, singular, strange, special, exceptional, infrequent, odd, unusual, unaccustomed.

ANTONYM: (adj) typical, usual, normal, familiar, poor, ordinary, bad, imperfect, customary, accustomed, frequent

**unconcealed:** (adj) open, overt, obvious, frank, exposed, naked, patent, plain, barefaced, evident, conspicuous.

ANTONYM: (adj) hidden, contained, furtive

**unconscious:** (adj) involuntary, unaware, ignorant, unwitting, subconscious, oblivious, automatic, insensible, unintentional, instinctive, senseless. ANTONYM: (adj) conscious, awake, deliberate, aware, voluntary, intentional, alive, ward

**unconsciously:** (adv) instinctively, unintentionally, unthinkingly, unwittingly, ignorantly, innocently, comatosely, automatically, obliviously, unsuspectingly, inadvertently.

ANTONYM: (adv) consciously, deliberately, knowingly, purposely

**uncultivated:** (adj) savage, ignorant, uneducated, wild, fresh, uncivilized, rude, untutored, uncultured, artless, lowbrow. ANTONYM: (adj) cultivated, familiar, refined

**under:** (adj) lower, down, nether, bottom, inferior, low, subject; (adv, prep) beneath, underneath; (adv) downstairs, infra.

ANTONYM: (adv, prep) over, above; (adv) primary, higher, major

**underrate:** (v) underestimate, depreciate, misjudge, disparage, undervalue, play down, detract, decry, belittle, disdain, slight.

ANTONYM: (v) overrate, emphasize

**understanding:** (n, v) intellect, reason, intelligence, appreciation, sense, apprehension, discernment, judgment; (n) comprehension, sympathy, deal. ANTONYM: (n) bewildered, disbelief, misinterpretation, misunderstanding, mistake, indifference, incomprehension, foolishness, emotion; (adj) intolerant, unfree

**understood:** (adj) tacit, implicit, implied, silent, assumed, accepted, appreciated, unstated, declared; (v) of course, admitted.

ANTONYM: (adj) explicit, spoken, written, explained

**undeserving:** (adj) disgraceful, worthless, unworthy of, degrading, immoral, indign, mean, not worthy, unbecoming, undeserving of. ANTONYM: (adj) deserving

**undoing:** (n) ruin, destruction, loss, curse, cancellation, reverse, bane, doom, collapse, annulment, disaster.

ANTONYM: (n) building, creation

**uneasy:** (adj) anxious, fidgety, restless, concerned, nervous, apprehensive, ill at ease, unquiet, awkward, fretful, restive.
unhappiness: (adj) calm, untroubled, composed, relaxed, easy, unConcerned, still, comfortable, carefree, confident, serene
unexpected: (adj) sudden, abrupt, casual, unforeseen, unanticipated, accidental, strange, unsuspected; (adj, v) unlooked for, unpredicted; (n) surprise. ANTONYMS: (adj) expected, gradual, normal, commonplace, protracted, ordinary, typical, customary
unfeeling: (adj) harsh, impassive, cold, cruel, callous, merciless, pitiless, ruthless, numb, insensitive, insensitive. ANTONYMS: (adj) caring, sympathetic, sensitive, kind, understanding, merciful, feeling, warm, tactful, concerned, compassionate
unfortunate: (adj) inauspicious, sad, hapless, bad, inopportune, disastrous, adverse, deplorable, infelicitous, untoward, lamentable. ANTONYMS: (adj) lucky, auspicious, good, opportune, joyous, timely, appropriate, successful, easy, privileged
unfortunately: (adv) wretchedly, unhappily, regrettably, sadly, alas, badly, unsuccessfully, poorly, disastrously, inauspiciously, inopportune. ANTONYMS: (adv) luckily, thankfully, happily
ungraciously: (adv) rudely, ungracefully, impolitely, unkindly, discourteously, uncivilly, surly, churlishly, unceremoniously, disrespectfully, unpleasantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) graciously
ungrateful: (adj) unmindful, unthankful, unappreciative, unnatural, ingrATE, unpleasant, distasteful, displeasing, unhappy, disagreeable, not kind. ANTONYMS: (adj) grateful, thankful, appreciative
unhappiness: (n) sadness, misery, melancholy, distress, grief, regret, infelicity, woe, sorrowfulness, depression, displeasure. ANTONYMS: (n) cheerfulness, pleasure, joy, elation, contentment, satisfaction, cheer
unhappy: (adj) gloomy, dismal, depressed, melancholy, sad, miserable, sorrowful, distressed, disconsolate, infelicitous, low. ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, cheerful, satisfied, pleased, glad, euphoric, fortunate, contented, joyful, timely, lucky
uniform: (adj, v) even; (adj, n) constant, steady; (adj) equal, consistent, same, level, invariable, homogenous, equable, unchanging. ANTONYMS: (adj) varied, assorted, inconsistent, unequal, different, multiform, multicolored, differentiated, unlike, dissimilar, intermittent
unintelligible: (adj) opaque, inarticate, unfathomable, impenetrable, unaccountable, ambiguous, not clear, obscure, indistinct, inconceivable, secret. ANTONYMS: (adj) understandable, clear, comprehensible, intelligible, obvious
unintended: (adj) accidental, inadvertent, unpromised, unconscious, unexpected, unplanned, unthinking, spontaneous, unwritten, involuntary, indirect. ANTONYMS: (adj) intended, deliberate
union: (n, prep) connection; (n) junction, league, merger, combination, association, confederacy, marriage, fusion, monogamy, coupling. ANTONYMS: (n) divergence, divorce, discord, division, disarray, disagreement; (adj) nonunion
universal: (adj) general, global, ecumenical, international, common, worldwide, public, ubiquitous, comprehensive, widespread, ocumenical. ANTONYMS: (adj) local, specific, idiosyncratic, confined, isolated, narrow, rare
university: (n) academy, academe, varsity, Alma mater, Oxford, academic circles, academic world, city university; (adj) college, academic, academical unlace: (v) loosen, untie, unbrace, unlash, unloosed, unloose
unladylike: (adj) righbald, unfeminine, unrefined unless: (adv) but, if, yet, besides, except with, further; (adv, conj) save; (conj) without, if not; (n) provisionally; (adj) not necessary unlike: (adj) dissimilar, different, diverse, unequal, disparate, distinct, separate, unlike, opposite, heterogeneous, not similar. ANTONYMS: (adj) like, alike, same
unlocked: (adj) unbarred, unlatched, unbolted, not closed, loose, unsecured, ajar, wide open, unguarded
unmanly: (adj) pusillanimous, fearful, unmanlike, unchivalric, unknighthood, unmanful, craven, weak; (adv) unmanfully, cowardly, effemintely. ANTONYMS: (adv) manfully
unnatural: (adj) affected, artificial, grotesque, supernatural, forced, abnormal, eccentric, uncanny, stilted, mannered, anomalous. ANTONYMS: (adj) natural, normal, real, unaffected, commonplace, genuine, sincere
unnecessary: (adj) redundant, gratuitous, needless, dispensable, surplus, pointless, excessive, excess, undue, spare, useless. ANTONYMS: (adj) reasonable, basic, worthwhile, required, indispensable, helpful, justified, essential, moderate, inevitable
unpleasant: (adj) harsh; (adj) disagreeable, obnoxious, ugly, nasty, sour, awkward, repulsive, forbidding, bad, hard. ANTONYMS: (adj) delightful, agreeable, wonderful, nice, enjoyable, attractive, comfortable, charming, inoffensive, amicable, cordial
unreason: (n) insanity, absurdity, hysteria
unreasonable: (adj) moderate, undue, absurd, extravagant, excessive, preposterous, exorbitant, illogical, inordinate, irrational, ridiculous. ANTONYMS: (adj) logical, practical, sensible, affordable, economical, justified, realistic, fair, obliging, just, rational
untought: (adj) illiterate, ignorant, unschooled, uninformed, untutored, un instructed, uncultivated, unlocked, un nurtured, unhatched, unled, wielded. ANTONYMS: (adj) trained, educated, literate, economical
untidy: (adj) unkempt, disheveled, disorderly, sloppy, messy, disordered, confused, disorganized, slutish, rowdy, scruffy. ANTONYMS: (adj) tidy, neat, elegant, orderly, smart, legible, clean
untill: (prep, v) to; (conj, prep) unto; (adv) up to; (adv) so far, yet, before, meanwhile; (prep) pending, while, during, awaiting
unwelcome: (adj) undesirable, objectionable, unpopular, unasked, unwanted, uninvited, uninvited, unpleasant; (adj, n) disagreeable, unsatisfactory. ANTONYMS: (adj) welcome,
tempestuous, severe, turbulent, boisterous, powerful; (adj, v) vehement; (adj) raging, intense, sharp. ANTONYMS: (adj) gentle, calm, nonviolent, mild, passive, moderate, pleasant, slight, refined, relaxed, friendly

violently: (adj, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely

visible: (adj) obvious, conspicuous, apparent, open, evident, clear, plain, manifest, discernible; (adv, pass) noticeable, observable. ANTONYMS: (adj) invisible, imperceptible, unclear, obscured, concealed, hidden, obscure, undetectable, inconspicuous; (adv) absent

visit: (v) frequent, attend, call, view, frequent, attend, call, view, (n) vogue; (adj) frequent, attend, call, view, meaningful, solid; (n) fullness allow; (adj) full, occupied, filled, validate, sanction, permit, keep, invalid, vacuous. ANTONYMS: (v) nullify, quash, rescind; (adj) emptiness, vacancy; (adj, n) vacant; (adj) full, occupied, filled, meaningful, solid; (n) fullness

volunteer: (n) standing army, military forces, the line, troops, armed force, militia, troops of the line, regulars, soldierly, the army, yeomanry

vowel: (n) ablaut, consonant, diphthong, gradation, stem vowel, letter of the alphabet, schwa, shwa; (adj) vocal prayer, oral, sonant

vulgar: (adj) rude, coarse, plebeian, nasty, common, foul, indecent, gross, unrefined; (adj, n) low, vile. ANTONYMS: (adj) refined, sophisticated, tasteful, polite, aesthetic, muted, fashionable, decent, artistic, pleasant, clean

vulgarity: (adv) crudely, commonly, plebeianly, grossly, smuttily, uncouthly, boorishly, cheaply, rudely, vilely, tastelessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) decently

waist: (n) waistline, shank, middle, belly, isthmus, hourglass, undersurface; (adj) structure, middle constriction, neck, wasp

wastle: (n) CHUDDER, barbe, garment, jerkin, jubbah, bony, oilskins, pilot jacket, pajamas, cardigan, singlet, tama jacket

wait: (n, v) pause, hold, stop; (v) expect, anticipate, stay, await, lurk, ambush, remain; (adj, v) tarry. ANTONYMS: (n) act, continuation, doing; (v) interrupt, leave, begin, depart, continue; (intj) hurry

waiting: (n) abeyance, suspense, expectancy, hold, time lag, postponement; (adv) ready and waiting, ready, expectant; (adv) to come, in the making

walk: (adj, n, v) step; (n, v) gait, ramble, march, pace, hike, course, saunter, stroll, roam; (n) path. ANTONYMS: (v) run, ride, stride

walked: (adj) exempted; (v) yode

walking: (n) gait, ambulation, wading, shuffling, shambling, marching, noctambulism, traveling; (adv) afoot; (adv) moving, active

wall: (n, v) fence, bar; (n) barrier, rampart, bulwark, cliff, earthwork, fortification, screen, rail, fencing

wallap: (n, v) hit, bang, punch, knock, whack, claw, strike, bash; (v) beat, thrash; (n) blow. ANTONYMS: (v) fail, lose, surrender

walls: (n) brickwork, buttresses, defenses, masonry, ramparts, fortifications

wandering: (adj) itinerant, nomadic, erratic, rambling, errant, migratory; (adv, v) stray, vagrant, vagabond, unsettled; (n) peregrination. ANTONYMS: (adj) resident

want: (n, v) lack, desire, miss, wish; (n) poverty, deficiency, deprivation, famine, necessity, destitution, shortage. ANTONYMS: (n, v) hate; (n) glut, despire, luxury, option, prosperity, supply; (v) disinterest, answer

wanted: (adj) welcome, cherished, precious, treasured, marketable, invited, necessary, needed, desirable, desired, loved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unwanted, unwelcome

wanting: (adj, v) missing; (adj) deficient, lacking, absent, defective, short, failing, insufficient, devoid, poor, incomplete. ANTONYMS: (adj) sufficient, satisfactory, adequate, full, present

wants: (n) need, necessities

warm: (adj) hot, affectionate, tender, ardent, cordial, fervent, lively, fond, loving, earnest, tepid. ANTONYMS: (adj) cold, unfriendly, aloof, reserved, hostile, uncaring, unenthusiastic, unwelcoming, stale, offhand; (v) chill

warning: (n) notice, indication, caution, advice, example, lesson, hint, premonition, caveat, admonition; (adv, n) monitory. ANTONYMS: (n) encouragement, recommendation, approval; (adv) promising

warrant: (n, v) permit, vouch, license, assure, sanction, empower; (n) authority, authorization, security; (adj) authorized, authorized, authorized, authorized; (n) authority, authorization, security; (v) justify, ensure. ANTONYMS: (adj) wanted, unwanted, unwelcome

wash: (adj) washed, cleaned, colored, refined, wet, watery

washing: (n) laundry, laundering, ablution, lavation, bathing, cleaning, purification, elutriation, dishwashing, backwash. ANTONYMS: (n) cleansing

waste: (adj, n, v) spoil, damage; (adv) desolate; (n, v) squander, ruin, consume, ravage; (adj, n) refuse, trash; (v) exhaust, spend. ANTONYMS: (v) conserve, save, use, preserve, create, build; (n) saving, possessions, hoarding, development; (adj) cultivated

watch: (n, v) view, sentinel, clock, wake, regard, care; (v) observe, look, see; (n) sentry; (adv, n) surveillance. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, overlook,
Pygmalion.

harmed, hurt, glance
watching: (n) observation, stargazing, sighting, observance, watch, remark, notice, ambush, reflection, ceremonial occasion, ceremony
water: (n) urine, sea, lake, ocean, moisture, juice, river; (n, v) wet; (v) moisten, soak, dampen.
ANTONYMS: (v) dehydrate, dry
ways: (n) behavior, process, shipway, slipway, means, childbearing, conduct, construction, demeanor, direction, traveling
weak: (adj) frail; (adj) flat, watery, fragile, flimsy, faint, thin, light, sickly, soft, nerveless.
ANTONYMS: (adj) concentrated, firm, brave, safe, forceful, effective, healthy, intense, determined, powerful, robust
wear: (n) clothing, clothes, apparel, attire, garb; (v) endure, fatigue, waste, bear, tire, fray.
ANTONYMS: (v) refresh, reject, rebuild, please, freshen, disrobe, delight, cheer, refuse; (n) improvement
wearily: (adv) sickly, boredly, dully, languidly, jadedly, exhaustedly, sadly, soberly, gravelly, heavily, seriously.
ANTONYMS: (adv) hopefully, untiringly, energetically, dynamically
wear: (adj) tiring, exhausting, tiresome, wearying, trying; (n) detrition, corrasion, attrition, abrasion, eroding, ablation.
ANTONYMS: (adj) refreshing, undemanding, pleasant
weather: (v) survive, withstand, resist, brave, stand, brave out, wear; (n) climate, atmospheric condition, downfall, inclemency.
ANTONYMS: (v) succumb, reject
wedding: (adj) bridal, marital, matrimonial; (n) matrimony, nuptials, marriage ceremony, wedding ceremony, wedlock, remarriage, espousal; (adj, n) nuptial
week: (n) period, minute, second, hour, rag, day, calendar week, year, sevennight, Wyke, workweek
weekly: (n) magazine, journal, newspaper, periodical, academic journal, publication; (adv) hebdomadally, each week; (v) tertain, quotidian; (adj) hebdomadal
weep: (v) wail, bawl, lament, sob, blubber, moan, howl, drip, greet, whimper; (n) tear
weight: (n, v) load, burden, charge, heaviness, bias; (n) significance, consequence, importance, pressure, stress, influence.
ANTONYMS: (n) lightness, benefit, advantage, unimportance, meaninglessness, powerlessness, weakness, feebleness; (v) unburden
well-considered: (adj) studied
wells: (n) spring
welf: (adj) Welch, Irish, Scottish, scotch; (n) Welshman, Welsh Black, stop payment; (adj, n) Cambrian; (v) cop out, retract, recant
went: (v) walked, proceeded
west: (n) due west, w, the occident; (n) geographic region, tungsten, New world; (adv) westwards; (v) to the west, south, north east
whatever: (adj, pron) whatsoever; (pron) what, partly, whatso; (adv) no matter what, anyway, anyhow, regardless, in any case; (n) aught, anything
when: (adv, conj) once, as soon as; (adv) then, because, than, since, after; (conj) although, while, if; (prep) during
whenever: (n) anytime, convenience; (adv) always, whene'er.
ANTONYMS: (n, v) immediately
where: (adv, conj) where, wherever, whither, in which, wherein, in what; (adv, pron) anywhere; (pron) everywhere; (n) point, spot
whether: (pron) where
while: (adv, conj) whereas, as, although; (n) time, spell, period, moment, interval; (adv) when; (conj) though; (prep) during
whilst: (conj) whereas, as, though, albeit, at the same time as, even as; (prep) during; (adj) pending
whimpering: (adv) whining, puling, childish, querulous; (n) sniveling, cry, tear
whip: (n, v) lash, strap, goad; (v) flog, flagellate, beat, punish, thrash, trounce, stir, wallop.
ANTONYMS: (v) lose, return
whistle: (v) sing, twitter, hiss, warble, tweet, cheep, chirp, wheeze; (n, v) cry; (n) whistling, tin whistle
whistler: (n) Bucephela Clangula, goldeneeye, hoary marmot, Marmota caligata, thickhead, flycatcher, James Abbott McNeill whistler, duck, signaler, signaler, tattletale
white: (adj, n) pale; (adj) clean, blank, snowy, ash, black, achromatic, pure, pallid; (v) whiten; (n) Caucasian.
ANTONYMS: (adj, n) black; (adj) dark, rosy, red, dirty; (v) blacken
whole: (adj, v) entire; (adj, n) total, integral, sum, aggregate, well; (adj, adv, n) all; (adj) complete, healthy, intact, full.
ANTONYMS: (adj) incomplete, broken, partial, imperfect, unhealthy, deficient, destroyed, fractional, impaired, half, sick
wholly: (adv, adj) totally, entirely, altogether, quite, exclusively, perfectly, solely; (adv, pref) all; (adv) fully, utterly, absolutely.
ANTONYMS: (adv) partially, inclusively, hardly, incompletely, slightly
wicked: (adv) bad, sinful, atrocious, evil, vile, depraved, mischievous, immoral, unholy, nasty, naughty.
ANTONYMS: (adj) innocent, pure, pious, moral, kind, admirable, kindhearted, helpful, decent, assisting, aiding
wife: (n) matron, missis, partner, married woman, spouse, consort, helpmate, housewife, lady, woman, viscountess
wild: (adj, n, v) waste, desert; (adj, v) fierce, violent, reckless, raging; (adj) boisterous, untamed, stormy, rude, desolate.
ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, orderly, manageable, sane, domestic, cultivated, tame, restrained, mild, sensible, passive
wilderness: (adj, n, v) desert; (adj) wild; (n) wasteland, solitude, badlands, wildness, frontier, boondocks, backwoods; (adj) Sahara; (v) squandering.
ANTONYMS: (n) metropolis
willing: (adj, adv) disposed; (adj) spontaneous, voluntary, ready, amenable, inclined, prepared, enthusiastic, enforced, obliging; (adj, v) consenting.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unwilling, reluctant, compulsory, disagreeable, unprepared, forced, unenthusiastic, unhelpful
wind: (n, v) twist, turn; (v) meander, curl, bend, twine, curve, weave, crook; (n) air, gust.
ANTONYMS: (v) unwind; (n) breeze
window: (n) casement, pane, skylight, gap, Venetian window, clearstory, transom, windowpane, rosette, clerestory, embrasure
winning: (adj) victorious, triumphant, charming, engaging, pleasing, lovely, enchanting, captivating, taking, fetching, successful.
ANTONYMS: (adj) falling, forfeiting, ugly, unappealing, unattractive,
unconvincing, sorrowful, unpleasant, unsuccessful

winter: (n) wintertime, season, time of year, hiems, frost, chill; (adj) wintry, wintry; (v) spend.
ANTONYM: (n) heat

wipe: (n, v) rub; (v) mop, clean, towel, brush, scour, scrub, dry, wash; (adj) sponge. ANTONYM: (v) dirty

wish: (adj, n, v) will; (n, v) want, hope, need, inclination, longing, aspiration, aim; (v) like, choose; (n) pleasure. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dislike, hate; (n) hatred, coercion, disinclination, aversion

wishes: (n) desires, requirements, requests, needs, will

withered: (adj) wizened, sear, shriveled, thin, shrunken, dry, dried up, wilted, faded, wizen; (v) lame. ANTONYM: (adj) plump

within: (adj, n) prep inside; (adv, prep) in; (adv) indoors, internally, inwardly, inly; (adj, n) interior; (adj) into, on, between; (adv) inwards. ANTONYM: (prep) beyond, out

without: (adj, n) prep outside; (adj, adv except; (adj) lacking, save barring; (prep) out of, sans; (n) minus, provisionally; (adv) save, beyond; (adv, prep) besides. ANTONYM: (prep) with, having; (adv) inside

witty: (adj, v) smart, clever, sharp, brilliant; (adj) amusing, funny, facetious, jocular, intelligent, quick, comic. ANTONYM: (adj) dull, unamusing, unfunny, thick

woman: (n) girl, female, lady, dame, madam, mistress, matron, maid, gentlewoman, Donna, Petticoat. ANTONYM: (n) man, gentleman

women: (n) sex, gentle sex

wonder: (adj, n) prodigy; (n) astonishment, admiration, amazement, surprise, miracle, phenomenon, muse; (v) admire, reflect, question. ANTONYM: (n) expectation, belief, disapproval; (v) know, believe, anticipate, decide

wonderful: (adj, n) marvellous, astonishing, incredible; (adj) excellent, remarkable, phenomenal, amazing, fantastic, great, grand, super. ANTONYM: (adj) terrible, unpleasant, dreadful, poor, rotten, abysmal, mundane, devastating, lousy, dire, ordinary

wood: (n) timber, tree, grove, lumber, jungle, coppice, walnut, linden, larch, guaiac; (adj, n) woods

wooden: (adj) wood, stilted, awkward, expressionless, inept, clumsy, dead, impassive, woody, timbered, made of wood. ANTONYM: (adj) flexible, bending, pliable, emotional, natural, relaxed, expressive

woods: (n) forest, woodland, grove, timber, jungle, sir Henry wood, vegetation, timberland, Natalie wood, virgin forest; (adj) wooden

woolly: (adj) flocculent, fuzzy, hairy, downy, confused, woolly, hirsute, addled, befuddled, velvety; (n) Woolly bear. ANTONYM: (adj) clear

word: (n) news, tidings, password, expression, report, voccable, statement, term; (v) formulate, phrase; (n, v) advice

words: (n) speech, expression, row, text, fracas, argument; (n, v) alteration, squabble, tiff, dispute, quarrel

worked: (adj) elaborated, beaten

workhouse: (n) workshop, almshouse, shop, jail, gaol, jailhouse, labor, link

working: (adj) practical, active, busy, in action, in force; (n) operation, play, agency, movement; (adj, n) running, functioning. ANTONYM: (adj) passive, unemployed, inoperative, inactive, idle, ineffective

works: (n) plant, workings, mill, manufactory, deeds, whole caboodle, kit and caboodle, kit and boodle, industrial plant, full treatment, distillery

world: (n) cosmos, nature, creation, earth, public, sphere, society, realm, globe, macrocosm; (adj) global

worn: (adj) haggard, tired, tattered, threadbare, ragged, drawn, jaded, fatigued, exhausted, faded, wasted. ANTONYM: (adj) new, smart, unused, unworn, pristine, original

worry: (n, v) concern, torment, trouble, distress, tease, bother, burden, care, harass, fear; (v) disturb. ANTONYM: (n) calmness, reassurance, pleasure, relief, unconcern, calm, confidence, hopefulness, peace; (v) reassure, delight

worrying: (adj) disturbing, disquieting, worrisome, troubling, troublesome, anxious, distressful, perturbing; (v) bothering, harassing; (n) harassment. ANTONYM: (adj) soothing, relaxing, promising, slight

worse: (adj) worser, subordinate, worse, worsen, worse, unrelied, minor, lesser, junior, poorer; (n) badness. ANTONYM: (adj) improved, healthier, higher

worship: (n) adoration, veneration, adulation, cult, homage; (v) reverence, respect, honor, revere, adore, glorify. ANTONYM: (v) disrespect, dishonor, despise, deprecate, scorn; (n) disdain, disparagement, contempt, detestation

worst: (v) whip, trouble, defeat, overcome, vanquish, pip, rack up; (adj, v) best, rout; (adj) floor, lick. ANTONYM: (adj, n) best; (adj) highest, first, secondary

worth: (adj, n) value, dignity; (n) cost, virtue, price, importance, excellence, quality, import, goodness, benefit. ANTONYM: (n) insignificance, disadvantage, hopelessness, detriment, disgrace, inferiority, triviality, uselessness, inefficiency

worthy: (adj) noble, good, meritorious, valuable, estimable, respectable, deserving, worthwhile, virtuous, honorable; (adj) n. celebrity. ANTONYM: (adj) bad, unrespected, disreputable, mediocre, petty, poor, unimpressive, insignificant, dishonorable, despicable; (n) nobody

wounded: (adj, v) hurt; (n) casualty, maimed; (adj) bruised, injured, bloody, aggrieved, saddened; (v) stricken, wound, struck. ANTONYM: (adj) unaffected

wrap: (v) envelop, cover, roll, wind, shroud, enfold, enclose, drape; (n, v) cloak, swathe; (n) wrapping. ANTONYM: (v) uncover, undo, unwind, expose, reveal

wrath: (n) rage, resentment, ire, fury, displeasure, indignation, passion, madness, choler, irritation; (adj) angry. ANTONYM: (n) happiness, love, composure, serenity

writing: (n) print, script, composition, lettering, document, autograph, paper, record, inscription, authorship, handwriting

written: (adj) registered, clerical, conscript, enrolled, literal, hard-and-fast, on paper; (n) examination.
ANTONYMS: (adj) verbal, unscripted, unwritten

**wrong**: (adj, n) evil, ill, injury, injustice; (adj, n, v) damage, injure; (adj) improper, false, incorrect, bad, inappropriate. ANTONYMS: (adj) correct, good, proper, honest, appropriate, just, true; (adv) correctly; (n) justice, virtue; (v) sympathize

**wrought**: (adj) shaped, done, worked, worked up, formed

**yawning**: (adj, v) gaping, oscitant; (n) yawn, hiation, pandiculation, oscitancy; (adj) cavernous, open, drowsy, profound, sleepy. ANTONYMS: (adj) cramped, narrow

**young**: (n, v) offspring; (adj, n) juvenile; (adj) immature, fresh, adolescent, new, raw, baby, childish, early; (n) progeny. ANTONYMS: (adj) old, mature, adult, ripe, older, late; (adj, n) aged

**younger**: (adj) Jr, little, petty, young, juvenile, Mickey Mouse, minor, minuscule, niggling, picayune, unskilled

**yours**: (adj) own

**yourself**: (adv) herself, themselves, itself, myself, ourselves, yourselves, physically

**youth**: (n) youngster, young person, lad, juvenile, boy, adolescence, kid, younger, stripling, juvenility; (adj, n) young. ANTONYMS: (n) adulthood, adult, ripeness, maturity, aged

**zephyr**: (n) wind, air, breath, gentle wind, whiff, puff, gentle breeze, aviation; (v) Boreas, Eolus, cave of Eolus